

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO. 9201

CALL No. BPa4/Vib/Rhy

D.G.A. 79



D5807
82





THE
VIBHANGA





Pali Text Society

The
Vibhanga

BEING

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE ABHIDHAMMA
PITAKA

9201

EDITED BY
MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, M.A.

BPa4
Vib/Rhy

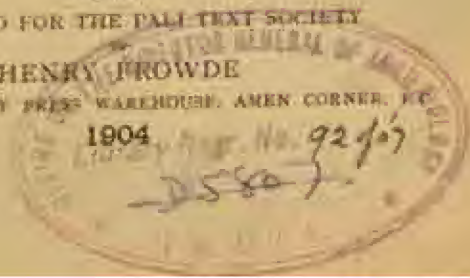
London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

HENRY FROWDE

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1904



CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 9201

Date 20.8.57

Call No. BPa 4

Vib/Rby

TO
MY HUSBAND

*KALYANAMITTE BHAKTAMINO API NILA PANDITO AGRA.
Keshi-Gotami Thero.





TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	PAGE
PREFACE -	31
I. KHANDHAVIHAGGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	1
Abhidhammabhājanīya	12
Rūpakkhanda	15
Vedunākkhandha	28
Saññākkhandha	40
Saybhāraakkhandha	53
Vīṇāṣṭakkhanda	61
Pañhāpucchaka	
II. AYATANAVIHAGGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	70
Abhidhammabhājanīya	70
Pañhāpucchaka	73
III. DHĀTUVIHAGGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	83
Abhidhammabhājanīya	87
Pañhāpucchaka	90
IV. SACCAVIHAGGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	99
Abhidhammabhājanīya	103
Pañhāpucchaka	112
V. INDRIYAVIHAGGA	
Abhidhammabhājanīya	122
Pañhāpucchaka	124
VI. PACCAYĀKĀHAVIHAGGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	135
Abhidhammabhājanīya	
Mātikā	138
Paccayacatukka	144
Hetukācatukka	148
Sampayuttacatukka	153

	PAGE
VI. PACCAYĀKĀRĀVIBHAṅGA— <i>continued</i>	
Aññamaññacattakka	158
Akkusalacitta	164
Kusalazūla	169
Kusalavipākasaṅkhāramūlaka	173
Akkusalavipākasaṅkhāramūlaka	180
Kīriyasaṅkhāramūlaka	182
Kusalamūlavipākamūlaka	184
Akkusalavipākamūlaka	190
VII. SATTPATTĪHĀNAVIBHAṅGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	193
Abhidhammabhājanīya	202
Pañhāpucchaka	205
VIII. SAMMAṬṬHĀNAVIBHAṅGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	208
Abhidhammabhājanīya	210
Pañhāpucchaka	214
IX. IDDHIPĀḌAVIBHAṅGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	216
Abhidhammabhājanīya	220
Pañhāpucchaka	224
X. BOJJHAṆḌAVIBHAṅGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	227
Abhidhammabhājanīya	239
Pañhāpucchaka	232
XI. MAGGAVIBHAṅGA ¹	
Suttantabhājanīya	235
Abhidhammabhājanīya	236
Pañhāpucchaka	241
XII. JHĀNAVIBHAṅGA	
Maika	244
Suttantabhājanīya	245
Abhidhammabhājanīya	253
Pañhāpucchaka	259
XIII. APPAMAÑSĀVIBHAṅGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	272
Abhidhammabhājanīya	276
Pañhāpucchaka	282
XIV. SIKKHĀPADAVIBHAṅGA	
Abhidhammabhājanīya	285
Pañhāpucchaka	291

¹ Ajithasālini, p. 7 reads *Maggāṅgavibhaṅga*.

Table of Contents

ix

PAGE

XV. PĀṬISAMBHIDĀYAVIHĀGA

Suttantabhājanīya	- 298
Abhidhammabhājanīya	- 294
Pañhāpucchaka	- 303

XVI. SĀṬAVIHĀGA

Mātika	- 306
Ekaka	- 319
Duka	- 322
Tika	- 324
Caṇṭhaka	- 328
Pañcavidhama . . . dasavidhena nāgavattiha	- 334

XVII. KHUPPAKAVATTIVIHĀGA

Mātika	- 345
Ekaka	- 350
Duka	- 357
Tika	- 364
Caṇṭhaka	- 373
Pañcaka	- 377
Chakka	- 380
Sattaka	- 382
Aṭṭhaka	- 385
Navaka	- 389
Dasaka	- 391
Aṭṭhārassa taṇhāvicaritaṇṇi	- 392

XVIII. DHAMMAHADĀYAVIHĀGA

APPENDIX	- 437
INDEX OF WORDS AND SUBJECTS	- 439
CORRIGENDA AND ADDENDA	- 461

PREFACE

THIS, the first European edition of the Vibhanga, is the work of Miss Chalmers, sister of Mr. Robert Chalmers, C.B., who transcribed it from the Siamese printed edition of the Buddhist canonical books. She completed the tedious and ungrateful task by the beginning of 1903. The further work of collation and publication was handed over to me during the following summer, and was begun in September, 1903. I have compared the Siamese, word for word, with the Sinhalese of a palm-leaf MS. obtained by Professor Rhys Davids in 1884 from the Vanavasa Vibhāra in Ceylon. A copy of the Burmese printed edition of the Vibhanga reached me only as the present text was being printed. I have collated all differences of reading in the Sinhalese and Siamese with the Burmese.

As to choice of reading in cases of discrepancy, I could wish that the present edition made a better show of consistency than it does. One gravitates naturally toward the traditions of Ceylon, as being the most venerable. My Sinhalese MS. proved, however, to be full of inconsistencies as well as slips of the stylus to an extent which might have congested my footnotes far more than they reveal. Hence I have only followed the Sinhalese outright where it has consistently followed the tradition of its schools—viz., in the *vy* of such words as *avyākata*, *vyāpāda*, *vyāsana*, etc., where Burma and Siam write *by* : in *upakkhā*, *sekkhā*, *vimokkha*, instead of the *-kkha* of both the latter ; in the *niggahita* before 'y' instead of the doubled 'ñ,' and so on. Where it shows frequent inconsistency I have followed usually the Burmese and its

younger sister, the Siamese—*e.g.*, in *mahā* (Sinh. often *maha*), *phoṭṭhabba* (Sinh. often *poṭṭhabba*), in many uses of the cerebral 'v,' often rejected by the Sinh., especially in *paṇṭa*, *taṇhā*, *tiui*, and of the cerebral 'l,' as in *saḷāyatana*, and in the preference of 'u' to 'ū' in the plural, *e.g.*, in *hetu*. Here and there, it should be confessed, the Siamese has been suffered to stand, less because the reading specially commended itself than because it was first in the field for purposes of this present edition. And at this early stage of Pali scholarship it is scarcely legitimate to speak of authority in readings.

I have again ventured, as in the previous volume issued by the Pali Text Society, to use the tailed 'ṇ' for *niggaḥita*. Its *lakṣhaṇa* is unmistakable, even if it does not commend itself for beauty; and to expect anyone who has experienced the boon of it to turn back to the cumbrous 'm' and 'n' is not reasonable.

For the tabulation of terms and phrases in the *Mātikā*'s and elsewhere I am alone responsible. The sole idea has been, of course, to economize time and effort for the reader. But in all elisions (*peyyāla*'s) I have simply followed one or more of the texts collated, all of which elide frequently, though not with mutual uniformity.

It will be noticed that very many of these excisions are given, not only on occasion of repetitions in the answers, but also at their earliest occurrence. See, for instance, on pp. 2, 3 the enumeration of *rūpaṇṇasukkhamāṇ* and *rūpaṇṇasantike*, on pp. 71, 72—in the Siamese edition, at all events—the description of the *āyatanaṇi*, on pp. 106, 107 that of some of the *maggāṅgāni*, and more especially on pp. 178, 179, where the *dhammā* forming the content of a *citta*, good or bad, are elided except the first and last terms (*phaṇṣo . . . pe . . . avikkhepo*), although, by reason of the . . . *pe . . .*, we cannot but infer that we may take as read the lists given in the opening replies of the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*, and repeated later on in that work, in connections similar to

those in which they occur in the cited passages of the *Vibhaṅga* (*cf.*, *e.g.*, Dh. S., §§ 499 *fol.*). In other words, the present book seems by Buddhists to have ranked second in the seven of its *Piṭaka* not accidentally, but as a sequel to the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*, requiring, in those who came to the study of it, a familiarity with the categories and formulas of the latter work—that is, with the first book of the *Abhidhamma*. In fact, the Buddhist student who had achieved proficiency in the methods and phraseology of the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi* would find himself already half-way towards proficiency in the *Vibhaṅga* at the first recitation of it. There is, practically speaking, no formula or category in the first book that is not taken up and applied in the second, with the exception of the meditations on *Asubha*, *Appaṇihita*, *Animitta*, The Four *Magga*'s, and the Twenty *Mahānaya*'s. Even the summarizing appendix to the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi* finds once an echo, fortunately very brief, in the summary of the Four *Paṭisambhida* ending the *Abhidhammabhāṇiya*, on p. 303 of the present work. The diction in these few lines is not on all fours with that of the context, either here or in the other *vibhaṅgas*, but is identical with that in the Appendix alluded to, and the paragraph is probably an interpolation. On the other hand, the older and possibly contemporary fragment of *Atthakathā* ending the *Nikkhepakanda* of the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi* finds, in our book, a much more expanded and integral parallel—a somewhat similar commentary forming a large proportion of five of the *vibhaṅgas*.

The extent to which the *Vibhaṅga* supplements the remarkable contribution to Buddhist psychology yielded by the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi* is disappointingly slight. The compiler or compilers make but little use of the fine opportunity afforded by the subject of the first *vibhaṅga*. There is in that division nothing to compare with the analysis of *rūpa* in the prior work; scarcely any affirmation of independent value, save, perhaps, the pregnant *Ekaviddhena*'s of the several *skandhas*, where the *saṅkhārakkhandha* alone is said to be *citta*.

sampayutta, not phassasampayutta.¹ We have then to pass to the *Nāṇavatthu-vibhanga* before we come to some generalizations of fresh psychological interest on the five modes of sense-consciousness.

But although the *Vibhanga* is so largely anticipated by the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*, it is by no means covered by the latter work, either in method or in matter. It contains, in the first place, a great number of terms and many definitions which find no place in the prior compilation. To name only a few that are of intrinsic interest, *māyā*, as 'deception' is graphically described (p. 357), on ethical ground only, absolutely without metaphysical implications—this single view of the term holding good, I believe, for the whole of the *Tipiṭaka*.

Again, we find, on p. 249, the words *bodhipakkhiyā* (or, in the Siamese, *ḥkā dhammā*. The term occurs already, as we know, in the *Saṅyutta Nikāya* (v, 327, and 337-9). But whereas it is there applied to the Five Indriyas—faith, energy, mindfulness, concentration, and wisdom—it here refers to the Seven Bojjhanga's—mindfulness, investigation (of *dhammā*), energy, joy, serenity, concentration, equanimity. Both of the groups are, in the *Saṅyutta*, said to conduce to *bodha*—*bodhāya saṅvattanti*—but only the former are explicitly classed as *bodha-* or *bodhi-pakkhiyā* (or *-kā*) *dhammā*. There is no indication, either there, or, so far as we know, elsewhere in the *Piṭakas*, of the inclusion of both groups under the aggregate of thirty-seven *bodhipakkhiyā-dhammā* that we find in the Commentaries and the *Saddharma-puṇḍarika*, and the mention of which in the *Netti-pakaraya* went to influence the late Prof. Edmund Hardy in assigning the date of that work.²

¹ Buddhaghosa has some remarks of psychological value on the *sāññākkhandha*.

² *Netti-pakaraya*, P. T. S., 1902; pp. xxx foll. It adds to the poignancy of my regret at the untimely passing away of this fine scholar, untiring worker, and

Buddhaghosa, in commenting on the term in the Jhāna-vibhanga of the present work, assumes that all the thirty-seven were virtually included by the Buddha, when imparting this portion of the Dhamma, but that only the Bojjhanga's were set forth explicitly, because of their special suitability for the practice of lokiya,¹ as well as of lokuttara Jhāna—that is to say, of Jhāna practised with a view to rebirth, as well as of that which was cultivated by aspirants to Nirvāna ('... nīyyānikāṃ apacaya-gāmiṃ').²

It is, however, more probable that, at the time when the Mahāvagga of the Saṃyutta Nikāya, and, perhaps, not very long after, the Vibhanga, were compiled, the extension of bodhipakkhiyā dhammā as a technical term was by no means fixed, but that more time was required for the accretion under the common name of these other aggregates, the cultivation of which is said to have been urged on the brethren by the aged Buddha in his last address in the Kūṭāgāra-sālā at Vesālī. If this be so, we should understand the question, in the Saṃyutta Nikāya and in the Vibhanga:—*Katame bodhipakkhiyā dhammā?*—as meaning not 'Which are *the* ...' but 'Which are bodhipakkhiyā dhammā?'

We do indeed find the 37 dhammā aggregated under a class-name in the Pīṭakas, at least in the Abhidhamma Pīṭaka, to wit in the Vibhanga itself (p. 372). But that

genial critic that I did not submit the passage in the Vibhanga I am now discussing, when I first came across it several months ago. In the brief Dharmasatira-sūtra, recently deciphered by Dr. Stöckner (Sitzber. of the Berlin Academy, November, 1904), the number appears as fixed at 37.

¹ *Ettāvutā sabbe pi sattatiṇṇa bodhipakkhiyādhamma samuhatā gahetvā lokiyāya pi bhāvanāya ekārammaṇe ekato pavatīnaṃ sammatihē bojjhango yeva dassento satta bojjhaggā ti ādim āha. Te lokiya-lokuttaramissakā va kathitā vedītabbā.*

² Cf. my *Psychological Ethics*, p. 82, n. 2; Dh. S., § 277.

class-name is *saddhamma*. And it is interesting to see that, when the *Jātaka-atthakathā* was written, both *saddhamma* and *bodhipakkhiyā dhammā* were equivalent class-names for the 37 (*Jāl. v.*, 483).

One more point worthy of notice in this brief foreword is that the four ethical exercises, termed in the Dh. S. *brahmavihārā*, are in the *Vibhaṅga* called by the name of *Appammaññāyo*. The former term is used in the *Sutta Piṭaka* repeatedly—in the *Dīgha* and *Majjhima Nikāyas*, and, for the *Mettā* at least, in the *Khud-dakapāṭha*—but, so far as I know, the name here used has not hitherto been met with in the *Tiṭitaka*.¹

The tendency in the *Vibhaṅga*—in which the texts all show vacillation—to substitute a masculine form in the plural of certain leading terms of neuter gender—*āyatana*, *saccā*, *indriyā*, *bojjhaṅgā*, *jhānā*, *viññāṇā*—may also find mention here.

In the next place the *Vibhaṅga*, besides following with a fair show of symmetry an arrangement of matter peculiar to itself, makes an extended application of that organon or vehicle for the cultivation of the moral intellect which we find both set out, and to some extent applied, in the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*. By organon or vehicle I mean, firstly, analysis of concrete moral consciousness, as well as of *rūpa* as the *Staff* of consciousness, but in itself unmoral, *avyākata* (Dh. S., §§ 1 *fol.*, and §§ 583 *fol.*) ; secondly, the scheme of concentrative discipline of thought entitled *Jhāna*. Now, in the *Vibhaṅga*, in the opening chapter devoted to the five skandhas or constituents of personality, we do not find, under *rūpakkhandha*, a repetition of the analysis of *rūpa*, as given in the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi* under the more general head of *sabbhaṅ rūpaṃ*; but we do find an inquiry into the properties of the other four skandhas. Thus, the two books between them complete

¹ The list constituting the *Dharmasaurimāsūtra* (see prev. page) gives both terms as apparently distinct series.

the logical analysis of the skandhas, as the compilers of Abhidhamma envisaged the process.

That process, be it said by the way, should, for all its forbidding appearance, possess no small interest for us, in that it resembles our more modern logical procedure known as Determination, or the conjunctive and disjunctive combination of terms, far more than the older system of classification by way of genus, species, and differentia. This latter method would, of course, have been repugnant to Buddhists, as involving the philosophical principle of substance and coinhering qualities, a principle that is graphically immortalized in every Porphyrian tree. For the Buddhist, things and our ideas of things were not analyzable into substance and qualities. They were aggregates—the interpretations by *mano* or *viññāṇa* of the various forms of impression or 'contact'—*phassa*. These were analyzable into a number of relations or aspects making up the Buddhist view of life and the universe. And to understand any given term, or name of an aggregate, was to know it in all the relations, under all the aspects that were recognised in their philosophy and ethics.¹

Next, with regard to Jhāna, the *Vibhanga* again appears as extending the methods of the *Dhamma-Saṅgāsi*. The prior work, concerned throughout with the investigation of things as *dhammā*, is content to state, for every variety of rapt contemplation, that the concrete consciousness at the time is analyzable into a number of constant, and a few

¹ Professor Walleser, in his interesting and valuable contribution to a synthesis of Buddhist philosophy (*Die philosophische Grundlage des älteren Buddhismus*, Heidelberg, 1904), describes the procedure as: 'daes alle [dem zu erläuternden Begriffs] untergeordneten Spezialbegriffe aufgezählt werden, d. h. daes sein Umfang definiert wird.' I would venture to suggest *co-ordinatal equivalent concepts* for 'untergeordneten,' etc. *Adhivacanāni* the Buddhist would call them. They are by no means exhausted in their collective 'Umfang' by that of the term defined.

varying *dhammā*. The *Vibhaṅga*, without upsetting this aspect of *Jhāna*, and, for that matter, quoting the formula of it now and again, is more concerned to present *Jhāna*, itself a general way of access to meditation, as applied to the cultivation of special disciplines in self-mastery. It shows how consciousness, as it becomes concentrated by way of *Jhāna* stages, is to be focussed on to a given series of concepts taken in order: for example, the *Satipaṭṭhāna*, *Bojjhaṅga*, &c. This method is, to a limited extent, introduced already in the *Dhamma-Saṅgāṇi* (pp. 52-55). But in the *Vibhaṅga* it is followed with this difference: The concrete consciousness at the time (*tasmīy samaye . . . hoti*) is interpreted, not in terms of *dhammā* as such, but as consisting in the given concept or series of concepts which is being 'focussed.' These are, of course, themselves *dhammā*, but they are taken synthetically, not analytically. For instance, in the *Sacca-vibhaṅga*, where this applied *Jhāna* is first introduced, the constant *scheme* of the *Dhamma-Saṅgāṇi* and its *application* may be seen on p. 112 and pp. 106-111 respectively.

It may be noted incidentally that, among the various forms or schemes of *Jhāna*, the *Vibhaṅga* makes use of *Saññāta*, but not of *Appanīhita* or *Animitta* (*cf.* Dh. S., §§ 344 *fol.*, 505 *fol.*). And further, that, even in the *vibhaṅga* devoted to the subject of *Jhāna*, the physical side of the exercise is dismissed in the briefest possible terms: solitude, the one posture, the, so to speak, local concentration of the representative imagination. No mention of later terms such as *kammaṭṭhāna*, *appanā*, *parīkamma*, *upācāra*; and only one *kasīna*—that of *paṭhavī*—alluded to! The one hint we obtain that the procedure was akin to that described so circumstantially in later works, like the '*Visuddhi Magga*,' or the '*Yogāvacara's Manual*' (edited by Professor Rhys Davids, P.T.S., 1896), is the *Atthakathā's* comment: *sati upaṭṭhā . . . nāsikagge vā mukhanimitte vā* (p. 252). *Buddhiaghosa's* Commentary explains this as referring to

'the middle portion of the upper lip, where strikes the air breathed from the nose.' He also refers to further explanations in the *Paṭisambhida*.¹

Finally, as to procedure not found in the prior work, the *Vibhaṅga*, starting as do the *Dāṭhukathā*, *Puggalapaññatti*, and *Yamaka*, with *khaṇḍhā*, *dhātuyo*, *āyatanāni*,² *saccāni*—that is to say, with the consideration of elements or constituents in man, in the universe, and in the supreme truths about both—goes on to deal with the *indriyāni*,³ that is, with man as having faculties, in other words, as potent to modify the resultants of those combined elements. Next comes the *Paccayākara* (not termed in this work *Paṭiccasamuppāda*), the great question of the facts of life as conditioned or mutually dependent, and then nine groups of ethical culture, by which that great network might best be discerned and those modifications brought to pass. The next book surveys the whole field of *ñāṇa*—cognition or knowledge—from its bases (*vatthūni*) in the messages of sense up to the insight of a *tathāgata*, or perfectly wise being. The next investigates all the modes of *kilesa* or corruption by which insight is hindered. And the last book, suggesting by its fine title, the Heart of the Dhamma, more than it contains, gives a number of summaries and a good deal of affirmation, much of it mythological, about the conditions of life in this and other spheres—in human beings and other beings.

The method followed in each book or *vibhaṅga*, with a few exceptions, is to set out the category or series forming the subject in phraseology drawn *verbatim*, or com-

¹ Now being edited by Mr. Arnold C. Taylor.

² Cf. S. I., 196: 'So ma dhammaṃ adesesi khandhe āyatanāni dhātuyo ca.'

³ The Dh. K. and Pp. follow the *Vibhaṅga* here; the Y. places the *indriyayamaka* after the *saṅkhara*- and *anusaya-yamakāni*.

piled approximately *verbatim*, from the Nikāyas, where the treatment makes for edification. Next, the subject is analyzed in terms of Abhidhamma—that is, of the Dhamma-Saṅgāṇi—where the intention is analysis with a view to mental clearness and consistency, and cultivation by way of Jhāna. Lastly, the terms of the subject are submitted to logical determination with reference to certain philosophical ideas. This division is termed *Pañhāpucchaka* or catechism, and must have remained a traditional name of this mode of mental training, since Buddhaghosa, in his *Atthasālini* and *Sammoha-vinodanī*, uses it without comment.

We may say, then, that the Vibhanga was conceived as a manual for students no less than was the Dhamma-Saṅgāṇi. In it, as in all the seven Abhidhamma books, there is no intention on the part of the compilers of setting forth their ethical philosophy or psychological ethics in any complete and systematic order. Acquaintance with the Dhamma is, as I have said elsewhere,¹ taken for granted. The object is not so much to extend knowledge as to ensure mutual consistency in the *intension* of ethical notions, and to systematize and formulate the theories and practical mechanism of intellectual and moral progress scattered throughout the Sutta-piṭaka. This, coupled with the evident fact of its having been, as tradition tells, compiled, not in writing, but for oral teaching and for learning by rote (possibly with the help of leading terms written down as notes), makes it and all Abhidhamma matter so impossible as food for the reader. Our own books of symbolic logic and other advanced methods of formal logic are not so very possible for him either. The Buddhists had no symbols, or used sets of words approximately as such. They had attained to the consciousness of a wonderful order existing in the subjective experience of man. Without the stimulus which, from one mysterious set of conditions or another, impels

¹ *Psychological Ethics . . . the Dhamma-Saṅgāṇi*, xvii.

some races to study the stars and the rest of external nature, they turned their growing powers of observation and analysis on to the investigation of that inner cosmos. Clearness and consistency in the definition or determination of ideas was of the first importance, both from the intangible nature of their subject-matter, and from their lack of tangible or visible registering apparatus. And the only possible way in some cases for the burdened memory to find its way to and fro was no doubt that endless but orderly repetition of a verbal frame-work, wherein, it might be, only one term of a series was varied at a time.

Some day I believe that the Buddhist revivalists will take council and compile a version of the Abhidhamma so adapted to the economy and other altered conditions of the written word as to be interesting and stimulating even to alien readers.

C. A. F. RHYE DAVIDS.

'Nālanda,' London, S.E.

December, 1904.

The texts collated are referred to as :

K = *Siamese printed edition.*

S^a = *Sinhalese, palm-leaf MS., belonging to us.*

B = *Burmese printed edition.*



VIBHAṄGA

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ-
SAMBUDDHASSA

I

[KHANDHA-VIBHAṄGA]

PAÑCAKKHANDHĀ: rūpakkhandho vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāyakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhandho?

Yag¹ kiñci rūpay aññanāgatapaccuppannay ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hinaṃ vā paṇṭitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre² santiko vā, tad-ekajjhay abhisamyūhitva abhisamkhipivā:³ ayaṃ vuccati rūpakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpay aññitaṃ?

Yag rūpay aññitaṃ niruddhaṃ vigataṃ vipariṇataṃ atthagataṃ abhātthagataṃ⁴ uppajjitvā vigataṃ aññitaṃ aññitasena saṃgahitaṃ⁵—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpay aññitaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpay anāgataṃ?

Yag rūpay aññitaṃ abhūtaṃ asaṃjātaṃ anibbattaṃ anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ anuppannaṃ asamuppannaṃ anutthitaṃ samutthitaṃ anāgataṃ anāgatasena saṃgahitaṃ⁶—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpay anāgataṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpay paccuppannaṃ?

Yag rūpay jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṃjātaṃ nibbattaṃ abhinibbattaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannaṃ samuppannaṃ utthitaṃ samutthitaṃ paccuppannaṃ paccuppannāsena saṃgahitaṃ—

¹ Cf. S. III, 47; II, 252; quoted K.V. 140, 150.

² S² adds vā here only.

³ Cf. Mil. 48.

⁴ So B. and K. S⁴: atthagataṃ abhātthagataṃ always.

⁵ S⁵: saṃgahitaṃ here only.

⁶ So S⁶.

cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ.

Tattha¹ katamaṃ rūpaṃ ajjhataṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ² paṭipuggalikaṃ upādinnaṃ³—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ ajjhataṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ bahiddhā?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ paṭipuggalikaṃ upādinnaṃ—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ bahiddhā.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ olārikaṃ⁴?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ olārikaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ sukhumāṃ?

Itthindriyāṃ⁵ . . . pe . . . kabalīgkāro āhāro: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ sukhumāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ hīnaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ amūñātāṃ avamūñātāṃ hīlitaṃ⁶ paribhūtaṃ acittikataṃ,⁷ hīnaṃ hinamataṃ⁸ hīna-sammataṃ, anipphayaṃ akantaṃ amānāpaṃ—rūpaṃ saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ hīnaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ paṇitaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ amūñātāṃ anavamūñātāṃ, ahīlitaṃ aparibhūtaṃ cittikataṃ paṇitaṃ paṇitamataṃ⁹ paṇitasammataṃ, ipphayaṃ kantaṃ mānāpaṃ: rūpaṃ saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ paṇitaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana rūpaṃ upādāya¹⁰ upādāya¹¹ rūpaṃ hīnaṃ paṇitaṃ datṭhabbaṃ.

Tattha¹² katamaṃ rūpaṃ dūre?

Itthindriyāṃ . . . pe . . . kabalīgkāro āhāro, yaṃ vā paṇ' aṇṇaṃ pi¹³ atthi rūpaṃ anāsanne avupakkaṭṭhe¹⁴ dūre asantike: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ dūre.

¹ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45. ² So B. and K. S¹: niyataṃ.

³ So B. always. K. and S²: upādinnaṃ. Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45; M. I, 188, 422. Franke, *Vienna Journal*, vol. vii., p. 355. ⁴ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 675-76 and 596.

⁵ See *Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. trans.), p. 208, n. 1.

⁶ S³: ahīlitaṃ here only. B: hīlitaṃ.

⁷ B: acittikataṃ. ⁸ S⁴ omits. ⁹ So S⁵.

¹⁰ So B. and S⁶. K: upādāya upādāya always.

¹¹ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 677, 678. ¹² S⁷: aṇṇam pi. So below.

¹³ S⁸: na vupakkaṭṭhe. B: avupakkaṭṭhe.

Tattha katamaj rūpay santike?

Cakkhāyatanaj . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaj, yaṃ
vā paṇ' aṇṇaj pi atthi rūpay āsanno upakkatṭhe¹ avidūre
santike: idaj vuccatī rūpay santike.

Taj taj vā paṇa rūpay upādāy' upādāya rūpay dūre
santike: dutṭhabbaj.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Yā² kāci vedanā attānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhata vā
bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhā vā hinā vā paṇita vā
vā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhaj abhiśayyūhitvā abhiśay-
khipitvā: ayaj vuccatī vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamā vedanā attā?

Yā vedanā attā niruddhā vigatā viparipatā utthaygatā
abhihatthagata uppajjitvā vigatā attā attāyassa saṃga-
hitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā
vedanā—ayaj vuccatī vedanā attā.

Tattha katamā vedanā anāgatā?

Yā vedanā ajāta abhūta asaṇjātā anibhattā anabhinib-
hattā apātubhūtā anuppannā asamuppannā anuttīhita
asamuttīhita anāgatā anāgatayassa saṃgaṇhitā—sukhā
vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaj
vuccatī vedanā anāgatā.

Tattha katamā vedanā paccuppannā?

Yā vedanā jātā bhūtā saṇjātā³ nibhattā abhinibhattā
pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā uttīhita samuttīhita
paccuppannā paccuppannayassa saṃgaṇhitā—sukhā vedanā
dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaj vuccatī
vedanā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā vedanā ajjhata?

Yā vedanā tesaj tesaj sattānaj ajjhataj paccattaṃ
niyakā⁴ pātipuggalika upādiṇṇā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā
vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaj vuccatī vedanā
ajjhata.

Tattha katamā vedanā bahiddhā?

Yā vedanā tesaj tesaj parasattānaj parapuggalānaj
ajjhataj paccattaṃ niyakā⁴ pātipuggalika upādiṇṇā—
sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—
ayaj vuccatī vedanā bahiddhā.

Tattha katamā vedanā oḷārikā?

Akusalā vedanā oḷārikā, kusalāvyākata vedanā sukhā.
Kusalākusalā vedanā oḷārikā, avyākata vedanā sukhā.

¹ S²: vup².

² S² omite saṇjātā.

³ Cf. S. III, 47; II, 253.

⁴ So S².

Dukkhā vedanā olārikā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca¹ vedanā sukhumā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā olārikā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhumā. Asamāpannessa vedanā olārikā, samāpannessa vedanā sukhumā. Sāsavā vedanā olārikā, anāsavā vedanā sukhumā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana vedanaṇ upādāy' upādāya vedanā olārikā sukhumā datthabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā hinā?²

Akusalā vedanā hinā, kusalāvyākātā vedanā paṇītā. Kusalākusalā vedanā hinā, avyākātā vedanā paṇītā. Dukkhā vedanā hinā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā paṇītā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā hinā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā paṇītā. Asamāpannessa vedanā hinā, samāpannessa vedanā paṇītā. Sāsavā vedanā hinā, anāsavā vedanā paṇītā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana vedanaṇ upādāy' upādāya vedanā hinā paṇītā datthabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā dūre?

Akusalā vedanā kusalāvyākātāhi³ vedanāhi dūre, kusalāvyākātā vedanā akusalāya vedanāya dūre. Kusalā vedanā akusalāvyākātāhi vedanāhi dūre, akusalāvyākātā vedanā kusalāya vedanāya dūre. Avyākātā vedanā⁴ kusalākusalāhi vedanāhi dūre, kusalākusalā vedanā avyākātāya vedanāya dūre. Dukkhā vedanā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya dūre. Sukhā vedanā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, dukkhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā⁵ sukhāya vedanāya dūre. Adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi dūre, sukhadukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya dūre. Asamāpannessa vedanā samāpannessa vedanāya dūre, samāpannessa vedanā samāpannessa vedanāya dūre. Sāsavā vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya dūre, anāsavā vedanā sāsavāya vedanāya dūre. Ayaṇ vuccati vedanā dūre.

Tattha katamā vedanā santike?

Akusalā vedanā akusalāya vedanāya santike, kusalā⁶ vedanā kusalāya vedanāya santike, avyākātā vedanā avyākātāya vedanāya santike. Dukkhā vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya santike, sukhā vedanā sukhāya vedanāya santike, adukkhamasukhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya

¹ S^o omits.

² B: hinā paṇītā?

³ S²: akusalāvyākātāhi.

⁴ S¹: avyākātāya vedanāya.

⁵ S² dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanāhi.

⁶ S²: akusalā.

santike. Asamāpannassa vedanā asamāpannassa vedanāya santike, samāpannassa vedanā samāpannassa vedanāya santike. Sācavā vedanā sācavāya vedanāya santike, anāsavā vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya santike.

Ayay vuccati vedanā santike.

Tag tag vā pana vedanay upādāy' upādāya vedanā dūre santike dajjhābā.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho?

Yā kāci saññā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhata vā bahiddhā vā olārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇṇā vā yā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhag abhisamvūhita abhisamkhipita: ayay vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saññā atitā?

Yā saññā atitā niruddhā vigatā viparīnatā atthagatā abbatthagatā uppajjitvā vigatā atitā atitayena sangahitā—cakkhusamphassajā saññā sotasaṃphassajā saññā ghāṇasaṃphassajā saññā jivhāsaṃphassajā saññā kāya-saṃphassajā saññā manosaṃphassajā saññā—ayay vuccati saññā atitā.

Tattha katamo saññā anāgatā?

Yā saññā ajāta abhūta asaṃjāta anibbata anabhinibbata apātubhūta anuppannā asamuppannā anutthitā asamutthitā anāgatā anāgatayena sangahitā—cakkhusaṃphassajā saññā . . . pe¹ . . . manosaṃphassajā saññā—ayay vuccati saññā anāgatā.

Tattha katamo saññā paccuppannā?

Yā saññā jāta bhūta saṃjāta nibbata abhinibbata pātubhūta uppannā samuppannā utthitā samutthitā paccuppannā paccuppannayena sangahitā—cakkhusaṃphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassajā saññā—ayay vuccati saññā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamo saññā ajjhata?

Yā saññā tesay tesay sattānāy ajjhataṇṇa paccattaṇṇa niyakā² pātipuggalikā upādiṇā—cakkhusaṃphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassajā saññā—ayay vuccati saññā ajjhata.

Tattha katamo saññā bahiddhā?

Yā saññā tesay tesay parasaṭṭānāy parapuggalānāy ajjhataṇṇa paccattaṇṇa niyakā pātipuggalikā upādiṇā—cakkhusaṃphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassajā saññā—ayay vuccati saññā bahiddhā.

¹ S⁴ and B. do not condense throughout these sections.

² So S⁴.

Tattha katamā saññā oṭṭarikā?

Paṭighasamphassaajā saññā oṭṭarikā, adhivacanasamphassaajā saññā sukhumā. Akusalā saññā oṭṭarikā, kusalāvyākata saññā sukhumā. Kusalākusalā saññā oṭṭarikā, avyākata saññā sukhumā. Dukkḥāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā oṭṭarikā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā sukhumā. Sukhadukkḥāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā oṭṭarikā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa saññā oṭṭarikā, samāpannassa saññā sukhumā. Sāsavā saññā oṭṭarikā, anāsavā saññā sukhumā.

Tag tag vā pana saññāy upādāy' upādāya saññā oṭṭarikā sukhumā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā saññā hinā?¹

Akusalā saññā hinā, kusalāvyākata saññā paṇīta. Kusalākusalā saññā hinā, avyākata saññā paṇīta. Dukkḥāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā hinā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā paṇīta. Sukhadukkḥāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā hinā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā paṇīta. Asamāpannassa saññā hinā, samāpannassa saññā paṇīta. Sāsavā saññā hinā, anāsavā saññā paṇīta.

Tag tag vā pana saññāy upādāy' upādāya saññā hinā paṇīta daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā saññā dūre?

Akusalā saññā kusalāvyākatahi saññāhi dūre, kusalāvyākata saññā akusalāya saññāya dūre; kusalā saññā akusalāvyākatahi saññāhi dūre, akusalāvyākata saññā kusalāya saññāya dūre; avyākata saññā kusalākusalāhi saññāhi dūre, kusalākusalā saññā avyākataya saññāya dūre. Dukkḥāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhadukkḥāhi vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, sukhadukkḥāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre. Asamāpannassa saññā samāpannassa saññāya dūre, samā-

¹ B: hinā paṇīta?

pannassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya dūre. Sāsavā saññā anāsavāya saññāya dūre, anāsavā saññā sāsavāya saññāya dūre. Ayag vuccati saññā dūre.

Tattha katamā saññā santike?

Akusalā saññā akusalāya saññāya santike, kusalā saññā kusalāya saññāya santike, avyākatā saññā avyākatāya saññāya santike. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike,¹ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike. Asamāpannassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya santike, samāpannassa saññā samāpannassa saññāya santike. Sāsavā saññā sāsavāya saññāya santike, anāsavā saññā anāsavāya saññāya santike. Ayag vuccati saññā santike.

Tay tay va pana saññaṃ upādāy' upādāya saññā dūre santike datṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho?

Ye² koci saṅkhārā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattā vā bahiddhā vū oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā bhīṇā vā paṇīṇā vā ye dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhag abhisamvūhitvā abhisankhipivā: ayag vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā atitā?

Ye saṅkhārā atitā niruddhā vigatā vipariyatā atthangatā abbatthangatā uppajjitvā vigatā atitā atitānsena saṅgahitā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā sotasaṃphassaajā cetanā ghāṇasaṃphassaajā cetanā jivhāsaṃphassaajā cetanā kāya-saṃphassaajā cetanā manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā atitā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā anāgatā?

Ye saṅkhārā ajātā abhūtā asaṃjātā anibbattā anabhinibbattā apātubhūtā anuppannā samuppannā anutṭhitā asamutṭhitā anāgatā anāgatānsena saṅgahitā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā anāgatā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā paccuppannā?

Ye saṅkhārā jātā bhūtā saṃjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā utṭhitā samutṭhitā pacc-

¹ S⁴: dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā (sic) sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya santike saññāya santike.

² S. III, 47; II, 253.

cuppannā paccuppannaysena saygalhitā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saykhārā paccuppannā.

Tattha katame saykhārā ajjhata?

Ye saykhārā tesay tesay sattānāy ajjhataṃ paccattāy niyakā paṭipuggalikā upādinnā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saykhārā ajjhata.

Tattha katame saykhārā bahiddhā?

Ye saykhārā tesay tesay parasattānāy parapuggalanāy ajjhataṃ paccattāy niyakā paṭipuggalikā upādinnā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saykhārā bahiddhā.

Tattha katame saykhārā oḷārikā?

Akusalā saykhārā oḷārikā, kusalāvyākata saykhārā sukkhumā; kusalākusalā saykhārā oḷārikā, avyākata saykhārā sukkhumā. Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttā saykhārā oḷārikā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukkhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saykhārā sukkhumā; sukkhadukkhaḥi vedanāhi sampayuttā saykhārā oḷārikā, adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saykhārā sukkhumā. Asamāpannaassa saykhārā oḷārikā, samāpannaassa saykhārā sukkhumā. Sāsava saykhārā oḷārikā, anāsava saykhārā sukkhumā.

Te te vā pana saykhāre upādāy' upādāya saykhārā oḷārikā sukkhumā dajjhabbā.

Tattha katame saykhārā hinā?¹

Akusalā saykhārā hinā, kusalāvyākata saykhārā paṇitā; kusalākusalā saykhārā hinā, avyākata saykhārā paṇitā. Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttā saykhārā hinā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukkhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saykhārā paṇitā; sukkhadukkhaḥi vedanāhi sampayuttā saykhārā hinā, adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saykhārā paṇitā. Asamāpannaassa saykhārā hinā, samāpannaassa saykhārā paṇitā. Sāsava saykhārā hinā, anāsava saykhārā paṇitā.

Te te vā pana saykhāre upādāy' upādāya saykhārā hinā paṇitā dajjhabbā.

Tattha katame saykhārā dūre?

Akusalā saykhārā kusalāvyākatehi saykhārehi dūre, kusalāvyākata saykhārā akusalehi saykhārehi dūre; kusalā saykhārā kusalāvyākatehi saykhārehi dūre; akusalāvyākata saykhārā kusalehi saykhārehi dūre;

¹ B: hinā paṇitā? (See p. 10.)

avyākataṃ saṅkhārā kusalākusalehi saṅkhārehi dūre; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā avyākatehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhadukkhaḥi vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, sukhadukkhaḥi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Asamāpannessa saṅkhārā samāpannessa saṅkhārehi dūre, samāpannessa saṅkhārā asamāpannessa saṅkhārehi dūre. Sāsavā saṅkhārā anāsavehi saṅkhārehi dūre; anāsavā saṅkhārā sāsavehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Ime vuccanti saṅkhārā dūre.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā santike?

Akusalā saṅkhārā akusalānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike, kusalā saṅkhārā kusalānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike, avyākataṃ saṅkhārā avyākatānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Asamāpannessa saṅkhārā asamāpannessa saṅkhārānaṃ santike; samāpannessa saṅkhārā samāpannessa saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Sāsavā saṅkhārā sāsavānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; anāsavā saṅkhārā anāsavānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Ime vuccanti saṅkhārā santike.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāro upādāy' upādāya saṅkhāra dūre santike dātṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo vīṇāṇaḥkhaṇḍho?

Yag' kiñci vīṇāṇaṃ attitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā ojarikāya vā sukhūmiyaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇṭṭaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhāya abhisaggiyubhīva abhi-saṅkhipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati vīṇāṇaḥkhaṇḍho.

Tattha katamaṃ vīṇāṇaṃ attitaṃ?

Yag viññāṇaṃ atitaṃ niruddhaṃ vigataṃ viparīṇataṃ atthaṃgataṃ abbatthayaṃgataṃ uppajjivā vigataṃ atitaṃ atitaṃsema saṃgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghaṇavīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ — idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ atitaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāgataṃ?

Yag viññāṇaṃ ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ assājātaṃ anibbattaṃ anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ anuppannaṃ asamuppannaṃ anuṭṭhitaṃ asamuṭṭhitaṃ anāgataṃ anāgataṃsema saṃgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ — idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ anāgataṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ paccuppannaṃ?

Yag viññāṇaṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṃjātaṃ nibbattaṃ abhinibbattaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannaṃ samuppannaṃ uṭṭhitaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ paccuppannaṃ paccuppannaṃsema saṃgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ — idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ paccuppannaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ ajjhattaṃ?

Yag viññāṇaṃ tesā tesā sattānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ pātipuggalikaṃ upādāṇaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ — idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ ajjhattaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ bahiddhā?

Yag viññāṇaṃ tesā tesā parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ pātipuggalikaṃ upādāṇaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ — idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ bahiddhā.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ; kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ; kusalākusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ; avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ; sukāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ,¹ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Asamāpannessa viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ, samāpannessa viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Sāvaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ, anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana viññāṇaṃ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ sukhumaṃ dajjhabbay.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ, kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ

¹ So B. and K. S°: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ.

² B: hīnaṃ paṇitaṃ? (See p. 8.)

paṇitā; kusalākusalā viññāṇā hīnā; avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ paṇitaṃ.¹ Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; sukhāya ca adukkhamasukkhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā paṇitā;² sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā hīnā,³ adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṇitaṃ. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ paṇitaṃ. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṇitaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pama viññāṇaṃ upādāy⁴ upādāya viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ paṇitaṃ dattābbaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ dūre?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalāvyākata viññāṇā⁵ akusala viññāṇā dūre, kusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ akusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre; akusalāvyākata viññāṇā kusala viññāṇā dūre, avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalākusalehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalākusalā viññāṇā⁶ avyākata viññāṇā dūre. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhāya ca adukkhamasukkhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukkhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā⁷ dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukkhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre; sukhāya ca adukkhamasukkhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre; adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre; sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ samāpannassa viññāṇā⁸ dūre, samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ asamāpannassa viññāṇā dūre. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāsava viññāṇā dūre; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ sāsava viññāṇā dūre. Idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ dūre.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ santike?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ akusalassa viññāṇassa santike;

¹ S¹: akusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ paṇitaṃ. Kusalākusalā viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ.

² S²: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṇitaṃ.

³ S³: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ.

⁴ S⁴: kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁵ S⁵: kusalākusalāṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁶ S⁶: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁷ S⁷ has viññāṇaṃ altered to viññāṇā.

kusalay viññāṇay kusalassa viññāṇassa santike; avyākatay viññāṇam avyākatassa viññāṇassa santike. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttay viññāṇay dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttay viññāṇay sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttay viññāṇay adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike. Asamāpannassa viññāṇay asamāpannassa viññāṇassa santike; samāpannassa viññāṇay samāpannassa viññāṇassa santike. Sāsavay viññāṇay sāsavassa viññāṇassa santike; anāsavay viññāṇay anāsavassa viññāṇassa santike. Iday vuccatī viññāṇay santike.

Tay taṇ vā pana viññāṇay upādāy' upādāya viññāṇay dūre santike dattābhavay.

SUTTANTARHĀJASĪYAY.¹

Pañcakkhandhā: rūpakkhando, vedanākkhandho, saññākkhandho, saṅkhārakkhandho, viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhando?

Ekavidhena² rūpakkhando: sabbay rūpay na hetu ahetukay hetuvippayuttay sappaccayay saṅkhatay rūpay³ lokīyay sāsavay saṇḍojaniyay ganthaniyay oghaniyay yoganiyay nivaraniyay⁴ parāmattīyay upādāniyay⁵ saṅkilesikay avyākatay anārammanay acetasikay cittavippayuttay neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhaminadhammay asaj-kilīṭṭhasaṅkilesikay na savitakka-savicāray na avitakka-vicāramattay avitakka-avicāray na pitisahagatay na sukhasahagatay na apekhāsahagatay neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābhay neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābhahetukay neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi⁶ neva sekkhay nāsekkhay parittay kāmāvacaray na rūpāvacaray na arūpāvacaray pariyaṇṇay no upariyaṇṇay aniyatay aniyyānikay uppannay chahi viññāṇehi viññeyyay aniccay jarābhīḥhūtay. Evay ekavidhena rūpakkhando.

¹ So B. and S⁴. K: °bhājanīyay. S⁴ *ahle* niṭṭhīṭay.

² Cf. Dh. S. §§ 584, 595.

³ So B. and K. S⁴:—sappaccayay saṅkhatay rūpiyay. On rūpiyay cf. *Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. trans.), p. 168, n. 4.

⁴ S⁴: nivaraniyay.

⁵ S⁴: upādāniyay.

⁶ K: nevācayagāminīnāpacayagāmiy; so B. with °gāmi.

Dāvidhena¹ rūpakkhando: atthi rūpaṃ upādā, atthi rūpaṃ no upādā.² Atthi rūpaṃ upādinnaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anupādinnaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ upādinnaupādāniyaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anupādinnaupādāniyaṃ.³ Atthi rūpaṃ sanidassanaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ sappatighaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ appatighaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ indriyaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na mahābhūtaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ viññatti, atthi rūpaṃ na viññatti. Atthi rūpaṃ cittaśamuttānaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na cittaśamuttānaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ cittaśahabhu, atthi rūpaṃ na cittaśahabhu.⁴ Atthi rūpaṃ cittānuparivatti, atthi rūpaṃ na cittānuparivatti. Atthi rūpaṃ ajjhattikāya, atthi rūpaṃ bahirāya. Atthi rūpaṃ olārikāya, atthi rūpaṃ sukhumāya. Atthi rūpaṃ dōre, atthi rūpaṃ santike . . . pe.⁵ . . . Atthi rūpaṃ kabalīṅkāro āhāro, atthi rūpaṃ na kabalīṅkāro āhāro. Evaṃ dāvidhena rūpakkhando.⁶

Tivīdhena rūpakkhando: yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikāya, taṃ upādā; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bahirāya, taṃ atthi upādā, atthi no upādā.⁷ Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikāya, taṃ upādinnaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bahirāya, taṃ atthi upādinnaṃ, atthi anupādinnaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikāya, taṃ upādinnaupādāniyaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bahirāya, taṃ atthi upādinnaupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādinnaupādāniyaṃ . . . pe.⁸ . . . Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikāya, taṃ na kabalīṅkāro āhāro; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bahirāya, taṃ atthi kabalīṅkāro āhāro, atthi na kabalīṅkāro āhāro. Evaṃ tivīdhena rūpakkhando.

Catubbīdhena rūpakkhando: yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi upādinnaṃ, atthi anupādinnaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi upādinnaṃ, atthi anupādinnaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi upādinnaupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādinnaupādāniyaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi upādinnaupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādinnaupādāniyaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi appatighaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 585, 596 foll.

² K: anupādā (no upādā?). B: nupādā. S¹ has only no upādā. Cf. Dh. S. § 585.

³ S¹ begins its . . . pe . . . here, and includes the elision given in the text. S² and K: upādinna, as above.

⁴ K: °sahābhū.

⁵ For elided contents see Dh. S. § 585.

⁶ S¹ adds:—Yathā rūpakkhando vibhattaṃ tathā idha vibhajitabbāya.

⁷ K: anupādā, and so below. B: nupādā. . . .

⁸ For elided portion see Dh. S. § 586.

appaṭiḡhaḡ.¹ Yan taḡ rūpaḡ upāḡā, taḡ atthi oḡārikaḡ, atthi sukhumāḡ; yan taḡ rūpaḡ no upāḡā, taḡ atthi oḡārikaḡ, atthi sukhumāḡ. Yan taḡ rūpaḡ upāḡā, taḡ atthi dūre, atthi santike; yan taḡ rūpaḡ no upāḡā, taḡ atthi dūre, atthi santike . . . pe . . . Diṭṭhaḡ sutāḡ mutāḡ viññātaḡ rūpaḡ.² Evaḡ catubbidhena rūpakkhando.

Pañcavidhena³ rūpakkhando: paṭhavidhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu yaṅ ca rūpaḡ upāḡā. Evaḡ pañcavidhena rūpakkhando.

Chabbidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhuviññeyyaḡ rūpaḡ sotaviññeyyaḡ rūpaḡ ghaṇaviññeyyaḡ rūpaḡ jivhāviññeyyaḡ rūpaḡ kāyaviññeyyaḡ rūpaḡ manoviññeyyaḡ rūpaḡ. Evaḡ chabbidhena rūpakkhando.

Sattavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhuviññeyyaḡ rūpaḡ . . . pe . . . manodhātuvīññeyyaḡ rūpaḡ manoviññāpadhātuvīññeyyaḡ⁴ rūpaḡ. Evaḡ sattavidhena rūpakkhando.

Aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhuviññeyyaḡ rūpaḡ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññeyyaḡ rūpaḡ atthi sukhasamphassaḡ, atthi dukkhasamphassaḡ, manodhātuvīññeyyaḡ rūpaḡ manoviññāpadhātuvīññeyyaḡ rūpaḡ. Evaḡ aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhando.

Navavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhundriyaḡ sotindriyaḡ ghaṇindriyaḡ jivhindriyaḡ kāyindriyaḡ itthindriyaḡ purisindriyaḡ jīvitindriyaḡ yaṅ ca rūpaḡ na indriyaḡ. Evaḡ navavidhena rūpakkhando.

Dasavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhundriyaḡ . . . pe . . . jīvitindriyaḡ na indriyaḡ rūpaḡ atthi sappatighaḡ, atthi appaṭiḡhaḡ. Evaḡ dasavidhena rūpakkhando.

Ekādasavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhāyatanaḡ sotāyatanaḡ ghaṇāyatanaḡ jivhāyatanaḡ kāyāyatanaḡ rūpāyatanaḡ saddāyatanaḡ gandhāyatanaḡ rasāyatanaḡ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaḡ yaṅ ca rūpaḡ anidassanaḡ appaṭiḡhaḡ dhammāyatanapariyāpannaḡ. Evaḡ ekādasavidhena rūpakkhando.

Ayaḡ vuccati rūpakkhando.⁵

RŪPAKKHANDHO NITTITO.

¹ S^a begins its . . . pe . . . here. Dh. S. slides nothing (§ 587).

² K. puts rūpaḡ in brackets with '2.' Cf. Dh. S. § 587.

³ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 588 foll.

⁴ This is doubtless the right reading in Dh. S. § 590.

⁵ K. omits.

1.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho: phassasampayutto.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ashetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sukhindriyaṃ, atthi dukkhindriyaṃ, atthi somanassindriyaṃ, atthi domanassindriyaṃ, atthi upekkhindriyaṃ.

Chabbidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaṃ vedanā sotassamphassaṃ vedanā ghānasamphassaṃ vedanā jivhāsamphassaṃ vedanā kāyasamphassaṃ vedanā manosamphassaṃ vedanā. Evag chabbidhena vedanākkhandho.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaṃ vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaṃ vedanā manodhātusamphassaṃ vedanā manoviññāpadhātusamphassaṃ vedanā. Evag sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaṃ vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaṃ vedanā atthi sukhā, atthi dukkhā, manodhātusamphassaṃ vedanā, manoviññāpadhātusamphassaṃ vedanā. Evag aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Navavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaṃ vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaṃ vedanā, manodhātusamphassaṃ vedanā, manoviññāpadhātusamphassaṃ vedanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evag navavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Dasavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaṃ vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaṃ vedanā atthi sukhā atthi dukkhā, manodhātusamphassaṃ vedanā manoviññāpadhātusamphassaṃ vedanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evag dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

[The Ten Categories of the Vedanākkhandha are now repeated 27 times with the object of presenting in varying form the Twofold (duvidhena) and Threefold (tividhena) Categories. The Single Category and seven

last Categories (ekavidhena, catubbidhena, &c.) remain unchanged, the last seven being always elided under . . . pe . . . Only the varying Categories are given below.]

2.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sabetuko,
 { ahētuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { vipāko,
 { vipākadhammadhammo,²
 { neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;³
 { upādinnupādāniyo,

atthi { anupādinnupādāniyo,
 { anupādinn' anupādāniyo ;

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-asāṅkilesiko ;

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
 { avitakka-vicāramatto,
 { avitakka-avicāro ;⁴

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
 { neva dassanāya na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;

atthi { ācāyagāmi,
 { apacāyagāmi,
 { neva ācāyagāmi na apacāyagāmi ;⁵

atthi { sekkho,
 { asekkho,
 { neva sekkho nāsekkho ;

atthi { paritto,
 { mahaggato,
 { appamāṇo ;

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 987-1042.

² S^d has avipāka^a here only.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . after this down to Evaṃ, &c.

⁴ K: avitakkāvicāro.

⁵ B. and K: nevācāyagāmināpacāyagāmi.

- atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamaññārammaṇo ;
- atthi { hino,
majjhimo,
paṇīto ;
- atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato ;
- atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggadhīpati ;
- atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādi ;
- atthi { ārito,
anāgato,
paccuppanno ;
- atthi { attārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo ;
- atthi { ajjhatto,
bahiddho,
ajjhattabāhiddho ;¹
- atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabāhiddhārammaṇo ;
- ... pe ... Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

3.

Davidhena vedanākkhandho :²

- atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto ;
- atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu abhetuko ;
- atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro ;
- atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo ;

¹ So S^d and B. K : bahiddho (bahiddha?), atthi ajjhattabāhiddho.

² S^d under Davidhena vedanākk has only atthi sahetuko, atthi abhetuko. The text to p. 21 follows K.

- atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo ;
atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto ;
atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,¹
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
atthi { saṅgyojaniyo,
 { asaṅgyojaniyo ;
atthi { saṅgyojanasampayutto,
 { saṅgyojanavippayutto ;
atthi { saṅgyojanavippayutta-saṅgyojaniyo,
 { saṅgyojanavippayutta-asaṅgyojaniyo ;

So for oghaniyo, yoganiyo, nīvaraniyo.

- atthi { parāmattho,
 { aparāmattho ;
atthi { parāmāseasampayutto,
 { parāmāsavippayutto ;
atthi { parāmāsavippayutta-parāmattho,
 { parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmattho ;
atthi { upādinnō,
 { anupādinnō ;
atthi { upādāniyo,
 { anupādāniyo ;
atthi { upādānasampayutto,
 { upādānavippayutto ;
atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
 { upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
atthi { saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkilesiko ;
atthi { saṅkiliṭṭho,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭho ;
atthi { kilesasampayutto,
 { kilesavippayutto ;
atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko,
 { kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;

So for dassanena pahātabbo, bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
dassanena and bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko.

- atthi { savitakko,
 { avitakko ;
atthi { savicāro,
 { avicāro ;

¹ K: sāsavavippayutta-sāsavo.

atthi { sappitiko,
 { appitiko ;
 atthi { pitisahagato,
 { na pitisahagato ;
 atthi { kāmāvacaro,
 { na kāmāvacaro ;

So for rūpāvacaro, and arūpāvacaro.

atthi { pariyāpanno,
 { apariyāpanno ;¹
 atthi { niyyāniko,²
 { aniyyaniko ;
 atthi { niyato,
 { aniyato ;
 atthi { su-uttaro,
 { anuttaro ;
 atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.³

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { aveyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

4.

Davidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.⁴

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :⁵

atthi { ajjhataṭṭārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

DUKAMŪLAKAJ.⁶

¹ S⁴ : na pariyāpanno *here only*.

² S⁴ : niyyāniko.

³ S⁴ : asaraṇo *here only*.

⁴ So S⁴.

⁵ S⁴ and B : atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo,
 atthi nava-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo . . . pe . . .
 atthi upādānupādāniyo . . . pe . . . atthi ajjhataṭṭāram-
 maṇo &c.

⁶ S⁴ : Dukamūlako nipphāso.

5.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { aheto.

Tivīdhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

6.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { sarāṇo,
 { arāṇo.

Tivīdhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

7.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :²

atthi { sahetuko,
 { aheto.

Tivīdhena vedanākkhandho :³

atthi { ajjhāttārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

¹ B and S⁴ : . . . atthi hetusampayutto, atthi hetuvip-payutto. S⁴ only: Tivīdhena vedanākkhandho : atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo, atthi nava-vipāka-na-vipāka-dhammadhammo [pe is omitted]. Evay, &c.

² B has an extra section: atthi na hetu sahetuko &c., as in 3, much condensed. Tivīdhena, as in 6.

³ K has . . . pe . . . inserted here. B repeats Tivīdhena of 2 (p. 16).

8.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { sarāṇo,
 { arāṇo.

Tivīdhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhataṛāmmāṇo,
 { bahiddhārammāṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammāṇo.

... pe ... Evag dasavīdhena vedanākkhandho.²

TIKAMŪLAKAṆ.³

9.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sāhetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tivīdhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;

... pe ... Evag, &c.

10.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 { hetuvippayutto.

¹ B. and S^a under 8 read the full Duvidhena categories except the first pair, as given under 9. For Tivīdhena S^a has only the first triplet, as given under 6, B. following K.

² S^a here continues with two extra variants in Duvidhena and Tivīdhena : — (8a) Duvidhena : — sāhetuko, ahetuko. Tivīdhena : — full list, much condensed, except first triplet (cf. 2), beginning at vipāko. (8b) Duvidhena : — full list, much condensed, except the first pair (cf. 3), beginning with hetusampayutto. Tivīdhena : — last triplet only (cf. 8). There seemed insufficient justification for inserting these repetitions in the text.

³ S^a : Tikamūlakay nīṭṭhīṭay.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

11.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sabetuko,
na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { upādiṃupādāniyo,
anupādiṃupādāniyo,
anupādiṃ anupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

12.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

13.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kennaci viññeyyo,
kennaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-saviāro,
avitakka-viāramatto,
avitakka-aviāro ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

14.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo.

Tivīdheṇa vedanākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
 . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

15.

Duvidheṇa vedanākkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto.

Tivīdheṇa vedanākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbāhetuko,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetuko,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetuko ;
 . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

16.

Duvidheṇa vedanākkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tivīdheṇa vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ācayagāmi,
 { apacayagāmi,
 { nevācayagāmi na apacayagāmi ;
 . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

17.

Duvidheṇa vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
 { asaṃyojaniyo.

Tivīdheṇa vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
 { asekho,
 { neva sekho nāsekho ;
 . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

18.

Duvidheṇa vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
 { saṃyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamāno ;
... pe ... Evag, &c.

19.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamāṇārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evag, &c.

20.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { gānṭhaniyo,
agānṭhaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { hīno,
majjhīmo,
papīto ;
... pe ... Evag, &c.

21.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { gānṭhasampayutto,
gānṭhavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato ;
... pe ... Evag, &c.

22.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { gānṭhavippayutta-gānṭhaniyo,
gānṭhavippayutta-agānṭhaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
 { maggahetuko,
 { maggādhipati :
 . . . pe . . . Evag. &c.

23.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghaniyo,
 { anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
 { anuppanno,
 { uppādi :
 . . . pe . . . Evag. &c.

24.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghasampayutto,
 { oghavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { atito,
 { anāgato,
 { paccuppanno :
 . . . pe . . . Evag. &c.

25.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
 { oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { atitārammaṇo,
 { anāgatārammaṇo,
 { paccuppannārammaṇo :
 . . . pe . . . Evag. &c.

26.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { yoganiyo,
 { ayoganiyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhatto,
 { bahiddho,
 { ajjhatabhiddho ;
 . . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

27.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { yagasampayutto,
 { yogavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evay dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

UBHATO VADḌHAKAJ.

1.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno. Evay sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena vedanākkhandho :¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno. Evay sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Caturvisatividhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; sotasaṃphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . ghāṇasaṃphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . jivhāsaṃphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; cakkhusamphassa-jā vedanā, sotasaṃphassa-jā vedanā, ghāṇasaṃphassa-jā vedanā, jivhāsaṃphassa-jā vedanā, kāyasaṃphassa-jā vedanā, manosaṃphassa-jā vedanā. Evay catu-visatividhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi caturvisatividhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhu-

¹ B and S⁴ here insert atthi vipako . . . pe . . .

samphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho¹ atthi ajjhattāram-
maṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabāhīd-
dhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho
... pe ... ghānasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho
... pe ... jivhāsamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho
... pe ... kāyasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho
... pe ... manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho
atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi
ajjhattabāhīd-dhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassaṇā vedanā
... pe ... manosamphassaṇā vedanā. Evay catuvīsa-
tīdheṇa vedanākkhandho.

Tiṅsavīdheṇa vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassa-
paccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpā-
vacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotasa-
m-phassapaccayā ... pe ... ghānasamphassapaccayā
... pe ... jivhāsamphassapaccayā ... pe ... kāya-
samphassapaccayā ... pe ... manosamphassapaccayā
vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro,
atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusampha-
saṇā vedanā ... pe ... manosamphassaṇā vedanā.
Evay tiṅsavīdheṇa vedanākkhandho.

Bahuvīdheṇa vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapa-
cayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi
avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi
arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā
... pe ... ghānasamphassapaccayā jivhāsamphassa-
paccayā ... pe ... kāyasamphassapaccayā ... pe ...
manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo,
atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi
rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cak-
khusamphassaṇā vedanā ... pe ... manosamphassaṇā
vedanā. Evay bahuvīdheṇa vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvīdheṇa vedanākkhandho: cakkhusa-
m-phassapaccayā vedanākkhandho² atthi ajjhattārammaṇo,
atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabāhīd-dhārammaṇo,
atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro,
atthi अपरियāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā ... pe ...
ghānasamphassapaccayā ... pe ... jivhāsamphassa-
paccayā ... pe ... kāyasamphassapaccayā ... pe ...
manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho³ atthi ajjhat-

¹ B and S³ here insert atthi vipāko ... pe ...

² B and S⁴ here insert atthi vipāko ... pe ...

tārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi vjhattābahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; cakkhusamphassaajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā vedanā. Evay bahuvīdhena vedanākkhandho.

Ayay vuccanti vedanākkhandho.¹

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho? Ekavīdhena saññākkhandho: phassa-sampayutto.

Davīdhena saññākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

Tivīdhena saññākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbīdhena saññākkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno.

Pañcavīdhena saññākkhandho: atthi sukhindriya-sampayutto, atthi dukkhindriya-sampayutto, atthi somanassa-indriya-sampayutto, atthi domanassa-indriya-sampayutto, atthi upēkhindriya-sampayutto.

Chabbīdhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā saññā, sotasa-mphassaajā saññā, ghānasa-mphassaajā saññā, jīvhasa-mphassaajā saññā, kāyasa-mphassaajā saññā, manosa-mphassaajā saññā. Evay chabbīdhena saññākkhandho.

Sattavīdhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasa-mphassaajā saññā, manodhātusa-mphassaajā saññā, manovīññāpadhātusa-mphassaajā saññā. Evay sattavīdhena saññākkhandho.

Aṭṭhavīdhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasa-mphassaajā saññā: atthi sukhasa-hagatā, atthi dukkhasa-hagatā, manodhātusa-mphassaajā saññā, manovīññāpadhātusa-mphassaajā saññā. Evay aṭṭhavīdhena saññākkhandho.

Navavīdhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasa-mphassaajā saññā, manodhātusa-mphassaajā saññā manovīññāpadhātusa-mphassaajā saññā: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato. Evay navavīdhena saññākkhandho.

Dasavīdhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasa-mphassaajā saññā: atthi sukhasa-hagatā, atthi dukkhasa-hagatā, manodhātusa-mphassaajā saññā, manovīññāpadhātusa-mphassaajā saññā: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato. Evay dasavīdhena saññākkhandho.

¹ S^a: Vedanākkhandho nīṭṭhito.

[These Ten Categories are repeated, as in the case of Vedanākkhandho, with varying Duvidhena and Tividhena. The only additional variant is the first triplet given below. The Ēkavidhena, being unvarying, is here again omitted.]

2.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto :

atthi { vipāko,
 { vipākadhammadhammo;
 { neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo :

... pe¹ . . .

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.

... pe . . . Evay dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 { hetuvippayutto ;

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 { na hetu ahetuko ;

atthi { lokiyo,
 { lokuttaro ;

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 { kenaci na viññeyyo ;

atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo ;

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto ;

¹ So S^a down to Evay. . . . K gives the text in full as for Vedanākkhandho (2). B gives only first triplet.

² S^a and B insert another series (2a) before 3, giving under Duvidhena only the pair atthi sahetuko . . . ahetuko (as in 2), and under Tividhena the full Tikag, abbreviated, starting from atthi vipāko. . . .

- atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavō,
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
 atthi saṃyojaniyo . . .
 atthi gāthaniyo . . .
 atthi oghaniyo . . .
 atthi yoganiyo . . .
 atthi nivaraniyo . . .
 atthi { parāmattho,
 { aparāmattho ;
 atthi { upādiṇṇo,
 { anupādiṇṇo ;
 atthi { upādāniyo,
 { anupādāniyo ;
 atthi { upādānasampayutto,
 { upādānavippayutto ;
 atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
 { upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
 atthi { saṃkilesiko,
 { asaṃkilesiko ;
 atthi { saṃkilittṭho,
 { asaṃkilittṭho ;
 atthi { kilesasampayutto,
 { kilesavippayutto ;
 atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṃkilesiko,
 { kilesavippayutta-asaṃkilesiko ;
 atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { na dassanena pahātabbo ;
 atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
 atthi dassanena pahātabbahotuko . . .
 atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahotuko . . .
 atthi { savitakko,
 { avitakko ;
 atthi { savicāro,
 { avicāro ;
 atthi { sappitiko,
 { appitiko ;
 atthi { piṭisahagato,
 { na piṭisahagato ;
 atthi sukhasahagato . . .
 atthi upekkhāsahagato . . .
 atthi kāmāvacaro . . .
 atthi rūpāvacaro . . .
 atthi arupāvacaro . . .
 atthi { pariyāpanno,
 { apariyāpanno ;

atthi niyyāniko . . .

atthi niyato . . .

atthi { sa-uttaro,
anuttaro :

atthi { sarāgo,
arāgo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,¹
akusalo,
avyākato :

. . . pe . . . Evay dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

4.

Davidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sarāgo,
arāgo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :²

atthi { ajjhāttārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo :

. . . pe . . . Evay dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

DEKAMCĀKAY.³

5.

Davidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato :

. . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

¹ S¹ and B have here again atthi vipāko, &c., and full Tikay somewhat abbreviated. See under vedanākkhandho (2, 3).

² K inserts . . . pe . . . here, though not in vedanākkhandho (4). S¹ and B begin with atthi sukkhāya vedanāya saṃpayutto, giving the full Tikay abbreviated. S² adds: Yathā kusālatthike viññhāro evay sabbe pi tika viññhāretabha.

³ S¹ adds niṣṭhitay.

6.

Davidhena¹ saññākkhandho :atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

7.²

Davidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.Tividhena saññākkhandho :³atthi { ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhataṭṭabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

8.⁴Davidhena saññākkhandho :⁵atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

¹ B and S^a, for 6, read . . . davidhena . . . atthi hetu-sampayutto . . . vippayutto. B adds . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . . araṇo. S^d: Tividhena . . . atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe. . . B: Tividhena as in text.

² S^d has the full Dukay (from na hetu sahetuko), abbreviated, and, under Tividhena, atthi kusalo . . . with . . . pe. . . Evag, &c.

³ K here inserts . . . pe. . . B here follows 2 (p. 29).

⁴ S^b has here again an extra series (7a), giving under Davidhena . . . atthi sahetuko . . . ahetuko only, and, under Tividhena, atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . with the remainder of Tikay, abbreviated. Under 8 S^a has: Davidhena . . . atthi hetusampayutto . . . and full Dukay, abbreviated, and, under Tividhena, the same as in the text (8).

⁵ K inserts . . . pe. . . B: atthi hetusampayutto . . . vippayutto . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . . araṇo.

Tividhena saññakkhandho :

atthi { ajjhāttārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evag dasavidhena saññakkhandho.

TIKAMĪLAKAṬṬA.¹

9.

Davidhena saññakkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahētuko.

Tividhena saññakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

10.

Davidhena saññakkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 { hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena saññakkhandho :

atthi { sukhāya vedānāya sampayutto,
 { dukkhāya vedānāya sampayutto,
 { adukkhāmasukhāya vedānāya sampayutto ;

. . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

11.

Davidhena saññakkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 { na hetu ahētuko.

Tividhena saññakkhandho :

atthi { vipāko,
 { vipākadhammadhammo,
 { neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;

. . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

¹ S² adds nittthitag.

12.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
 { lokuttaro.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 { anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 { anopādiṇṇupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

13.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 { keneci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-asāṅkilesiko ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

14.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
 { avitakka-vicāramatto,
 { avitakka-avitakko ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

15.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { pītisahagato,
 { sukhāsahagato,
 { upekkhāsahagato ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

16.

Davidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo;
 . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

17.

Davidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
 { asaṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko;
 . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

18.

Davidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
 { saṃyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ācāyagāmi,
 { apacāyagāmi,
 { nevācāyagāmi na apacāyagāmi.¹
 . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

19.

Davidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
 { saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyo.

¹ K: neva ācāyagāmi nāpacāyagāmi. B: neva ācāyagāmināpacāyagāmi.

Tivīdheṇa saññākkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
 { asekho,
 { neva sekho nāsekho ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

20.

Duvidheṇa saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthaniyo,
 { aganthaniyo.

Tivīdheṇa saññākkhandho :

atthi { pacitto,
 { mahaggato,
 { appamāṇo ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

21.

Duvidheṇa saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
 { ganthavippayutto.

Tivīdheṇa saññākkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
 { mahaggatārammaṇo,
 { appamāṇārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

22.

Duvidheṇa saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
 { ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo.

Tivīdheṇa saññākkhandho :

atthi { bhīno,
 { majjhbīno,
 { paṇīto ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

23.

Duvidheṇa saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghaniyo,
 { anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
 { sammattaniyato,
 { aniyato;
 . . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

24.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghasampayutto,
 { oghavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
 { maggahetuko,
 { maggādhipati;
 . . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

25.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
 { oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
 { anuppanno,
 { uppādi;
 . . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

26.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yoganiyo,
 { ayoganiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { atto,
 { anāgato,
 { paccuppanno;
 . . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

27.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yogasampayutto,
 { yogavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { atilārammaṇo,
anāgutārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evag, *etc.*

28.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yogavippayutta-yoganiyo,
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhatto,
bahiddho,
ajjhattabahiddho ;
... pe ... Evag, *etc.*

29.

Davidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { nivaraniyo,
anivaraniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

... pe ... Evag dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

UBBATO VADḌHAKAY.¹

Sattavidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato, atthi { kāmāvacaro,
rūpāvacaro,
arūpāvacaro,
apariyāpanno.

Evag sattavidhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhā- atthi { kāmāvacaro,
rammaṇo, rūpāvacaro,
arūpāvacaro,
apariyāpanno.

Evag sattavidhena saññākkhandho.

¹ S^d: ubbatovadḍhikay niṭṭhitag.

² S^d. gives, in brief, the whole Tikay: atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampāyutto : . . pe . . . atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, *etc.* B gives first and last triplet only.

Catuvīsativīdhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassa-
paccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi
avyākato; sotasaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . ghāṇasaṃ-
phassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsaṃphassa-paccayā
. . . pe . . . kāyasamphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . mano-
saṃphassa-paccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi
akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhusamphassa-jā saññā, sota-
saṃphassa-jā saññā, ghāṇasaṃphassa-jā saññā, jivhasaṃ-
phassa-jā saññā kāyasamphassa-jā saññā, manosaṃphassa-jā
saññā. Evaṃ catuvīsativīdhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsativīdhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusaṃ-
phassa-paccayā saññākkhandho¹ atthi ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo,
atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo;
sotasaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . ghāṇasaṃphassa-pac-
cayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . .
kāyasamphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-pac-
cayā saññākkhandho atthi ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo, atthi bahid-
dhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo; cakkhu-
saṃphassa-jā saññā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-jā saññā.
Evaṃ catuvīsativīdhena saññākkhandho.

Tiṣṇavidhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusaṃphassa-paccayā
saññākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi
arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; sotasaṃphassa-paccayā
. . . pe . . . ghāṇasaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . .
jivhāsaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassa-
paccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-paccayā saññā-
kkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi
arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; cakkhusamphassa-jā
saññā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-jā saññā. Evaṃ
tiṣṇavidhena saññākkhandho.

Bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho²: cakkhusaṃphassa-paccayā
saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avya-
kato; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpā-
vacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; sotasaṃphassa-paccayā
. . . pe . . . ghāṇasaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . .
jivhāsaṃphassa-paccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassa-
paccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-paccayā saññā-
kkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi

¹ S² inserts atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto
. . . pe . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B inserts first of
these triplets only.

² S² omits this paragraph.

kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassaajā saññā . . . pe . . . mano-samphassaajā saññā. Evaj bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho:¹ cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho² atthi ajjhāttārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasaṃphassaṃpaccayā . . . pe . . . ghāṇasaṃphassaṃpaccayā . . . pe . . . jīvhasaṃphassaṃpaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassaṃpaccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassaṃpaccayā saññākkhandho atthi ajjhāttārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassaajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassaajā saññā. Evaj bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

Ayaj vuccati saññākkhandho.³

1

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho?

Ekavīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cittasampayutto.

Dvīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi hetu, atthi na hetu.

Tīvīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata.

Catuvīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi sukhindriyasampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekkhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā, sotasaṃphassaajā cetanā, ghāṇasaṃphassaajā cetanā, jīvhasaṃphassaajā cetanā, kāyasaṃphassaajā cetanā, manosaṃphassaajā cetanā. Evaj chabbīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Sattavīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassaajā cetanā, manod-

¹ S⁴ gives only this version of bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

² S⁴ inserts atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B. inserts only the first of these triplets.

³ S⁴ adds Saññākkhandho niṭṭhito.

hātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā. Evay sattāvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā atthi sukkasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā. Evay aṭṭhavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Navavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evay navavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā, atthi sukkasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā; manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evay dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

[The Categories are now repeated as in the foregoing Kbandhā with varying Duvidhena and Tividhena. The omitted Categories Ekavidhena, &c., are to be read as set forth under Section I.]

2.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi {hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi {sukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
aduḥkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto;
. . . pe¹ . . . Evay dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

3.²

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi {sahetuko,
ahetuko;

¹ So S^o. B. and K give the full Tikay.

² S^o has another series inserted here: under Davidhena: atthi hetu . . . na hetu; under Tividhena, full Tikay abbreviated, beginning atthi vipāko. . .

- atthi | hetusampayutto,
| hetuvippayutto ;
- atthi | hetu ceva sahetuko ca,
| sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ;
- atthi | hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca,
| hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu ;
- atthi | na hetu sahetuko,
| na hetu ahetaiko.
- atthi | lokiyo,
| lokuttaro ;
- atthi | kenaci viññeyyo,
| kenaci na viññeyyo ;
- atthi | āsavo,
| no āsavo ;
- atthi | sāsavo,
| anāsavo ;
- atthi | āsavasampayutto,
| āsavavippayutto ;
- atthi | āsavo ceva sāsavo ca,
| sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ;
- atthi | āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca,
| āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ;
- atthi | āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
| āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
- atthi | saṃyojanaṃ,
| no saṃyojanaṃ ;
- atthi | saṃyojaniyo,
| asaṃyojaniyo ;
- atthi | saṃyojanasampayutto,
| saṃyojanavippayutto ;
- atthi | saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniyo ca,
| saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ;
- atthi | saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca,
| saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ;
- atthi | saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
| saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyo ;
- atthi | gantho,
| no gantho ;
- atthi | ganthaniyo,
| aganthaniyo ;
- atthi | ganthasampayutto,
| ganthavippayutto ;
- atthi | gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca,
| ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ;
- atthi | gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca,
| ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ;

- atthi | parāmasavippayutta-parāmattho,
parāmasavippayutta-aparāmattho ;
- atthi | upādiṇṇo,
anupādiṇṇo ;
- atthi | upādānaṃ,
no upādānaṃ ;
- atthi | upādāniyo,
anupādāniyo ;
- atthi | upādānasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi | upādānañ ceva upādāniyo ca,
upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ ;
- atthi | upādānañ ceva upādānasampayutto ca,
upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ ;
- atthi | upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi | kilesa,
no kilesa ;
- atthi | saṃkilesiko,
asaṃkilesiko ;
- atthi | saṃkiliṭṭho,
asaṃkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi | kilesāsampayutto,
kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi | kilesa ceva saṃkilesiko ca,
saṃkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi | kilesa ceva saṃkiliṭṭho ca,
saṃkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi | kilesa ceva kilesāsampayutto ca,
kilesāsampayutto ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi | kilesavippayuttasaṃkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaṃkilesiko ;
- atthi | dassanena pahātabbo,
na dassanena pahātabbo ;
- atthi | bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
- atthi | dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
na dassanena pahātabbahetuko ;
- atthi | bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
- atthi | savitakko,
avitakko ;
- atthi | savicāro,
avicāro ;
- atthi | sappīṭiko,
appīṭiko ;

- atthi | pitisaṃhagato,
 na pitisaṃhagato ;
 atthi | sukhasaṃhagato,
 na sukhasaṃhagato ;
 atthi | upekkhāsaṃhagato,
 na upekkhāsaṃhagato ;
 atthi | kāmāvacaro,
 na kāmāvacaro ;
 atthi | rūpāvacaro,
 na rūpāvacaro ;
 atthi | arūpāvacaro,
 na arūpāvacaro ;
 atthi | pariyāpanno,
 apariyāpanno ;
 atthi | niyyāniko,
 anīyyāniko ;
 atthi | nīyato,
 anīyato ;
 atthi | sa-uttaro,¹
 anuttaro ;
 atthi | saraṇo,
 asaraṇo.²

Tivīdheṇa saṃkhārakkhandho :

- atthi | kusalo,
 ākusalo,
 avyākato ;
 . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

4.

Duvidheṇa saṃkhārakkhandho :

- atthi | saraṇo,
 asaraṇo.

Tivīdheṇa saṃkhārakkhandho :

- atthi³ | ajjhataṇṇarāmaṇo,
 bahiddhāraṇṇarāmaṇo,
 ajjhatabahiddhāraṇṇarāmaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evag dasaviidheṇa saṃkhārakkhandho
 Dukamālakay.⁴

¹ K : uttaro.

² K : asaraṇo.

³ B. and S^d give the full Tikay, abbreviated, beginning
 atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . .

⁴ S^d adds nīttūtaṇ, and always.

5.

Duvidhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evag, &c.

6.

Duvidhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evag, &c.

7.

Duvidhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi² { hetu,
na hetu,

Tividhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { ajjhataṛammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evag, &c.

8.³

Duvidhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { ajjhataṛammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.

... pe ... Evag dasavidhena saykhāraṅkhandho.

Tikamālakay.

¹ S^o: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

² S^o gives abbreviated form of full Tikay beginning atthi hetusampayutto. . . .

³ S^d omits this section.

9.

Davidhena saykhāraakkhandho :

atthi | hetu,
| na hetu.

Tividhena saykhāraakkhandho :

atthi | kusalo,
| akusalo,
| avyākato ;
... pe ... Evan, &c.

10.

Davidhena saykhāraakkhandho :

atthi | sahetuko,
| ahhetuko,

Tividhena saykhāraakkhandho :

atthi | sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
| dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
| adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;
... pe ... Evan, &c.

11.

Davidhena saykhāraakkhandho :

atthi | hetusampayutto,
| hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena saykharakkhandho :

atthi | vipāko,
| vipākadhammadhammo,
| neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
... pe ... Evan, &c.

12.

Davidhena saykhāraakkhandho :

atthi | hetu ceva sahetuko ca,
| sahetuko ceva na ca hetu.

Tividhena saykharakkhandho :

atthi | upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
| anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
| anupādiṇṇ' anupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evan, &c.

13.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca,
 hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko;
 . . . pe Evaj, &c.

14.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savičāro,
 avitakka-vicāramatto,
 avitakka-avičāro;
 . . . pe Evaj, &c.

15.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
 lokutiāro.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { pītisahagato,
 sukhasahagato,
 upekhasahagato;
 . . . pe Evaj, &c.

16.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
 (neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo;
 . . . pe Evaj, &c.

17.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { sāsaṃ,
 anāsava.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { ācāyagāmi,
 apacāyagāmi,
 nevācāyagāmi na apacāyagāmi ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

18.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavaṃ sampayutto,
 āsavaṃ vippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
 asekho,
 neva sekho nāsekho ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

19.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavaṃ ceva sāsaṃ ca,
 sāsaṃ ceva no ca āsavaṃ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
 mahaggato,
 appamāṇo ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

20.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavaṃ ceva āsavaṃ sampayutto ca,
 āsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavaṃ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
 mahaggatārammaṇo,
 appamāṇārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

21.

Daviḍhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavaṭṭippayutta-sāsavō,
 { āsavaṭṭippayutta-anāsavo.

Tivīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi { hīno,
 { majjhīmo,
 { paṇīto :

. . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

22.

Daviḍhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi { saṃyojanag,
 { no saṃyojanag.

Tivīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
 { sammattaniyato,
 { aniyato ;

. . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

23.

Daviḍhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
 { asaṃyojaniyo.

Tivīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
 { maggahetuko,
 { maggādhipatī ;

. . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

24.

Daviḍhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
 { saṃyojanavippayutto.

Tivīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
 { anuppanno,
 { uppādi ;

. . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

25.

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniyo ca,
 | saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | atito,
 | anāgato,
 | paṇḍappanno;
 . . . pe . . . Evam, &c.

26.

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca,
 | saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | atitārammaṇo,
 | anāgatārammaṇo,
 | paṇḍappannārammaṇo;
 . . . pe . . . Evam, &c.

27.

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
 | saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | ajjhatta,
 | bahiddha,
 | ajjhattabahiddha;
 . . . pe . . . Evam, &c.

28.

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | gantho,
 | no gantho.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | ajjhattārammaṇo,
 | bahiddhārammaṇo,
 | ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evam dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Ubbato vadḍhakag.¹

¹ S² : ubbato-vadḍhanakag nīṭṭhitag.

Sattavidhena saykhārakkhandho :

atthi	{ kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
-------	------------------------------------	-------	---

Evag sattavidhena saykhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena saykhārakkhandho :

atthi	{ ajjhātārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhatabhiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
-------	--	-------	---

Evag sattavidhena saykhārakkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena saykhārakkhandho : cakkhusamphassa-
paccayā saykhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo
atthi avyākato; sotusamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . .
ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapac-
cayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . .
manosamphassapaccayā saykhārakkhandho atthi kusalo,
atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā
. . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. *Evag catuvīsa-*
tividhena saykhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena saykhārakkhandho : cak-
khusamphassapaccayā saykhārakkhandho¹ atthi ajjhat-
tārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhā-
rammaṇo; sotusamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghāna-
samphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā
. . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . mano-
samphassapaccayā saykhārakkhandho atthi ajjhātāram-
maṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhā-
rammaṇo; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . mano-
samphassajā cetanā. *Evag catuvīsatividhena saykhārak-*
khandho.

Tiṣṣavidhena saykhārakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapac-
cayā saykhārakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpā-
vacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasa-
mphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā

¹ *S^a and B insert beginning of full Tikay :* atthi sukhāya
vedanāya sampayutto. . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

² *S^a inserts atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B inserts only*
atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . .

. . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāya-samphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassa-jā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ tiṅsa-vidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Bahuvīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghaṇāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhā-samphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ bahuvīdhenasaṅkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . .¹ atthi ajjhāttarammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhāttabāhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghaṇāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāya-samphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi ajjhāttarammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhāttabāhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā cetanā, . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ bahuvīdhenasaṅkhārakkhandho.

Ayaṃ vucceti saṅkhārakkhandho.²

1.

Tuttha katamo viññāṇakkhandho?

Ekavīdhena viññāṇakkhandho: phassasampayutto.

¹ S⁴ inserta atthi vipāko.

² S⁴: . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandho niṭṭhito.

atthi vipāko,
 vipākadhammadhammo,
 neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo;
 . . . pe . . .
 atthi ajjhattārammaṇo,
 bahiddhārammaṇo,
 ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.¹
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

3.²

Davidhena viññāṇakkhandho;³

atthi hetusampayutto,
 hetuvippayutto;
 atthi na hetu sahetuko,
 na hetu ahetuko;
 atthi lokiyo,
 lokuttaro;
 atthi kenaci viññeyyo,
 kenaci na viññeyyo;
 atthi sāsavo,
 anāsavo;
 atthi āsavasampayutto,
 āsavavippayutto;
 atthi āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 āsavavippayutta-anāsavo;
 atthi saṃyojaniyo,
 asaṃyojaniyo;
 atthi saṃyojanasampayutto,
 saṃyojanavippayutto;
 atthi saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
 saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyo;
 atthi gāṇṭhaniyo . . .
 atthi oghaniyo . . .
 atthi yoganiyo . . .
 atthi nivaraniyo . . .

¹ So S^d, which, however, omits the first triplet. K. and B. give full Tikay.

² S^d gives here an additional series; under Davidhena only sahetuko, ahetuko; under Tividhena: . . . vipāko . . . pe . . . ajjhattārammaṇo . . .

³ Much abbreviated in S^d.

- atthi {parāmattho,
aparāmattho ;
- atthi {parāmasasampayutto,
parāmasavippayutto ;
- atthi {parāmasavippayutta-parāmattho,
parāmasavippayutta-aparāmattho ;
- atthi {upādīṇo,
anupādīṇo ;
- atthi {upādānasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi {upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi {saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi {saṅkiliṭṭho,
asaṅkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi {kilesasampayutto,
kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi {kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi {dassanena pahātabbo,
na dassanena pahātabbo ;
- atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
- atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko . . .
- atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko . . .
- atthi {avitakko,
avitakko ;
- atthi saviṇṇo . . .
- atthi sappīṭiko . . .
- atthi {pīṭisahagato,
na pīṭisahagato ;
- atthi sukhasahagato . . .
- atthi upekkhasahagato . . .
- atthi {kāmaṇvacaro,
na kāmaṇvacaro ;
- atthi rūpaṇvacaro . . .
- atthi arūpaṇvacaro . . .
- atthi {pariyāpanno,
apariyāpanno ;
- atthi niyyāniko . . .
- atthi niyato . . .
- atthi sa-uttaro . . .
- atthi sarapo . . .

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

4.

Davidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :¹

atthi { ajjhataṛammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

DEHAMŪLAKAṆ.

5.

Davidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

6.

Davidhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d and B. give first and last triplets of full Tikay :
sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . .

² S^d has instead hetusampayutto, hetuvippayutto.
B. follows S^d, but adds . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . .

7.

Duvīdhena viññāpakkhando :¹

atthi | sahetuko,
| aheto.

Tivīdhena viññāpakkhando :²

atthi | ajjhāttārammaṇo,
| bahiddhārammaṇo,
| ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evam, &c.

8.³Duvīdhena viññāpakkhando :⁴

atthi | sarapa,
| arapa.

Tivīdhena viññāpakkhando :

atthi | ajjhāttārammaṇo,
| bahiddhārammaṇo,
| ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evam, &c.

TIKAMŪLAKAP.

9.

Duvīdhena viññāpakkhando :

atthi | sahetuko,
| aheto.

Tivīdhena viññāpakkhando :

atthi | kusalo,
| akusalo,
| avyākato;
... pe ... Evam, &c.

¹ S² has instead na hetu sahetuko, and full Dukay greatly abbreviated.

² S⁴ as in Section 6. B. inserts: atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

³ S² gives an additional series; under Duvīdhena: . . . sahetuko, aheto; under Tivīdhena, first and last terms (sukhāya vedanāya, &c.) of full Tikay.

⁴ S²: na hetu sahetuko, and abbreviated Dukay. B. inserts: atthi betusampayutto, atthi hetuvippayutto; . . . pe . . .

10.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {hetusampayutto,
 {hetuvīpayutto.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 {dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto.
 {adukkhama-sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;
... pe ... Evag, &c.

11.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {na hetu sahetuko,¹
 {na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi {vipāko,
 {vipākadhammadhammo,
 {neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
... pe ... Evag, &c.

12.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {lokiyo,
 {lokuttaro.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 {anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 {anupādiṇṇ'anupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evag, &c.

NOTE.—Yathā saññākkhandhassa Ubbatovaddhanakag
evag viññāṇakkhandhassa vitthāretabbag³

Ubbato vadḍhakag.

¹ S⁴ has instead atthi nīvaraniyo. . . .

² S⁴ has instead atthi ajjhāttārammāno. . . .

³ So S⁴. K. and B. give full text as for saññākkhandho,
pp. 34 foll.

Sattavidhena viññāpakkhando :

atthi	{ kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
-------	------------------------------------	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena viññāpakkhando.

Aparo pi viññāpakkhando :

atthi ¹	{ ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhattabahiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
--------------------	---	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena viññāpakkhando.

Catuvisatividhena viññāpakkhando : cakkhusamphassa-paccayā viññāpakkhando atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāpakkhando atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ. *Evay catuvisatividhena viññāpakkhando.*

Aparo pi catuvisatividhena viññāpakkhando : cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāpakkhando atthi² ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatta-bahiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāpakkhando atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ. *Evay catuvisatividhena viññāpakkhando.*

Tisavidhena viññāpakkhando : cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāpakkhando atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāpakkhando atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhu-

¹ S² and B: atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi ajjhattārammaṇo . . .

² S³ and B. insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

Rūpakkhandho avyākato; cattāro khandhā siyā kusala siyā akusala siyā avyākata. Dve khandhā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi; tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Rūpakkhandho neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammiadhammo; cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Rūpakkhandho siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā.¹ Rūpakkhandho asañkilittā-sañkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā sañkilittā-sañkilesikā siyā asañkilittā-sañkilesikā. Rūpakkhandho avitakka-avicāro; tayo khandhā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakka-vicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro, siyā na vattabbo savitakka-savicāro² ti pi avitakka-vicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo pītisahagato ti pi sukkhasahagato ti pi; vedanākkhandho siyā pītisahagato na sukkhasahagato na upekkhāsahagato siyā na vattabbo pītisahagato ti. Tayo khandhā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukkhasahagatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukkhasahagatā ti pi upekkhāsahagatā ti pi. Rūpakkhandho neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Rūpakkhandho neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhandho neva ācaya-gāmi na apacayagāmi; cattāro khandhā siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino. Rūpakkhandho neva asekho nāsekhō; cattāro khandhā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā. Rūpakkhandho paritto; cattāro khandhā siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā. Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā

¹ K: anupādiṇṇānupādāniyā.

² S⁴ has savicāro only.

ahetuko ; tayo khandhā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetukā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā na hetu sahetuko siyā na hetu ahetuko siyā na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi.

Sappaccaya. Saṅkhatā. Cattāro khandhā anidassanā ; rūpakkkhandho siyā sanidassano siyā anidassano. Cattāro khandhā appatighā ; rūpakkkhandho siyā sappatigho siyā appatigho. Rūpakkkhandho rūpaṇ ; cattāro khandhā arūpā. Rūpakkkhandho lokiyo ; cattāro khandhā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Cattāro khandhā no āsavā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo.¹ Rūpakkkhandho āsavo ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavā siyā anāsavā. Rūpakkkhandho āsavavippayutto ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Rūpakkkhandho na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavo cāti,² āsavo ceva no ca āsavo ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavā cāti,³ siyā āsavā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo ceva āsavo ca, siyā āsavo ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavo cāti pi āsavo ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ti pi ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca, siyā āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi, āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho āsavavippayutta-āsavo ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavavippayutta-āsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-āsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no saṃyojanā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṃyojanan siyā no saṃyojanan. Rūpakkkhandho saṃyojaniyo ; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃyojaniyā siyā asaṃyojaniyā. Rūpakkkhandho saṃyojanavippayutto ; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā siyā saṃyojanavippayuttā. Rūpakkkhandho na vattabbo saṃyojanan ceva saṃyojaniyo cāti, saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanan ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti, siyā saṃyojaniyā

¹ S^d : siyā no āsavo siyā no anāsavo.

² S^d and B. : ti only.

ceva no ca saṃyojanā, siyā na vattaḃbā saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā saṃyojanaññi ceva saṃyojaniyo ca, siyā saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanag, siyā na vattaḃbo saṃyojanaññi ceva saṃyojaniyo cāti pi saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattaḃbo saṃyojanaññi ceva saṃyojanasampayutto cāti pi, saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattaḃbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā, siyā na vattaḃbā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā saṃyojanaññi ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca, siyā saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanag, siyā na vattaḃbo saṃyojanaññi ceva saṃyojanasampayutto cāti pi, saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Rūpakkhando saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyā, siyā na vattaḃbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā ti pi saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no ganthā; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Rūpakkhando ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Rūpakkhando ganthavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattaḃbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho; tayo khandhā na vattaḃbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattaḃbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca, siyā ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattaḃbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti pi, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattaḃbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattaḃbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti, siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattaḃbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saṃkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca, siyā ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattaḃbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkhando ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā, siyā na vattaḃbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . .

Cattāro khandhā no nivarana;¹ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nivaranaṃ siyā no nivaranaṃ. Rūpakkhandho nivaraniyo, cattāro khandhā siyā nivaraniyā siyā anivaraniyā; rūpakkhandho nivaranaṃ vippayutto, cattāro khandhā siyā nivaranaṃ sampayuttā siyā nivaranaṃ vippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo nivaranaṃ ceva nivaraniyo cāti, nivaraniyo ceva no ca nivaranaṃ; tayo khandhā na vattabbo nivaranaṃ ceva nivaraniyā cāti, siyā nivaraniyā ceva no ca nivaranaṃ, siyā na vattabbo nivaraniyā ceva no ca nivaranaṃ ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nivaranaṃ ceva nivaraniyo ca, siyā nivaraniyo ceva no ca nivaranaṃ, siyā na vattabbo nivaranaṃ ceva nivaraniyo cāti pi nivaraniyo ceva no ca nivaranaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo nivaranaṃ ceva nivaranaṃ sampayutto cāti pi nivaranaṃ sampayutto ceva no ca nivaranaṃ ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbo nivaranaṃ ceva nivaranaṃ sampayuttā cā ti, siyā nivaranaṃ sampayuttā ceva no ca nivaranaṃ siyā na vattabbo nivaranaṃ sampayuttā ceva no ca nivaranaṃ ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nivaranaṃ ceva nivaranaṃ sampayutto ca, siyā nivaranaṃ sampayutto ceva no ca nivaranaṃ, siyā na vattabbo nivaranaṃ ceva nivaranaṃ sampayutto cāti pi nivaranaṃ sampayutto ceva no ca nivaranaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkhandho nivaranaṃ vippayutta-nivaraniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā nivaranaṃ vippayutta-nivaraniyā, siyā nivaranaṃ vippayutta-anivaraniyā, siyā na vattabbo nivaranaṃ vippayutta-nivaraniyā ti pi nivaranaṃ vippayutta-anivaraniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no parāmasā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmaso siyo no parāmaso. Rūpakkhandho parāmattho; cattāro khandhā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Rūpakkhandho parāmasavippayutto; tayo khandhā siyā parāmasaṃ sampayuttā siyā parāmasavippayuttā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmasaṃ sampayutto siyā parāmasavippayutto siyā na vattabbo parāmasaṃ sampayutto ti pi parāmasavippayutto ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo parāmaso ceva parāmattho cāti pi, parāmattho ceva no ca parāmaso; tayo khandhā na vattabbo parāmasā ceva parāmatthā cāti, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmasā, siyā na vattabbo parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmasā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmaso ceva parāmattho ca, siyā parāmattho ceva no ca parāmaso, siyā na vattabbo parāmaso ceva parāmattho cāti pi, parāmattho ceva no ca parāmaso ti pi. Rūpakkhandho parāmasavippayutta-parāmattho; cattāro khandhā siyā parāmasavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmasavippa-

¹ S¹ has . . . pe . . . down to the next paragraph.

yutta-aparāmaṭṭhā siya na vattaḃbā parāmaṣavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā ti pi parāmaṣavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā ti pi.

Rūpakkhando amārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā sarammaṇā. Cattāro khandhā no eṭṭā; viññāṇakkhandho eṭṭaṃ.¹ Tayo khandhā cetasaṅkā; dve khandhā acetasaṅkā. Tayo khandhā citta-sampayutta; rūpakkhando citta-vip-payutto; viññāṇakkhandho na vattaḃbo citta-sampayutto ti pi citta-sampayutto ti pi. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭhā; rūpakkhando citta-visaṃsaṭṭho; viññāṇakkhandho na vattaḃbo citta-saṃsaṭṭho ti pi citta-visaṃsaṭṭho ti pi. Tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhāna; viññāṇakkhandho no citta-samuṭṭhāno; rūpakkhando siya citta-samuṭṭhāno siya no citta-samuṭṭhāno. Tayo khandhā citta-sahabhūno; viññāṇakkhandho no citta-sahabhū; rūpakkhando citta-sahabhū siya no citta-sahabhū. Tayo khandhā citta-nuparivattino; viññāṇakkhandho no citta-nuparivatti; rūpakkhando siya citta-nuparivatti siya no citta-nuparivatti. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna; dve khandhā no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhūno; dve khandhā no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhūno. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-nuparivattino; dve khandhā no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-nuparivattino.

Tayo khandhā bahirū; viññāṇakkhandho ajjhattiko;² rūpakkhando siya ajjhattiko, siya lāhīro. Cattāro khandhā no upādā;³ rūpakkhando siya upādā siya no upādā, siya upādāṇo siya anupādāṇo.

Cattāro khandhā no upādāna; saṅkhārakkhandho siya upādānaṃ siya no upādānaṃ. Rūpakkhando upādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siya upādāniya siya anupādāniya. Rūpakkhando upādānavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siya upādāna-sampayutta siya upādānavippayutta. Rūpakkhando na vattaḃbo upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo eṭṭi, upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ; tayo khandhā na vattaḃbā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniya eṭṭi, siya upādāniya ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siya na vattaḃbā upādāniya ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siya upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo ca, siya upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siya na vattaḃbo upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo eṭṭi pi, upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattaḃbo upādānaṃ ceva upādāna-sam-

¹ S^o and B. invert the order of these two alternatives.

² S^o and B. invert the order of these two alternatives.

³ K: upādā and upādāna always.

payutto cāti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānan ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti, siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā, siyā na vattabbā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā upādānag ceva upādānasampayutto ca, siyā upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānag, siyā na vattabbo upādānañ ceva upādānasampayutto ti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānan ti pi. Rūpakkhando upādānavippayutta - upādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā, siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no kilesā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesō siyā no kilesō; rūpakkhando saṅkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā; rūpakkhando asaṅkiliṭṭhō; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; rūpakkhando kilesavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo kilesō ceva saṅkilesiko cāti, saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesō; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā, siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesō ceva saṅkilesiko ca, siyā saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesō, siyā na vattabbo kilesō ceva saṅkilesiko cāti pi, saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesō ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo kilesō ceva saṅkiliṭṭhō cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhō ceva no ca kilesō ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā, siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesō ceva saṅkiliṭṭhō ca, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhō ceva no ca kilesō, siyā na vattabbo kilesō ceva saṅkiliṭṭhō cāti pi, saṅkiliṭṭhō ceva no ca kilesō ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo kilesō ceva kilesasampayutto cāti pi, kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesō ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti, siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesō ceva kilesasampayutto ca, siyā kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesō, siyā na vattabbo kilesō ceva kilesasampayutto cāti pi kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesō ti pi. Rūpakkhando kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko;¹ cattāro khandhā siyā kilesa-

¹ S^o: kilesasampayutta-saṅkilesiko.

vippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā ti pi kilesa-vippayutta-asāṅkilesikā ti pi.

Rūpakkhando na dassanena pahātabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Rūpakkhando na bhāvanāya pahātabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Rūpakkhando na dassanena pahātabbahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhando na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhando avitakko; cattāro khandhā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Rūpakkhando avicāro; cattāro khandhā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Rūpakkhando appitiko; cattāro khandhā siyā sappitika siyā appitika. Rūpakkhando na pītisahagatā; cattāro khandhā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dve khandhā na sukkasahagatā; tayo khandhā siyā sukkasahagatā siyā na sukkasahagatā. Dve khandhā na upekkhasahagatā; tayo khandhā siyā upekkhasahagatā siyā na upekkhasahagatā. Rūpakkhando kāmāvacaro; cattāro khandhā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Rūpakkhando na rūpāvacaro; cattāro khandhā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Rūpakkhando na arūpāvacaro; cattāro khandhā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Rūpakkhando pariyāpanno; cattāro khandhā siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā. Rūpakkhando anīyyāniko; cattāro khandhā siyā nīyyānikā siyā anīyyānikā. Rūpakkhando aniyato; cattāro khandhā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Rūpakkhando sa-uttaro; cattāro khandhā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Rūpakkhando arāyo; cattāro khandhā siyā sarapa siyā arapā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAḂ.¹

KHANDHAYIDHAKO PĀTHAMO SAMATTO.²

¹ S^d adds *nīṭṭhitag*.

² K. and B. omit *pāthamo*. B. and S^d omit *samatto*, B. substitutes *nīṭṭhito*.

II

ĀYATANAVITHIJAṆṆO

DVĀDASĀYATANĀNI: cakkhāyatanaṃ rūpāyatanaṃ, sotāyatanaṃ saddhāyatanaṃ, ghānāyatanaṃ gandhāyatanaṃ, jīvāyatanaṃ rasāyatanaṃ, kāyāyatanaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ, manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ.

Cakkhuṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; sotaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; saddhā aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; ghānaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; gandhā aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; jīvā aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; rasā aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; kāyo anicco dukkho anattā vipariṇāmadhammo; phoṭṭhabbā aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ; mano anicco dukkho anattā vipariṇāmadhammo; dhammā aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammā.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAY.¹

Dvādasāyatanaṇi :

cakkhāyatanaṃ

sotāyatanaṃ

ghānāyatanaṃ

jīvāyatanaṃ

kāyāyatanaṃ

manāyatanaṃ

rūpāyatanaṃ

saddhāyatanaṃ

gandhāyatanaṃ

rasāyatanaṃ

phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ

dhammāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cakkhāyatanaṃ?

Yay cakkhuṃ eutunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya paṇḍo² attabhāvo pariyāpanno anidassano sappatiṅgo :—yena

¹ So K. *aloe*.

² K. *elides the rest of this paragraph.* See Dh. S. § 597.

cakkhunā anidassanena sappatighena rūpaṃ sanīdassanaṃ sappatighaṃ passi vā passati vā passissati vā passe vā—cakkhuṃ p'etaṃ, cakkhāyatanaṃ p'etaṃ, cakkhudhātu p'esa, cakkhundriyaṃ p'etaṃ, loka p'eso, dvārā p'essā, samuddo p'eso, paṇḍaraṃ p'etaṃ, khettaṃ p'etaṃ, vatthuaṃ p'etaṃ, nettaṃ p'etaṃ, nayaṇaṃ p'etaṃ, orimaṃ tiraṃ p'etaṃ, soṇṇo gāmo p'eso: idaṃ vuccati cakkhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ sotāyatanaṃ¹ . . . ghāṇāyatanaṃ . . . jīvāyatanaṃ . . . kāyāyatanaṃ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya paśādo . . . po² . . . soṇṇo gāmo p'eso: idaṃ vuccati kāyāyatanaṃ.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ manāyatanaṃ?

Ekavidhena manāyatanaṃ: phassa-sampayutto. Davīdheṇa manāyatanaṃ: atthi sahetukaṃ, atthi abhetukaṃ. Tivīdheṇa manāyatanaṃ: atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākataṃ.³ Catubbīdheṇa manāyatanaṃ: atthi kamāvacaraṃ, atthi rūpāvacaraṃ, atthi arūpāvacaraṃ, atthi apariyāpannaṃ. Pañcavidhena manāyatanaṃ: atthi sukhiṇdriya-sampayuttaṃ, atthi dukkhīdriya-sampayuttaṃ, atthi somanassaṇḍriya-sampayuttaṃ, atthi opekkhīdriya-sampayuttaṃ. Chabbīdheṇa manāyatanaṃ: cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ. Sattavidhena manāyatanaṃ: cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Atthavidhena manāyatanaṃ: cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ atthi sukhasaṃhataṃ, atthi dukkhasaṃhataṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu. Navavidhena manāyatanaṃ: cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākataṃ. Evaṃ, *ṭe*, Dasavidhena manāyatanaṃ: cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ atthi sukhasaṃhataṃ, atthi dukkhasaṃhataṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākataṃ. Evaṃ dasavidhena manāyatanaṃ.⁴

¹ See Dh. S. §§ 601, 605, 609 for full answers. S³ and B. give them in full. K. as above.

² See Dh. S. § 613.

³ K. has here . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena manāyatanaṃ.

⁴ B. continues: Ekavidhena manāyatanaṃ: phassa-sampayuttaṃ. Davīdheṇa and Tivīdheṇa, as on p. 54 § 2 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ bahuvīdheṇa manāyatanaṃ. Idm vuccati manāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya vappa-nibhā . . . pe¹ . . . rūpadhātu p'esaḥ : idaṃ vuccati rūpāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saddāyatanaṃ . . . gandhāyatanaṃ . . . rasāyatanaṃ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ?²

Paṭhavidhātu³ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu p'esaḥ : idaṃ vuccati phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho, yaṃ ca rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ pariyāpannaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Tattha katamaṃ vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho : phassasampayutto.⁴ Duvidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ashetuko. Tividhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . Evaṃ bahuvadhena vedanākkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ saññākkhandho? Ekavidhena saññākkhandho : phassasampayutto . . . pe⁵ . . . Evaṃ bahuvadhena saññākkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārakkhandho? Ekavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cittasampayutto . . . pe.⁶ . . . Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi sahetu, atthi na hetu. Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho . . . pe . . . Evaṃ bahuvadhena saṅkhārakkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatana-pariyāpannaṃ?

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabalīkārō āhāro;⁷ idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatana-pariyāpannaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ asaṅkhatā⁸ dhātu?

¹ So K. S^d and B. give each reply in full, as in Dh. S. §§ 617, 621, 625, 629.

² See Dh. S. § 648.

³ B: pathavi°.

⁴ K. begins its pe here.

⁵ K. omits to Evaṃ bahuvadhena. . . .

⁶ S^d elides as in the preceding reply.

⁷ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 660 with 596.

⁸ B: asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo : ayaṃ vuccati asaṅkhatā¹ dhātu.

Idaṃ vuccati dhammāyatanaṃ.

ANHTIDRAMADHJANIYAṃ.²

Dvādasāyatanaṇi : cakkhāyatanaṃ rūpāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ. Dvādasannaṃ āyatanaṇaṃ kati kusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati earuṇā kati aruṇā ?

Dasāyatanaṃ avyākata ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā kusalā siyā akusala siyā avyākata.

Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḥhā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi ; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi ; manāyatanaṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattaḥhā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi ; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā ;³ dvāyatanaṃ siyā vipāka siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Paccāyatanaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniya ; saddāyatanaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ ;⁴ cattāriyatanaṃ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniya siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniya siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniya ;⁵ dvāyatanaṃ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniya siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniya siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniya.

Dasāyatanaṃ asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā.

Dasāyatanaṃ avitakka-avicāra ; manāyatanaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-avicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-avicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ siyā na vattaḥhā savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḥhā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekkhasahagatā ti pi ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā pītisahagatā

¹ B : asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

² So K. also.

³ See Dh. S. §§ 634, 636.

⁴ K : anupādiṇṇanupādāniya.

siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā, siyā na vattabbā pītisāhagatā ti pi sukhāsahagatā ti pi upekkhāsahagatā ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Dasāyatanaṃ nava dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbāhetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā siyā nava dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva ācāyagāmino¹ na apacāyagāmino; dvāyatanaṃ siyā ācāyagāmino siyā apacāyagāmino² siyā neva ācāyagāmino na apacāyagāmino.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva sekhaṃ nāsekhaṃ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā sekhaṃ siyā asekhaṃ siyā neva sekhaṃ nāsekhaṃ.

Dasāyatanaṃ parittā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ majjhimā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā hinaṃ siyā majjhimā siyā paṇṇā.

Dasāyatanaṃ aniyatā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggaḥetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Pañcāyatanaṃ siyā uppannā siyā uppādinā, na vattabbā anuppannā ti; saddāyatanaṃ siyā uppannaṃ siyā anuppannaṃ, na vattabbāṃ uppāditi; pañcāyatanaṃ siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā uppannaṃ siyā anuppannaṃ siyā uppādi siyā na vattabbāṃ uppannaṃ ti pi anuppannaṃ ti pi uppāditi pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannaṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ atitā ti pi anāgatā ti pi paccuppannaṃ ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na

¹ S^d and B; nevācāya°.

² S^d omits the second alternative.

vattabbā aññārammaṇā ti pi anāgetārammaṇā ti pi paccup-
punnārammaṇā ti pi.

Siya aññhattā siya bahiddhā siya aññhattabahiddhā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siya aññattāram-
maṇā siya bahiddhārammaṇā siya aññattabahiddhāram-
maṇā siya na vattabbā aññattārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhā-
rammaṇā ti pi aññattabahiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rūpāyatanaṃ sanidassana-sappatighaṃ; navāyatanaṃ anidassana-sappatighā; dvāyatanaṃ anidassana-oppatighā.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ na hetu; dhammāyatanaṃ siya hetu
siya na hetu.

Dasāyatanaṃ abhetukā; dvāyatanaṃ siya sahetukā siya
abhetukā. Dasāyatanaṃ hetuvippayuttā; dvāyatanaṃ siya
hetusampayuttā siya hetuvippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṃ na
vattabbā hetu ceva sahetukā cāti pi¹ sahetukā ceva na
ca hetu ti pi;² manāyatanaṃ na vattabbāṃ hetu ceva
sahetukā cāti, siya sahetukāṃ ceva na ca hetu, siya na
vattabbāṃ sahetukāṃ ceva na ca hetoti;³ dhammāyatanaṃ
siya hetu ceva sahetukāṃ ca, siya sahetukāṃ ceva na ca
hetu, siya na vattabbāṃ hetu ceva sahetukāṃ cāti pi
sahetukāṃ ceva na ca hetoti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattabbā
hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva
na ca hetoti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattabbāṃ hetu ceva
hetusampayuttāṃ cāti, siya hetusampayuttāṃ ceva na ca
hetu, siya na vattabbāṃ hetusampayuttāṃ ceva na ca
hetoti; dhammāyatanaṃ siya hetu ceva hetusampayuttāṃ
ca siya hetusampayuttāṃ ceva na ca hetu siya na vattabbāṃ
hetu ceva hetusampayuttāṃ cāti pi hetusampayuttāṃ ceva
na ca hetoti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na hetu abhetukā; manā-
yatanaṃ siya na hetu sahetukāṃ siya na hetu abhetukāṃ;
dhammāyatanaṃ siya na hetu sahetukāṃ siya na hetu
abhetukāṃ siya na vattabbāṃ na hetu sahetukāṃ ti pi
na hetu abhetukāṃ ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā sappaccaya; dhammāyatanaṃ siya sap-
paccayaṃ siya appaccayaṃ.

Ekādasāyatanā saṅkhatā; dhammāyatanaṃ siya saṅ-
khatāṃ siya asaṅkhatāṃ.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ anidassanaṃ; rūpāyatanaṃ sanidassanaṃ.⁴

¹ So and B. always read ti pi without ca.

² S^d omits ti pi.

³ S^d: ti pi.

⁴ S^d: Rūpāyatanaṃ sanidassanaṃ; ekādasā āyatana (sic)
anidassanaṃ (sic). B. inverts order of the sentences.

Dasāyatanaṃ sappatighā; dvāyatanaṃ appatighā.

Dasāyatanaṃ rūpā; manāyatanaṃ arūpaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Dasāyatanaṃ lokiyā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no āsava; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dasāyatanaṃ sāsava; dvāyatanaṃ siyā sāsava siyā anāsava. Dasāyatanaṃ āsavavippayuttā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhā āsava ceva sāsava cāti,¹ sāsava ceva no ca āsava; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhaj āsavo ceva sāsavañ cāti, siyā sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattaḃbhaj sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā āsavo ceva sāsavañ ca, siyā sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattaḃbhaj āsavo ceva sāsavañ cāti pi sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhā āsava ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsava ti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhaj āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttañ cāti, siyā āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattaḃbhaj āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttañ ca, siyā āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattaḃbhaj āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttañ cāti pi, āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ āsavavippayutta-sāsava; dvāyatanaṃ siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsava siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsava siyā na vattaḃbhā āsavavippayutta-sāsava ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsava ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no saṃyojanaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā saṃyojanaṃ siyā no saṃyojanaṃ. Dasāyatanaṃ saṃyojaniyā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā saṃyojaniyā siyā asāyojaniyā. Dasāyatanaṃ saṃyojanavippayuttā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā siyā saṃyojanavippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti, saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhaj saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniyañ cāti, siyā saṃyojaniyañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbhaj saṃyojaniyañ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniyañ ca, siyā saṃyojaniyañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbhaj saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniyañ cāti pi saṃyojaniyañ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ti pi; manā-

¹ So and B. omit ca in such passages.

yatanay na vattabbay saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanay, siyā na vattabbay saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti; dhammāyatanay siyā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ ca, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanay, siyā na vattabbay saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti pi, saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Dasāyatana saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā; dvāyatana siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā ti pi, saṃyojanavippayutta-asāyojaniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no ganthā; dhammāyatanay siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Dasāyatanaṃ ganthaniyā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Dasāyatanaṃ ganthavippayutta; dvāyatanaṃ siyā ganthasampayutta siyā ganthavippayutta. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; manāyatanaṃ na vattabbay gantho ceva ganthaniyāñ cāti, siyā ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbay ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantho ti; dhammāyatanay siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyāñ ca, siyā ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbay gantho ceva ganthaniyāñ cāti pi, ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayutta cāti pi, ganthasampayutta ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattabbay gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti¹ siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbay ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti;² dhammāyatanay siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca, siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbay gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti pi, ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā; dvāyatana siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi, ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no ogha . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe³ . . . no nivaragā; dhammāyatanay siyā nivaragay siyā no nivaragay⁴ Dasāyatanaṃ nivaragiyā; dvāyatana

¹ S¹: ti pi.

² S¹: ti pi.

³ K. omits . . . pe . . .

⁴ S² omits this final phrase.

siyā nivaranaṇṇiṃ siyā anivaranaṇṇiṃ. Dasāyatanaṃ nivaranaṇṇa-vippayuttā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā nivaranaṇṇasampayuttā siyā nivaranaṇṇavippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḥḥā nivaranaṇṇaṃ ceva nivaranaṇṇiṃ eṭṭi, nivaranaṇṇiṃ ceva no ca nivaranaṇṇaṃ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḥḥā nivaranaṇṇaṃ ceva nivaranaṇṇiṃ eṭṭi, siyā nivaranaṇṇiṃ ceva no ca nivaranaṇṇaṃ, siyā na vattaḥḥā nivaranaṇṇiṃ ceva no ca nivaranaṇṇaṃ ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā nivaranaṇṇaṃ ceva nivaranaṇṇiṃ ca siyā nivaranaṇṇiṃ ceva no ca nivaranaṇṇaṃ, siyā na vattaḥḥā nivaranaṇṇaṃ ceva nivaranaṇṇiṃ eṭṭi pi nivaranaṇṇiṃ ceva no ca nivaranaṇṇaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḥḥā nivaranaṇṇaṃ ceva nivaranaṇṇasampayuttā eṭṭi pi, nivaranaṇṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nivaranaṇṇaṃ ti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḥḥā nivaranaṇṇaṃ ceva nivaranaṇṇasampayuttā eṭṭi, siyā nivaranaṇṇasampayuttā eṭṭi pi, siyā na vattaḥḥā nivaranaṇṇasampayuttā eṭṭi pi. Dasāyatanaṃ nivaranaṇṇavippayutta-nivaranaṇṇiṃ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā nivaranaṇṇavippayutta-nivaranaṇṇiṃ siyā na vattaḥḥā nivaranaṇṇavippayutta-nivaranaṇṇiṃ ti pi nivaranaṇṇavippayutta-nivaranaṇṇiṃ ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no parāmaṇṇaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā parāmaṇṇaṃ siyā no parāmaṇṇaṃ. Dasāyatanaṃ parāmaṇṇaṃ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā parāmaṇṇaṃ siyā aparāmaṇṇaṃ. Dasāyatanaṃ parāmaṇṇavippayuttā; manāyatanaṃ siyā parāmaṇṇasampayuttā siyā parāmaṇṇavippayuttā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā parāmaṇṇasampayuttā siyā parāmaṇṇavippayuttā siyā na vattaḥḥā parāmaṇṇasampayuttā ti pi parāmaṇṇavippayuttā ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḥḥā parāmaṇṇaṃ ceva parāmaṇṇaṃ eṭṭi, parāmaṇṇaṃ ceva no ca parāmaṇṇaṃ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḥḥā parāmaṇṇaṃ ceva parāmaṇṇaṃ eṭṭi, siyā parāmaṇṇaṃ ceva no ca parāmaṇṇaṃ, siyā na vattaḥḥā parāmaṇṇaṃ ceva no ca parāmaṇṇaṃ ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā parāmaṇṇaṃ ceva parāmaṇṇaṃ eṭṭi, siyā parāmaṇṇaṃ ceva no ca parāmaṇṇaṃ, siyā na vattaḥḥā parāmaṇṇaṃ ceva parāmaṇṇaṃ eṭṭi pi, parāmaṇṇaṃ ceva no ca parāmaṇṇaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ parāmaṇṇavippayutta-parāmaṇṇaṃ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā parāmaṇṇavippayutta-parāmaṇṇaṃ siyā parāmaṇṇavippayutta-aparāmaṇṇaṃ siyā na vattaḥḥā parāmaṇṇaṃ.

¹ Sā : aparāmaṇṇaṃ.

vippayutta-parāmañña ti pi parāmasavippayutta-aparāmañña ti pi.

Dasāyatana ārammaṇa; manāyatana ārammaṇa; dhammāyatana āyā ārammaṇa āyā ārammaṇa.

Manāyatana citta; ekādasāyatana no citta. Ekādasāyatana acetasikā; dhammāyatana āyā cetasikā āyā acetasikā. Dasāyatana cittavippayutta; dhammāyatana āyā cittasampayutta āyā cittavippayutta; manāyatana na vattaḥ citta sampayutta ti pi citta vipayutta ti pi. Dasāyatana citta-visaṇṇa; dhammāyatana āyā citta-saṇṇa āyā citta-visaṇṇa; manāyatana na vattaḥ citta saṇṇa ti pi citta visaṇṇa ti pi. Chāyatana no citta-samutthāna; chāyatana āyā citta-samutthāna āyā no citta-samutthāna. Ekādasāyatana no citta-sahabhu; dhammāyatana āyā citta-sahabhu āyā no citta-sahabhu. Ekādasāyatana no citta-nuparivatti; dhammāyatana āyā citta-nuparivatti āyā no citta-nuparivatti. Ekādasāyatana no citta-saṇṇa-samutthāna; dhammāyatana āyā citta-saṇṇa-samutthāna āyā no citta-saṇṇa-samutthāna. Ekādasāyatana no citta-saṇṇa-samutthāna-sahabhu; dhammāyatana āyā citta-saṇṇa-samutthāna-sahabhu āyā no citta-saṇṇa-samutthāna-sahabhu. Ekādasāyatana no citta-saṇṇa-samutthāna-nuparivatti; dhammāyatana āyā citta-saṇṇa-samutthāna-nuparivatti āyā no citta-saṇṇa-samutthāna-nuparivatti.

Chāyatana ajjhakkā; chāyatana bahirā. Navāyatana upādā; dvāyatana no upādā;¹ dhammāyatana āyā upādā āyā no upādā. Pañcāyatana upādāna; saddāyatana ānupādāna; chāyatana āyā upādāna āyā ānupādāna.

Ekādasāyatana no upādāna;² dhammāyatana āyā upādāna āyā no upādāna. Dasāyatana upādāniya; dvāyatana āyā upādāniya āyā ānupādāniya. Dasāyatana upādānavippayutta, dvāyatana āyā upādānasampayutta āyā upādānavippayutta. Dasāyatana na vattaḥ upādāna ceva upādāniya cāti, upādāniya ceva no ca upādāna; manāyatana na vattaḥ upādāna ceva upādāniya cāti, āyā upādāniya ceva no ca upādāna āyā na vattaḥ upādāniya ceva no ca upādāna ti; dhammāyatana āyā upādāna ceva upādāniya ca, āyā upādāniya ceva no ca upādāna, āyā na vattaḥ upādāna

¹ K: 'nupādā.

² K: 'nupādāna ānupādāna.

ceva upādāniyaṃ cāti pi upādāniyaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāna-sampayuttā cāti pi, upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi, manāyatanaṃ na vattabbā upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayuttaṃ cāti, siyā upādāna-sampayuttaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā no vattabbā upādānasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayuttaṃ ca, siyā upādānasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbā upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayuttaṃ cāti pi upādānasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no kilesā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Dasāyatanaṃ saṅkilesikā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Dasāyatanaṃ asaṅkiliṭṭhā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Dasāyatanaṃ kilesavippayuttā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; manāyatanaṃ na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikaṃ cāti, siyā saṅkilesikaṃ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikaṃ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikaṃ ca, siyā saṅkilesikāṃ cāti pi, saṅkilesikāṃ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ ca, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ cāti pi, saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttaṃ cāti, siyā kilesasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttaṃ ca, siyā kilesasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttaṃ cāti pi kilesasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā

kilesavippayutta-asangkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-sangkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asangkilesikā ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ dassanena pahātabbā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Dasāyatanaṃ na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Dasāyatanaṃ na dassanena pahātabbabbhetukā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbabbhetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbabbhetukā. Dasāyatanaṃ na bhāvanāya pahātabbabbhetukā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbabbhetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbabbhetukā.

Dasāyatanaṃ avitakkā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā avitakkā siyā avitakkā. Dasāyatanaṃ avicārā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā avicārā siyā avicārā.

Dasāyatanaṃ appitika; dvāyatanaṃ siyā appitika siyā appitika. Dasāyatanaṃ na pītisahagatā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dasāyatanaṃ na sukhasahagatā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Dasāyatanaṃ na upekkhāsahagatā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Dasāyatanaṃ kāmāvacarā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Dasāyatanaṃ na rūpāvacarā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanaṃ na arūpāvacarā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanaṃ pariyāpannā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anīyyānikā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā anīyyānikā siyā anīyyānikā. Dasāyatanaṃ aniyatā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā aniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanaṃ sa-uttarā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Dasāyatanaṃ araṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā araṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑÑĀPUCCHAKAJ.

ĀYATANAVIHAROGGĀ SAMATTO DUTIYO.¹

¹ B. and S⁴ substitute *niṭṭhito* for *samatto*. Only S⁴ adds *dutiyo*.

III

Dhātuvivahāro

Cha dhātuyo : pathavidhātu,¹ āpodhātu, tejodhātu, vāyodhātu, ākāśadhātu, viññāyadhātu.

Tattha katamā pathavidhātu?

Pathavidhātu dvayay : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bahirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā pathavidhātu?²

Yay ajjhattay paccattay kakkhalay kharigatay kakkhalattay kakkhalabbhāvo ajjhattay upādinnay, seyyathidaḃ :³ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maysay nahūru⁴ atthi atthimiñṇay⁵ vakkay hadayay yakanay kilomakay pihakay papphāsay antay antagunay udariyay karisay, yay vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattay paccattay kakkhalay kharigatay kakkhalattay kakkhalabbhāvo ajjhattay upādinnay : ayay vuccati ajjhattikā pathavidhātu.

Tatha katamā bahirā pathavidhātu?

Yay bahiray kakkhalay kharigatay kakkhalattay kakkhalabbhāvo bahiddhā anupādinnay, seyyathidaḃ : ayo lohay tīpu sisay sajjhu⁶ mūtā maṇi vesuriyo saṅkha sālā pavālay rajatay jātārūpay lohitaṅko⁷ masāragallay tīpay kaṭṭhay sakkharā kathalā⁸ bhūmi pāsāno⁹ pabbato : yay vā pan' aññam pi atthi bahiray kakkhalay kharigatay kakkhalattay kakkhalabbhāvo bahiddhā anupādinnay : ayay vuccati bahirā pathavidhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā pathavidhātu yā ca bahirā pathavidhātu, tad-ekajjhay abhisaggyūhitvā abhisagghipitvā : ayay vuccati pathavidhātu.

¹ B : pathavi° always.

² K. *punctuates thus* : upādinnay : seyyathidaḃ ? So below.

³ K and B : nahūru. ⁴ So S°. K and B : atthimiñṇay.

⁵ B and S° : sajjhay. ⁶ K and B : lohitaṅgo.

⁷ S° and B : sakkharay, kathalay. ⁸ S° : pāsāno.

Tattha katamā āpodhātu?

Āpodhātu dvayaṃ: atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā āpodhātu?

Yag ajjhattay paccattay āpo āpogatay sneho snehagatay¹ bandhanattay rūpassa ajjhattay upādinnay, seyyathidaṃ: pittaṃ semhayaṃ pubbo lohitay seditaṃ modā assu vasaṃ khelo singhārikā lasikā muttay, yag vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattay paccattay āpo āpogatay sneho snehagatay bandhanattay rūpassa ajjhattay upādinnay: ayag vuccati ajjhattikā āpodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā āpodhātu?

Yag bāhiray āpo āpogatay sneho snehagatay bandhanattay rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnay, seyyathidaṃ: mālāraso khandharaso tacaraso pattaraso puppharaso phalaraso khiray dadhi sappi navanitay telay madhu phāṇitay bhummaṇi vā udakāni antalikkhaṇi vā, yag vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiray āpo āpogatay sneho snehagatay bandhanattay rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnay: ayag vuccati bāhirā āpodhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu, tad-ekajjhay abhisamyūhivā abhisamkhipivā: ayag vuccati āpodhātu.

Tattha katamā tejodhātu?

Tejodhātu dvayaṃ: atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā tejodhātu? Yag ajjhattay paccattay tejo tejogatay usmā usmāgatay usumay usumagatay ajjhattay upādinnay, seyyathidaṃ: yena ca santappatī yena ca jīrate² yena ca paridayhati³ yena ca asilapitakhāyitasāyitay sammā pariṇāmay gacchati, yag vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattay paccattay tejo tejogatay usmā usmāgatay usumay usumagatay ajjhattay upādinnay: ayag vuccati ajjhattikā tejodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā tejodhātu?

Yag bāhiray tejo tejogatay usmā usmāgatay usumay usumagatay bahiddhā anupādinnay, seyyathidaṃ: kaṭṭhaggi sakalikaggi tīnaggi gomayaggi tinsaggi saṅkāraggi indaggi agghisantāpo suriyasantāpo kaṭṭhasannicayasantāpo tīpasannicayasantāpo⁴ dhaññasannicayasantāpo bhasmā-sannicayasantāpo, yag vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiray tejo tejogatay usmā usmāgatay usumay usumagatay bahiddhā anupādinnay: ayag vuccati bāhirā tejodhātu.

¹ S²: sneho sinebagatay. ² S¹: jīriyati. B: jīriyati.

³ S⁴: dayhati. K: paridayhati.

⁴ S⁴: tina^o.

Yā ca ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu, tad-ekajjhag abhisamyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati tejodhātu.

Tattha katamā vāyodhātu ?

Vāyodhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā vāyodhātu ?

Yaṃ ajjhattag paccattag vāyo vāyogatag thambhitattag rūpassa ajjhattag¹ upādiṇṇag, seyyathidaṃ : uddhaggamā vātā adhogaṇṇā vātā kucchisayā vātā koṭṭhasayā vātā āggamaṃgānūsārino vātā satthakavātā khurakavātā² uppalakavātā assāso passāso,³ yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattag paccattag vāyo vāyogatag thambhitattag rūpassa ajjhattag upādiṇṇag : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā vāyodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā vāyodhātu ?

Yaṃ bāhirag vāyo vāyogatag thambhitattag rūpassa bahiddhā anupādiṇṇag, seyyathidaṃ : puratthimā vātā pacchimā vātā uttarā vātā dakkhiṇā vātā sarajā vātā arajā vātā sītā vātā uḥhā⁴ vātā parittā vātā adhimattā vātā kāḷā vātā vecumbhavātā pakkhavātā supannavātā⁵ tālavanta-vātā vidhūpanavātā ; yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhirag vāyo vāyogatag thambhitattag rūpassa bahiddhā anupādiṇṇag : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā vāyodhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu, tad-ekajjhag abhisamyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati vāyodhātu.

Tattha katamā ākāsadhātu ?

Ākāsadhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu ?

Yaṃ ajjhattag paccattag ākāso ākāsagatag aghag aghagatag vivaro vivaragatag asamphuṭthag maṃsalohitehi ajjhattag upādiṇṇag, seyyathidaṃ :—Kaṇṇacchiddag nāsacchiddag mukhadvārag, yena ca asitapitakhāyitasāyitag ajjhoharati, yattha ca asitapitakhāyitasāyitag santitṭhati, yena ca asitapitakhāyitasāyitag adhobhāgag nikkhamati, yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattag paccattag ākāso ākāsagatag aghag aghagatag vivaro vivaragatag asamphuṭthag maṃsalohitehi ajjhattag upādiṇṇag : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā ākāsadhātu ?

Yaṃ bāhirag ākāso ākāsagatag aghag aghagatag vivaro

¹ S^d adds paccattag.

² S^d : satthakā vātā khurakā vātā.

³ S^d adds iti vā.

⁴ S^d : uḥhā.

⁵ S^d : supanna^o.

vivaragataṃ samphurṭṭhaṃ catāhi mahābhūtehi bahiddhā anupādinnāṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bahirā ākāsadhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu yā ca bahirā ākāsadhātu, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamyūhitvā abhisagghapitvā : ayaṃ vuccati ākāsadhātu.

Tattha katamā viññāṇadhātu ?

Cakkhaviññāṇadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu ghācaviññāṇadhātu jivhaviññāṇadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇadhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo : sukhadhātu, dukkhadhātu, somanassadhātu, domanassadhātu, upekkhādhatu avijjādhātu.

Tattha katamā sukhadhātu ?¹

Yā kāyikaṃ sātāṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati sukhadhātu.

Tattha katamā dukkhadhātu ?

Yā kāyikaṃ asātāṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātā dukkhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhadhātu.

Tattha katamā somanassadhātu ?

Yā cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati somanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā domanassadhātu ?

Yā cetasikaṃ asātāṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātā dukkhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati domanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā upekkhādhatu ?

Yā cetasikaṃ nevā sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati upekkhādhatu.

Tattha katamā avijjādhatu ?

Yā aññāpaṃ adasaṇṇaṃ² anabhisamayo ananubodho asamabodho appaṭivedho asaggāhanā aparīyogāhanā asamapekkhanā apaccavekkhanā apaccakkhakammaṃ dummejjhaṃ balyaṃ³ asampajāññaṃ moho pamoho sammoho avijjā avijjogho avijjāyogo avijjānusayo avijjā-

¹ See Dh. S., §§ 10, 18, 416, 417, 153, 390 ; cf. 1162.

² K. has . . . pe . . . here down to avijjālaygi.

³ B : balyaṃ.

pariyuṭṭhāṇaṃ avijjālaggi, moho akusalamūlay : ayaṃ vuccati avijjādhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo : kāmādhātu, vyāpādadhātu, vihiṃsādhātu, nekkhammadhātu, avyāpādadhātu, avihīṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā kāmādhātu ?

Kāmapaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā celaso abhiniropanā micchāsāṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati kāmādhātu. Heṭṭhato avicinirayaṃ pariyaṇṭaṃ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavatti deve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etth' āvacarā ettha pariyaṇṭanā khandha-dhātu-āyatana, rūpaṃ vedanā sañña saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kāmādhātu.

Tattha katamā vyāpādadhātu ?

Vyāpādapāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsāṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādadhātu. Dasasu vā āghātavatthūsu cittaṣa āghāto¹ paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopō pakopō sampakopō doso padoso sampaḍoso cittaṣa vyāpatti mānopadoso kodho kujjhaṇā kujjhitattaṃ doso dūsana dūsitaṇṇaṃ vyāpatti vyāpajjanaṃ vyāpajjitattaṃ² virodho paṭivirodho capḍikkaṃ asuropo anattamanatā cittaṣa : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādadhātu.

Tattha katamā vihiṃsādhātu ?

Vihīṃsāpaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsāṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsādhātu. Idh'ekacco pāpina³ vā leḍḍuna vā daḍḍena vā satthena vā rajjaya vā aññataraññātarena satto viheṭheti, yā evarūpā heṭhanā viheṭhanā hiṃsanā vihiṃsanā rosanā virosanā parūpaḥhato : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā nekkhammadhātu ?

Nekkhammapāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsāṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati nekkhammadhātu. Sabbe pi kusalā dhammā nekkhammadhātu.

Tattha katamā avyāpādadhātu ?

Avyāpādapāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsāṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati avyāpādadhātu.

Yā santesu mettā mettāyana mettāyitattaṃ mettā cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati avyāpādadhātu.

Tattha katamā avihīṃsādhātu ?

Avihīṃsāpaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā

¹ See Dh. S., § 1137.

² S¹ and B. omit this word.

³ S² : pāninā.

vyappaṇā cetaso abhinīropanā sammāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati avihingsādhātu.

Yā santesu karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitatṭhaṃ karuṇā cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati avihingsādhātu.

Imā eha dhātuyo.

Iti imāni tīpi chakkāni tad-ekajjhāy abhisamyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā aṭṭhārasadhātuyo honti.

SUTTANTAHHĀJANĪYAG.¹

Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo : cakkhūdhātu rūpadhātu cakkhaviññāḍadhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāḍadhātu ghāṇadhātu gandhadhātu ghāṇaviññāḍadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāḍadhātu kayadhātu phoṭṭhabadhātu kayaviññāḍadhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāḍadhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhūdhātu ?

Yaṃ cakkhug catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe² . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṃ vuccati cakkhūdhātu.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātu ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya vaṇṇanībhā . . . pe . . . rūpadhātu p' esā : ayaṃ vuccati rūpadhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhaviññāḍadhātu ?

Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasag hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano mānāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāḍaṃ viññāḍakkhandho tajjā cakkhaviññāḍadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati cakkhaviññāḍadhātu.

Tattha katamā sotadhātu ?

Yaṃ sotaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṃ vuccati sotadhātu.

Tattha katamā saddadhātu ?

Yo saddo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya anidassano sappatigho . . . pe . . . saddadhātu p' esā : ayaṃ vuccati saddadhātu.

Tattha katamā sotaviññāḍadhātu ?

Sotañ ca paṭicca saddo ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano mānāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāḍaṃ viññāḍakkhandho tajjā sotaviññāḍadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati sotaviññāḍadhātu.

Tattha katamā ghāṇadhātu ?

¹ K. *adda* nīṭhitag.

² See above pp. 70 foll.

Yañ ghānaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo
 . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṃ vuccati
 ghānadhātu.

Tattha katamā gandhadhātu ?

Yo gandho catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya anidassano
 sappatigho . . . pe . . . gandhadhātu p' esā : ayaṃ
 vuccati gandhadhātu.

Tattha katamā ghānaviññāpadhātu ?

Ghānañ ca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano
 mānasasṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manin-
 driyaṃ viññāpaṃ viññāpakkhando tajjā ghānaviññāpa-
 dhātu : ayaṃ vuccati ghānaviññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhadhātu ?

Yā jivhā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo
 . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṃ vuccati jivhadhātu.

Tattha katamā rasadhātu ?

Yo raso catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya anidassano
 sappatigho . . . pe . . . rasadhātu p' esā : ayaṃ vuccati
 rasadhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhāviññāpadhātu ?

Jivhañ ca paṭicca raso ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano
 mānasasṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manin-
 driyaṃ viññāpaṃ viññāpakkhando tajjā jivhāviññāpa-
 dhātu : ayaṃ vuccati jivhāviññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyadhātu ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo
 . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṃ vuccati kāya-
 dhātu.

Tattha katamā phoṭṭhabbadhātu ?

Paṭhavidhātu . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu p' esā :
 ayaṃ vuccati phoṭṭhabbadhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyaviññāpadhātu ?

Kāyañ ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano
 mānasasṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manin-
 driyaṃ viññāpaṃ viññāpakkhando tajjā kāyaviññāpa-
 dhātu : ayaṃ vuccati kāyaviññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā manodhātu ?

Cakkhaviññāpadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā
 uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasasṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano
 manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāpaṃ viññāpakkhando
 tajjā manodhātu ; sotaviññāpadhātuyā . . . pe . . .
 ghānaviññāpadhātuyā jivhāviññāpadhātuyā kāyaviññāpa-
 dhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṃ
 mano mānasasṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ
 manindriyaṃ viññāpam viññāpakkhando tajjā mano-

dhātu; sabbadhammesu vā pana paṭhamasamannāhāro;¹
ayaṃ vuccati manodhātu.

Tattha katamā dhammadhātu?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho,
yaṃ ca rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatana-
pariyāpannaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho: phassa-sampayutto. Du-
vidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.
Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo,
atthi avyakato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvidhena vedanā-
kkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho?

Ekavidhena saññākkhandho: phassa-sampayutto. Du-
vidhena saññākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.
Tividhena saññākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo,
atthi avyakato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvidhena saññā-
kkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho?

Ekavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: citta-sampayutto. Du-
vidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi hetu, atthi na hetu.
Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi aku-
salo, atthi avyakato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvidhena
saṅkhārakkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dham-
māyatana-pariyāpannaṃ?

Īṭhīndriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabaḷigkāro āhāro;² idaṃ
vuccati rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatana-
pariyāpannaṃ.

Tattha katamā asaṅkhatā dhātu?³

Rūgakkhayaṃ dosakkhayaṃ mohakkhayaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati
asaṅkhatā dhātu.

Ayaṃ vuccati dhammadhātu.

Tattha katamā manoviññāpadhātu?

Cakkhuviññāpadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanan-
tarā uppajjati⁴ manodhātu, manodhātuyā pi uppajjitvā

¹ S⁴ and B add: uppajjitvā cittaṃ mano mānaṃ
hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manīndriyaṃ
viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manodhātu: . . .

² See above p. 72, n. 7.

³ S⁴: asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

⁴ S⁴: uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānaṃ tajjā mano-
dhātuyā pi uppajjitvā. . . .

niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati eittay mano mānasay
 . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāpadhātu; sotaviññāpadhā-
 tuyā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāpadhātuyā, jīvāviññāpa-
 dhātuyā, kāyaviññāpadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasama-
 nantarā uppajjati¹ manodhātu, manodhātuyā pi uppajjitvā
 niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati eittay mano mānasay
 . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāpadhātu; manā ca pa-
 ṭieca dhamme ca uppajjati eittay mano mānasay hada-
 yay paṇḍarag mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññā-
 yaṃ viññāpakkhandho tajjā manoviññāpadhātu. Ayay
 vuccati manoviññāpadhātu.

ABHIDHAMMA DHĀJANITAY.²

Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo :—cakkhadhātu rūpadhātu cak-
 khaviññāpadhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāpa-
 dhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāpadhātu
 jivhadhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāpadhātu kāyadhātu
 phoṭṭhabbadhātu kāyaviññāpadhātu manodhātu dham-
 madhātu manoviññāpadhātu. Aṭṭhārasannay dhātunay
 kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata . . . pe . . .
 kati saraṇā, kati araṇā?

Sojasa dhātuyo avyākata. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā
 siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasā dhātuyo na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampa-
 yuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi aduk-
 khamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca
 dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kā-
 yaviññāpadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā
 dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāpadhātu
 siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya veda-
 nāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sam-
 payuttā. Dhammadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampa-
 yuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkha-
 masukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattabbā su-
 khāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya
 sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampa-
 yuttā ti pi.

Dasā dhātuyo neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

¹ Sd: uppajjati eittay mano mānasay tajjā manodhātuyā
 pi. . . .

² K: *bhājanīyaṃ.

Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipāka siyā neva vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādinnupādāniyā. Saddadhātu anupādinnupādāniyā. Pañca dhātuyo siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinna - anupādāniyā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo asankiliṭṭha - sankilesikā. Dve dhātuyo siyā sankiliṭṭhasankilesikā siyā asankiliṭṭhasankilesikā siyā asankiliṭṭha - sankilesikā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakka - avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka - savicārā. Manoviññādhātu siyā savitakka - savicārā siyā avitakka - vicāramattā siyā avitakka - avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka - savicārā siyā avitakka - vicāramattā siyā avitakka - avicārā siyā na vattabbā savitakka - savicārā ti pi avitakka - vicāramattā ti pi avitakka - avicārā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukkhasahagatā ti pi upekkhasahagatā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo upekkhasahagatā. Kāyaviññādhātu na pītisahagatā, siyā sukkhasahagatā na upekkhasahagatā siyā na vattabbā sukkhasahagatā ti. Dve dhātuyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukkhasahagatā siyā upekkhasahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukkhasahagatā ti pi upekkhasahagatā ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātābhā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātābhā siyā bhāvanāyā pahātābhā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātābhā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātābbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātābbahetukā siyā bhāvanāyā pahātābbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātābbahetukā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva ācāyagāminiyo¹ na apacāyagāminiyo. Dve dhātuyo siyā ācāyagāminiyo siyā apacāyagāminiyo siyā neva ācāyagāminiyo na apacāyagāminiyo.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva sekhā nāsekhā. Dve dhātuyo siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo parittā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

¹ K. reads *alaya* 'gāmino. B. nevācāyagāmināpacāyagāmino.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo parittārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattaḅbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Solasa dhātuyo majjhimā. Dve dhātuyo siyā hina siyā majjhimā siyā paṇṇā.

Solasa dhātuyo aniyatā. Dve dhātuyo siyā micchataniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo na vattaḅbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi. Dve dhātuyo siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhīpatino siyā na vattaḅbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā uppādino na vattaḅbā anuppannā ti. Saddadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḅbā uppādinīti. Cha dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinīyo.¹ Dhammadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinī siyā na vattaḅbā uppannā ti pi anuppannā ti pi uppādinīti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Dhammadhātu siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā siyā na vattaḅbā atitā ti pi anāgatā ti pi paccuppannā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo paccuppannārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḅbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo siyā ajjhatarammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā ajjhatarammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattaḅbā ajjhatarammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rupadhātu sanidassana-sappaṭighā. Nava dhātuyo anidassana-sappaṭighā. Attha dhātuyo anidassana-sappaṭighā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo na hetu. Dhammadhātu siyā hetu siyā na hetu. Solasa dhātuyo ahetukā; dve dhātuyo siyā sahetukā siyā uhetukā. Solasa dhātuyo hetavīp-

¹ K and B: °pādino.

payuttā: dve dhātuyo siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvip-payuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi¹ sahetukā² ceva na ca hetū³ ti pi; manoviññāpa-dhātu na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi,⁴ siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbā sahetukā ceva na ca ahetūti; dhammadhātu siyā hetu ceva sahetukā ca, siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu ceva sahetukā cāti pi, sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ti pi. Manoviñ-ñāpadhātu na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti; dhammadhātu siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusam-payuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na hetu ahetukā: manoviññāpadhātu siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā na hetu ahetukā; dhamma-dhātu siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā na hetu ahetukā siyā na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo sappaccayā.⁵ Dhammadhātu siyā sappaccayā siyā appaccayā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo saykhatā: dhammadhātu siyā say-khatā siyā asaykhatā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo anidassanā. Rūpadhātu sanidas-sanā.⁶

Dasa dhātuyo sappatighā. Attha dhātuyo appatighā.

Dasa dhātuyo rūpā. Satta dhātuyo arūpā. Dham-madhātu siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Soḷasa dhātuyo lokiya. Dve dhātuyo siyā lokiya siyā lokuttara.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no āsavā: dhammadhātu siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavā: dve dhātuyo siyā āsavā siyā anāsavā. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavavippayuttā: dve dhātuyo siyā āsava-sampayuttā⁷ siyā āsavavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavā cāti, āsavā

¹ S⁴ omits *ca* throughout these alternatives.

² S⁴: hetukā.

³ S⁴ never has *hetū*.

⁴ S⁴ omits *pi*.

⁵ S⁴: siyā sappaccayā.

⁶ S⁴ and B. invert the order of these two clauses.

⁷ S⁴ omits siyā āsava-sampayuttā.

ceva no ca āsavā;¹ manovīññāpadhātu na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva sāsavā ca, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; manovīññāpadhātu na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo ti. Dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā ca, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā ca ti pi āsavavippayuttā² ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo āsavavippayutta-sāsavā; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no saṃyojanā; dhammadhātu siyā saṃyojanan siyā no saṃyojanan. Solasa dhātuyo saṃyojaniyā; dve dhātuyo sujā saṃyojaniyā siyā asaṃyojaniyā. Solasa dhātuyo saṃyojanavippayuttā. Dve dhātuyo siyā saṃyojanasampayutta siyā saṃyojanavippayuttā. Solasa dhātuyo na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti, saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā.³ Manovīññāpadhātu na vattabbā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti, siyā saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanan, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti; dhammadhātu siyā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojaniyā ca, siyā saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanan, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti pi saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi; manovīññāpadhātu na vattabbā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanan, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti; dhammadhātu siyā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā ca, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanan siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā;

¹ S⁴ adda ti.

² S⁴: °samyayuttā.

³ S⁴: saṃyojanan.

dve dhātuyo siyā saṅgyojanavippayutta-saṅgyojaniyā siyā saṅgyojanavippayutta-asāṅgyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṅgyojanavippayutta-saṅgyojaniyā ti pi saṅgyojanavippayutta-asāṅgyojaniyā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no ganthā . . . pe . . . ¹ no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nivaragā. . .

. . . Sattarasa dhātuyo no parāmāsā ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso, Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmatthā ; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayutta ; manoviññāpadhātu siyā parāmāsasampayutta siyā parāmāsavippayutta ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāsasampayutta siyā parāmāsavippayutta siyā no vattabbā parāmāsasampayutta ti pi parāmāsavippayutta ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cati, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ; manoviññāpadhātu na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cati, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā ca siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabbā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā cati pi, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā ; satta dhātuyo sarammaṇā ; dhammadhātu siyā sarammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Ekādasa dhātuyo no citta ; satta dhātuyo citta.² Sattarasa dhātuyo acetasikā ; dhammadhātu siyā cetasikā siyā acetasikā. Dasa dhātuyo citta-vippayutta ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasampayutta siyā citta-vippayutta ; satta dhātuyo na vattabbā cittaena sampayutta ti pi cittaena vippayutta ti pi. Dasa dhātuyo citta-visaṇṇatthā ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasamutthā siyā citta-visaṇṇatthā ; satta dhātuyo na vattabbā cittaena samutthā ti pi cittaena visaṇṇatthā ti pi. Dvādasa dhātuyo no cittasamutthānā ; eha dhātuyo siyā cittasamutthānā siyā no cittasamutthānā.

¹ K. repeats the foregoing distinctions in full for the Ganthas and the Nivaragās, but slides them on the Oghas and Yogas, which come between these two categories.

² S⁴ and B: Satta dhātuyo siyā citta ; ekādasa dhātuyo no citta.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittaśahabhūno; dhammadhātu siyā cittaśahabhū siyā no cittaśahabhū. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittaṇuparivattino; dhammadhātu siyā cittaṇuparivatti siyā no cittaṇuparivatti.¹ Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittaśaṅsaṅsatṭha-samuttāhā; dhammadhātu siyā cittaśaṅsaṅsatṭha-samuttāhā siyā no cittaśaṅsaṅsatṭha-samuttāhā. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittaśaṅsaṅsatṭha-samuttāhā-sahabhūno; dhammadhātu siyā cittaśaṅsaṅsatṭha-samuttāhā-sahabhū siyā no cittaśaṅsaṅsatṭha-samuttāhā-sahabhū. Sattaraso dhātuyo no cittaśaṅsaṅsatṭha-samuttāhāṇanuparivattino; dhammadhātu siyā cittaśaṅsaṅsatṭha-samuttāhāṇanuparivattini² siyā no cittaśaṅsaṅsatṭha-samuttāhāṇanuparivattini.³

Dvādasa dhātuyo ajjhattikā. Cha dhātuyo bahirā.

Nava dhātuyo upādā. Attha dhātuyo no upādā. Dhammadhātu siyā upādā siyā upādā.

Dasā dhātuyo upādiṇṇā. Saddadhātu anupādiṇṇā. Satta dhātuyo siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no upādāna. . . . pe . . .⁴

Sattarasa dhātuyo no kilesā; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṅkilesikā; dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Soḷasa dhātuyo asaṅkiliṭṭhā; dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Soḷasa dhātuyo kilesavippayutta; dve dhātuyo siyā kilesasampayutta siyā kilesavippayutta. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattaḃbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; manoviññāpadhātu na vattaḃbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattaḃbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikā ca, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattaḃbā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattaḃbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manoviññāpadhātu na vattaḃbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattaḃbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā ca siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattaḃbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi⁵ saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattaḃbā kilesā⁶ ceva kilesasampayutta cāti pi kilesasampayutta ceva no ca kilesā⁷ ti pi; manoviñ-

¹ S^d: °vatti ti.

² K. °parivatti. B. °parivatti.

³ So S^d. K. and B. give these relations in full.

⁴ S^d omits pi.

⁵ S^d kilesa.

⁶ K: kilesa.

ñāgadhātu na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā ca siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Sojasa dhātuyo kilesavippayuttasag-kilesikā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kilesavippayutta-sagkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asagkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-sagkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asagkilesikā ti pi.

Sojasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Sojasa dhātuyo na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Sojasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbabhetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbabhetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbabhetukā. Sojasa dhātuyo na bhāvanāya pahātabbabhetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbabhetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbabhetukā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakkā; manovinnāpadhātu savi-takkā; dve dhātuyo siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Pan-narasa dhātuyo avicārā; manodhātu savicārā; dve dhātuyo siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Sojasa dhātuyo appitikkā; dve dhātuyo siyā appitikkā siyā appitikkā. Sojasa dhātuyo na pītisahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Pan-narasa dhātuyo na sukhasahagatā; tisso dhātuyo siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Ekādasā dhātuyo na upekhasahagatā; pañca dhātuyo upekhasahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā upekhasahagatā siyā na upekhasahagatā.

Sojasa dhātuyo kāmāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Sojasa dhātuyo na rūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Sojasa dhātuyo na arūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Sojasa dhātuyo pari-yāpannā; dve dhātuyo siyā pariyāpannā siyā upariyāpannā.

Sojasa dhātuyo aniyyanikā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyanikā.

Sojasa dhātuyo aniyatā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Sojasa dhātuyo sa-uttarā; dve dhātuyo siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aṇaṇā; dve dhātuyo siyā saraṇā siyā aṇaṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

DHĀTUVIBHAṆṬO SAMATTO TATTIYO.²

¹ S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṇ*.

² S^d and B: *niṭṭhito for samatto*. S^d, here only, omits the number of the *Vibhaṇṭo*.

IV

SACCAVIRHAṬṬO

CATTĀRI ariyasaccāni: dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ dukkhasamu-
dayo¹ ariyasaccaṃ dukkhaṇirodho² ariyasaccaṃ dukkhaṇi-
rodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ?

Jāti pi dukkhā jarā pi dukkhā³ maraṇam pi dukkhaṃ
sokaparidevadukkhadomanassapāyāsā pi dukkhā appi-
yehi sampayogo dukkho piyehi vippayogo dukkho yam⁴
p' icchaṃ na labhati tam⁵ pi dukkhaṃ; saṃkhittena pañ-
cupādānakkhandhā pi⁶ dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti
sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo āya-
tanānaṃ paṭilābho: ayaṃ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā
jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ paliccaṃ valittacatā⁷ āyuno saṃhāni
indriyānaṃ paripako: ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye cuti
cavinatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu maraṇaṃ kālakiriya
khandhānaṃ bhedo kalevarassa nikkhepo jivitindriyassa
upacchedo: idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo soko?

Nātivyaśanena⁸ vā phutṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā
phutṭhassa rogavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa ślavavyaśanena vā

¹ S⁴ and B: °samudayaṃ.

² S⁴ and B: °nirodhaṃ.

³ So M. iii, 249; D. ii, 305. S. v, 421 adds vyūḍhi pi
dukkhā. Cf. below p. 101.

⁴ S⁴ and B: yaṃ.

⁵ So S⁴, B: taṃ.

⁶ S⁴ and B: omit pi.

⁷ So S⁴ and B. (as in D. ii, 305; Dh. S. § 644). K:
valittacatā.

⁸ K and B.: °byaśanena.

phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññataraṇa vyaśānaṇa samannāgatassa aññataraññataraṇa dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa soka socanā socitattay anto-soka antoparisoka cetaso parijjhāyaṇā domanassay soka-sallay: ayaṃ vuccati soka.

Tattha katamo paridevo?

Nātivyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa silavyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññataraṇa vyaśānaṇa samannāgatassa aññataraññataraṇa dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevaṇā paridevaṇā ādevitattay paridevitattay vācā palāpo vip-palāpo lālapo lālaṇā lālapitattay: ¹ ayaṃ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamay dukkhaṃ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asāta dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamay domanassay?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asāta dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassay.

Tattha katamo upāyāso?

Nātivyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa silavyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññataraṇa vyaśānaṇa samannāgatassa aññataraññataraṇa dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsītattay upāyāsītattay: ayaṃ vuccati upāyāso.

Tattha katamo appiyehi sampayogo dukkho?

Idha yassa te honti aññā ākanta amanāpā rūpā² saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā paṇ'assa te honti aññā ākanta ahitakāma aphāsukāma ayogakkhemakāma, yā tehi saṃgati samāgamo samodhānaṃ missibhāvo: ayaṃ vuccati appiyehi sampayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamo piyehi vippayogo dukkho?

Idha yassa te honti aññā kanta manāpā³ rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā, ye vā paṇ'assa te honti aññā hitakāma phāsukāma yogakkhemakāma, mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhagini vā mittā vā amaccā⁴ vā ñātisālōhitā⁵ vā, yā tehi saṃgati asamāgamo asamodhānaṃ amissibhāvo: ayaṃ vuccati piyehi vippayogo dukkho.

¹ S⁴ and B.: lālapitattay alwaya.

² S⁴: amanāparūpā.

³ So S⁴.

⁴ S⁴ vāmaccā.

⁵ So K. and B. S⁴: ñāti vā sālōhitā vā.

Tattha katamā yam' p'icchāy na labhati tam pi dukkhāy?

Jātidhammānay sattānay evay icchā uppajjati: aho vata mayay na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyati, na kho pan'etaṃ icchāya pattabbhāy: idam pi yam' p'icchāy na labhati tam pi dukkhāy. Jarādhammānay sattānay . . . pe . . . vyādhidhammānay sattānay maraṇadhammānay sattānay sokaparidevādukkhadomanassupāyasādhammānay sattānay evay icchā uppajjati: aho vata mayay na sokaparidevādukkhadomanassupāyasādhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevādukkhadomanassupāyasā āgaccheyyanti, na kho pan'etaṃ icchāya pattabbhāy: idam pi yam' p'icchāy na labhati tam pi dukkhāy.

Tattha katame saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi dukkhā?

Seyyathidaṃ: rūpūpādānakkhandho vedanūpādānakkhandho saṃhūpādānakkhandho saṃkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇūpādānakkhandho: ime vuccanti saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi dukkhā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhāy ariyasaccay.

Tattha katamāy dukkhasamudayo¹ ariyasaccay?

Yayay taṃhā² ponobbhavikā nandirāgaahagatā tatra tatrābhinaṇḍinti, seyyathidaṃ: kāmataṃhā bhavataṃhā vibhavataṃhā.

Sā kho pan'esā taṃhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisamānā nivisati?

Yay loke piyarūpay sātārūpay etth'esā taṃhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Kiṃ ca loke piyarūpay sātārūpay?

Cakkhuy loke piyarūpay sātārūpay etth'esā taṃhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotay . . . pe . . . ghāmay . . . jivhā . . . kāyo . . .³ mano loke piyarūpay sātārūpay etth'esā taṃhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpā⁴ loke piyarūpay sātārūpay etth'esā taṃhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddā . . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabhā . . . dhammā

¹ K, B and S²: yay. B has also tay pi. ² So K and S².

³ S²: idaṃ pi yay. ⁴ S² omits.

⁵ S² and B: samudayay. ⁶ S²: taṃhā always.

⁷ S² does not condense. B. repeats only loke. ⁸ S²: rūpay.

loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ . . . jīvāviññāṇaṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . manoviññāṇaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Cakkhusamphassa loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Sotasamphassa . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassa . . . jīvhasamphassa . . . kāyasamphassa . . . manosamphassa loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Cakkhusamphassaajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, etth'esā nīvisamānā nīvisati. Sotasamphassaajā vedanā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassaajā vedanā . . . jīvhasamphassaajā vedanā . . . kāyasamphassaajā vedanā . . . manosamphassaajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Rūpasāññā loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Saddasaññā . . . pe . . . gandhasāññā . . . rasasaññā . . . phoṭṭhabbasāññā . . . dhammasāññā loke piyarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Rūpasāññetanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Saddasaññetanā . . . pe . . . gandhasāññetanā . . . rasasaññetanā . . . phoṭṭhabbasāññetanā . . . dhammasāññetanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Rūpatañhā loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Saddatāñhā . . . pe . . . gandhatāñhā . . . rasatāñhā . . . phoṭṭhabbatāñhā . . . dhammatāñhā loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Rūpavitakko loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Saddavitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rasavitakko . . . phoṭṭhabbavitakko . . . dhammavitakko loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Rūpavicāro loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati. Sadda-
vicāro . . . pe¹ . . . gandhavicāro . . . rasavicāro . . .
phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loka piyarūpaṃ
sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha
nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo ariyasaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaya dukkhanirodho² ariyasaccaṃ?

Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesa-virāga-nirodho caḡo paṭinisa-
saggo mutti anālayo.

Sā kho paṇ'esā taṇhā kattha pahiyamānā pahiyati,
kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati?

Yaṃ loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahi-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Kiṃ ca loka piyarūpaṃ?

Cakkhaṃ loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā
pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotaya . . . pe . . . ghāṇaṃ . . . jivhā . . . kāya . . .
mano loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā
pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpā loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahi-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddā
. . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabbā . . .
dhammā loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahi-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā
taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ . . . jivhā-
viññāṇaṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . manoviññāṇaṃ loka piya-
rūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha niruj-
jhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhusamphassa loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā
taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotasamphassa . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassa . . .
jivhāsamphassa . . . kāyasamphassa . . . manosamphassa
loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā
pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ
etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā
nirujjhati. Sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . ghāna-
samphassajā vedanā . . . jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . .
kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . manosamphassajā vedanā

¹ S⁴ does not condense.

² S⁴ and B: nirodhaya.

loke piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpasasāññā loke piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddhasaṇṇā . . . pe . . . gandhasaṇṇā . . . rāsasaṇṇā . . . phoṭṭhabbasaṇṇā . . . dhammasaṇṇā loke piyarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpasasāñcetana loke piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddhasāñcetana . . . pe . . . gandhasāñcetana . . . rāsasāñcetana . . . phoṭṭhabbasāñcetana . . . dhammasāñcetana loke piyarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpatayhā loke piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddatayhā . . . pe . . . gandhatayhā . . . rasatayhā . . . phoṭṭhabbatayhā . . . dhammatayhā loke piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavitakko loke piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rāsavitakko . . . phoṭṭhabbavitakko . . . dhammavitakko loke piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavicāro loke piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavicāro . . . pe . . . gandhavicāro . . . rāsavicāro . . . phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho ariyasaccasū.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccasū?

Ayaṃ eva ariyo atthaṃgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodho ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Nekhammasaṅkappo avyāpādasakaṅkappo avihingsāsakaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Musāvādā veramaṇi¹ piṣuṇāya² vācāya veramaṇi pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi samphappalāpā veramaṇi : ayag vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammakamanto?

Pāpātīpatā veramaṇi adinnādānā veramaṇi kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi : ayag vuccati sammakamanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya samunā-ājīvena jīvitaṃ kappeti : ayag vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpākānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandag janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaḥhati padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpākānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahūnāya . . . pe³ . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya . . . pe . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tthitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanaya pari-pūriya chandag janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaḥhati padahati : ayag vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsaṭi?

Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi⁴ sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ vedanāsu . . . pe . . . citta . . . pe . . . dhammesu dhammānupassā viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ : ayag vuccati sammāsaṭi.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu viviccāva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi saviṭakkaṃ saviṭāraṃ vivekaṃ pīti-sukhaṃ pathamaṃ jhānaṃ⁵ upasampajja viharati : vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sumpasādanag cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijag pītisukhaṃ duttiyaṃ⁶ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati : pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati anto ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedenti yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti : upekkhako satimā sukhavihāri ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati : sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbāva somamassadomanassaṃ atthaṃgamā⁷ adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayag vuccati sammāsamādhi.

¹ S^d : veramaṇi ; B : veramaṇi.

² S^d : piṣuṇāya ; B : piṣuṇavācā, and pharusavācā.

³ S^d does not condense.

⁴ S^d : ātāpi.

⁵ S^d : pathamajhānaṃ.

⁶ So S^o.

⁷ S^d : atthaṃgamā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā ariya-saccaṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀṢANĪYAṀ.

Cattāri saccāni dukkhaṃ dukkhasamudayo dukkhanīrodho dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā.

i.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Avasesā ca kilēsā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni, avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā nava kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbā ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanīrodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha¹ bhikkhu yasmaṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apaṇṇagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnāya : tasmaṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḍhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe² . . . āmohe dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṃ maggaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsankappo?

Yo takko vitakko . . . pe² . . . sammāsankappo maggaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsankappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Yā catuhi vacchuccaritehi āratī viratī paṭiviratī veramaṇī akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-ānatikkamo setuḥhāto sammāvācā maggaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammaṇṇo?

Yā tīhi vacchuccaritehi āratī viratī paṭiviratī veramaṇī akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-ānatikkamo setuḥhāto

¹ Dh. S. § 277.

² Dh. S. §§ 292 ; 297 *fol.*

³ S^d does not condense.

sammākamanto maggaggay maggapariyāpannay : ayaṃ vuccati sammākamanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājivo ?

Yā micchā ājivā ārati vīrati paṭivīrati veramaṇi akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughato sammā-ājivo maggaggay maggapariyāpannay : ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājivo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaggay maggapariyāpannay : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati ?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satissambojjhango maggaggay maggapariyāpannay : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi ?

Yā cittaṃsa tṛiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhango maggaggay maggapariyāpannay : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodhagāminī paṭipadā. Avasesā dhammā dukkhanīrodhagāminīyaṃ paṭipadāya sampayuttā.

ii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇha ca avasesā ca kilesā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Avasesā ca akusalaṃ dhammā tṛi ca kusalamūlāni avasesā ca sāsavaṃ kusalaṃ dhammā sāsavaṃ kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā ova kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammapipakā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanīrodho ?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanīrodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃ gāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭhiyā vivicceva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhaṃ paṭipadāya dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodhagāminī paṭipadā.¹

¹ B : 'gāminīpaṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya¹
sampayuttā.²

iii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā : ayay vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kamma-vipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkham.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayay vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ?

Idhe bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivie'eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaggaṃ maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.³ Ayay vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.⁴

iv.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni : ayay vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Avasesā ca sāsavā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

¹ S^d : °gāminīpaṭipadāya.

² S^d *adda* . . . pe . . .

³ S^d : . . . pe . . .

⁴ So S^d.

⁵ S^d *adda* . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānañ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānañ¹ ca akusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇannañ² ca kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmaṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃgāmiyaṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahāniya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭhiyā vivicca'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmaṃ samaye atthaṃgiko maggo hoti : sammāditthi . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḍhi.³ Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya⁴ sampayuttā.⁵

v.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavaṃ kusalā dhammā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Sāsavaṃ kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyaṃ neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca akusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇannañ ca⁶ kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca sāsavānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmaṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃgāmiyaṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahāniya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭhiyā vivicca'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmaṃ samaye atthaṃgiko maggo hoti : sammāditthi . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḍhi. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya sampayuttā.⁷

¹ S⁴ omits avasesānañ.

² S⁴ adā . . . pe . . .

³ S⁴ adda . . . pe . . .

⁴ S⁴ adda . . . pe . . .

⁵ S⁴ : tinnag. B. tiṇṇaṃ.

⁶ S⁴ : °gāminipaṭipadāya.

⁷ S⁴ : tinnannaṃ. B. tiṇṇaṃ.

vi.

Cattāri saccāni: dukkhaṃ dukkhasamudayo dukkhanirodho dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Avasesā ca kilosā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīpi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavātū avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā akusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ: idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apācayagāmiyaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiya, vivie'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāya, tasmīṃ samaye pañcagīko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsankappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammaviccayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṃ maggaṃ maggaṃ maggapaṭipāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsankappo?

Yo takko vitakko sankappo . . . pe . . . maggaṃ maggaṃ maggapaṭipāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsankappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṃ maggaṃ maggaṃ maggapaṭipāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃ maggaṃ maggaṃ maggapaṭipāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittaassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṃ maggaṃ maggaṃ maggapaṭipāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . .¹

¹ B. omits . . . pe . . .

vii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesa ca kilesā avasesa ca akusalā dhammā tīpi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesa ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā : ayay vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhaṇ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṇ ca rūpaṇ : idaṇ vuccati dukkhaṇ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṇ ca kilesānaṇ avasesānaṇ ca akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ tīṇannaṇ ca¹ kusalamūlānaṇ sāsavānaṇ avasesānaṇ ca sāsavānaṇ kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ pahānaṇ : ayay vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yaṁmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaṇaṇ diṭṭhigalānaṇ pahānaṇa pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṇ vivie'eva kamehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇ² jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṇ dandhabhūṇaṇ, taṁmiṇ samaye paṇcagiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsankappa sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsādhi. Ayay vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṇ paṭipadāya sampayuttā.

viii.

Cattāri saccāni; dukkhaṇ dukkhasamudayo dukkhānirodho dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā : ayay vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhaṇ?

Avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīpi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṇ ca rūpaṇ : idaṇ vuccati dukkhaṇ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaṇ : ayay vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yaṁmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti

¹ B. tīṇaṇ ca . . . S² : tīnagnaṇ ca.

² S² : pathamaṇ jhānaṇ.

niyyānikag apacāyagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya pattiya, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhinnag, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā . . . pe . . .¹

ix.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā akusalā dhammā tīpi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusala nākusalā nā ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ: idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanīrodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tīnnaṃ ca² kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca sāsavānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṇānaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikag apacāyagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhinnag, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā.

ARHIDHANMAHĀJANTYAṃ.³

Cattāri ariyasaccāni: dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ dukkhanīrodho ariyasaccaṃ dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ katī kusalā, katī akusalā, katī avyākatā . . . pe . . . katī saraṇā, katī arāṇā?

Samudayasaccaṃ akusalaṃ; maggasaccaṃ kusalaṃ; nirodhasaccaṃ avyākataṃ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kusalaṃ siyā akusalaṃ siyā avyākataṃ.

Dve saccā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā aduk-

¹ B. omits . . . pe . . .

² B. tīnnaṃ ca . . . S^a: tinnaggaṃ ca.

³ So also K.

nīrodhasaccay neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi;¹ dukkhasaccay siyā ācayagāmi siyā neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi.

Maggasaccay sekhaṃ; tiṇi saccā neva sekhaṃ nāsekhaṃ.

Samudayasaccay parittay; dve saccā appamāṇa; dukkhasaccay siyā parittay siyā mahaggaṭṭay.

Nīrodhasaccay anārammaṇay; maggasaccay appamāṇarammaṇay; samudayasaccay siyā parittārammaṇay siyā mahaggaṭṭārammaṇay na appamāṇarammaṇay siyā na vattabbay parittārammaṇan ti pi mahaggaṭṭārammaṇan ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā parittārammaṇay siyā mahaggaṭṭārammaṇay siyā appamāṇarammaṇay siyā na vattabbay parittārammaṇan ti pi mahaggaṭṭārammaṇan ti pi appamāṇarammaṇan ti pi.

Samudayasaccay hinay; dve saccā paritā; dukkhasaccay siyā hinay siyā majjhimay.

Nīrodhasaccay aniyatay; maggasaccay sammattaniyatay; dve saccā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Nīrodhasaccay anārammaṇay; samudayasaccay na vattabbay maggārammaṇan ti pi maggaḥetukan ti pi maggaḍhipatitī pi;² maggasaccay na maggaḥetukan siyā maggaḥetukan siyā maggaḍhipatī³ siyā na vattabbay maggaḥetukan ti pi⁴ maggaḍhipatitī pi;² dukkhasaccay siyā⁵ maggārammaṇay na maggaḥetukan, siyā maggaḍhipatī siyā na vattabbay maggārammaṇan ti pi maggaḍhipatitī pi.²

Dve saccā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattabbā uppādinō ti; nīrodhasaccay na vattabbay uppannan ti pi anuppannan ti pi uppāditī pi; dukkhasaccay siyā uppannay siyā anuppannay siyā uppadi.

Tiṇi saccā⁶ siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; nīrodhasaccay na vattabbay atitan ti pi anāgatan ti pi paccuppannan ti pi.

Nīrodhasaccay anārammaṇay; maggasaccay na vattabbay atitārammaṇan ti pi anāgatārammaṇan ti pi paccuppannārammaṇan ti pi; dve saccā⁷ siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattabbay atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

¹ So K, as well as S^d. B: nevācayagāmi-nāpacayagāmi.

² S^d: maggaḍhipatin ti pi. ³ S^d: ādhipatin.

⁴ S^d omits maggaḥetukan ti pi. ⁵ B omits siyā.

⁶ S^d and B: saccāni.

⁷ So S^d and B.

Nirodhasaccay bahiddhā; tñi saccā siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā.

Nirodhasaccay anārammaṇay; maggasaccay bahiddhārammaṇay; samudayasaccay siyā ajjhattārammaṇay siyā bahiddhārammaṇay siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇay; dukkhasaccay siyā ajjhattārammaṇay siyā bahiddhārammaṇay siyā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇay siyā na vattabbay ajjhattārammaṇan ti pi bahiddhārammaṇan ti pi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇan ti pi.

Tñi saccā¹ anidassana-sappaṭighā; dukkhasaccay siyā sanidassana-sappaṭighay siyā anidassana-sappaṭighay siyā anidassana-sappaṭighay.

Samudayasaccay hetu; nirodhasaccay na hetu; dva saccā² siyā hetū³ siyā na hetū.³ Dva saccā sahetukā; nirodhasaccay ahetukay; dukkhasaccay siyā sahetukay siyā ahetukay. Dva saccā hetusampayuttā; nirodhasaccay hetuvippayuttay; dukkhasaccay siyā hetusampayuttay siyā hetuvippayuttay. Samudayasaccay hetu ceva sahetukañ ca; nirodhasaccay na vattabbay hetu ceva sahetukañ cāti pi sahetukañ ceva na ca hetūti pi;⁴ maggasaccay siyā hetu ceva sahetukañ ca siyā sahetukañ ceva na ca hetu; dukkhasaccay siyā hetu ceva sahetukañ ca siyā sahetukañ ceva na ca hetu siyā⁵ na vattabbay hetu ceva sahetukañ cāti pi sahetukañ ceva na ca hetūti pi; samudayasaccay hetu ceva hetusampayuttañ ca; nirodhasaccay na vattabbay hetu ceva hetusampayuttañ cāti pi hetusampayuttañ ceva na ca hetūti pi;⁶ maggasaccay siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttañ ca siyā hetusampayuttañ ceva na ca hetu; dukkhasaccay siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttañ ca siyā hetusampayuttañ ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbay hetu ceva hetusampayuttañ cāti pi hetusampayuttañ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Nirodhasaccay na hetu ahetukay; samudayasaccay na vattabbay na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi; maggasaccay siyā na hetu sahetukay siyā na vattabbay na hetu sahetukan ti;⁶ dukkhasaccay siyā na hetu sahetukay siyā na hetu ahetukay siyā na vattabbay na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

¹ S^d and B: saccāni. ² So S^d and B. ³ S^d: hetu.

⁴ S^d inverts the order of these two clauses on samudayasaccay and nirodhasaccay.

⁵ S^d omits the clause introduced by this siyā.

⁶ S^d and B: siyā na vattabbay na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

Tiṇi saccā¹ sappaccaya ; nirodhasaccay appaccayaṇ.

Tiṇi saccā saṅkhatā ; nirodhasaccay asaṅkhatay.

Tiṇi saccā anidassanā ; dukkhasaccay siyā sanidassanay
siyā anidassanay.

Tiṇi saccā appaṭighā ; dukkhasaccay siyā sappatighay
siyā appaṭighay.

Tiṇi saccā rūpā ; dukkhasaccay siyā rūpay siyā
arupay.

Dve saccā² lokiyā ; dve saccā lokuttarā.

Kenaei viññeyyā, kenaei na viññeyyā.

Samudayasaccay āsavo ; dve saccā no āsavā ; dukkha-
saccay siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dve saccā sāsavā ; dve
saccā anāsavā. Samudayasaccay āsavasampayuttay ; dve
saccā āsavavippayuttā ; dukkhasaccay siyā āsavasam-
payuttay siyā āsavavippayuttay. Samudayasaccay āsavo
ceva sāsavañ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā
cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ;³ dukkhasaccay siyā
āsavo ceva sāsavañ ca siyā sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo.
Samudayasaccay āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttañ ca ; dve
saccā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi
āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ;⁴ dukkhasaccay
siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttañ ca siyā āsavasam-
payuttañ ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbay āsavo ceva
āsavasampayuttañ cāti pi āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca
āsavo ti pi. Dve saccā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ; samu-
dayasaccay na vattabbay āsavavippayutta-sāsavan ti pi
āsavavippayutta-anāsavan ti pi ; dukkhasaccay siyā āsava-
vippayutta-sāsavay siyā na vattabbay āsavavippayutta-
sāsavan ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavan ti pi.⁴

Samudayasaccay saṅgyojanay ; dve saccā no saṅgyojanā ;
dukkhasaccay siyā saṅgyojanay siyā no saṅgyojanay. Dve
saccā saṅgyojaniyā ; dve saccā asaṅgyojaniyā. Samudaya-
saccay saṅgyojanasampayuttay ; dve saccā saṅgyojanavip-
payuttā ; dukkhasaccay siyā saṅgyojanasampayuttay siyā
saṅgyojanavippayuttay. Samudayasaccay saṅgyojanañ ceva
saṅgyojaniyañ ca ; dve saccā na vattabbā saṅgyojanā ceva
saṅgyojaniyā cāti pi saṅgyojaniyā ceva no ca saṅgyojanā ti
pi ; dukkhasaccay siyā saṅgyojanañ ceva saṅgyojaniyañ ca
siyā saṅgyojaniyañ ceva no ca saṅgyojanay. Samudaya-
saccay saṅgyojanañ ceva saṅgyojanasampayuttañ ca ; dve

¹ S³ and B : saccāni always.

² So S⁴ and B.

³ S³ inverts order of clauses : samudayasaccay . . . and
dve saccā and in following sentences also.

⁴ K omits last clause.

saccā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā
 cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi;¹
 dukkhasaccay siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ
 ca siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanay
 siyā na vattabbay saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ
 cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti
 pi. Dve saccā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā; samu-
 dayasaccay na vattabbay saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyoja-
 niyan ti pi. Saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyan ti pi;
 dukkhasaccay siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyay siyā
 na vattabbay saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyan ti² pi
 saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyan² ti pi.

Samudayasaccay gantho; dve saccā no ganthā; dukkha-
 saccay siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Dve saccā ganthaniyā;
 dve saccā aganthaniyā. Dve saccā ganthavippayuttā;
 dve saccā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā.
 Samudayasaccay gantho ceva ganthaniyañ ca; dve saccā na
 vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva
 no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā gantho ceva gantha-
 niyañ ca siyā ganthaniyañ ceva no ca gantho. Samuda-
 yasaccay gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca siyā na
 vattabbay gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti; dve saccā
 na vattabbā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi gantha-
 sampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā
 gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca siyā ganthasampayuttañ
 ceva no ca gantho siyā na vattabbay gantho ceva gantha-
 sampayuttañ cāti pi ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca
 gantho ti pi. Dve saccā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā;
 dve saccā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā na
 vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti³ pi siyā gantha-
 vippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.⁴

Samudayasaccay oggho . . . pe . . . yogo . . . pe . . .¹
 nivaragay; dve saccā no nivarapā;² dukkhasaccay siyā
 nivaragay³ siyā no nivaragan. Dve saccā nivaraniyā; dve
 saccā anivaraniyā. Samudayasaccay nivaragasampayut-
 tay; dve saccā nivaragavippayuttā; dukkhasaccay siyā
 nivaragasampayuttay siyā nivaragavippayuttay. Samuda-

¹ S⁴ inverts order of clauses: samudayasaccay . . . and
 dve saccā.

² K omits last clause.

³ K omits last clause.

⁴ S⁴ repeats samudayasaccay.

⁵ S⁴: nivaraganj (sic).

* So S⁴.

yasaccay nīvaranañ ceva nīvaraniyañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā nīvaranā ceva nīvaraniyā cāti pi nīvaraniyā ceva no ca nīvaranā ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā nīvaranañ ceva nīvaraniyañ ca siyā nīvaraniyan ceva no ca nīvaranañ. Samudayasaccay nīvaranañ ceva nīvaranasampayuttañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā nīvaranā¹ ceva nīvaranasampayuttā cāti pi nīvaranasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaranā¹ ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā nīvaranañ ceva nīvaranasampayuttañ ca siyā nīvaranasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaranañ siyā na vattabbag nīvaranañ ceva nīvaranasampayuttañ cāti pi nīvaranasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaranañ ti pi. Dve saccā nīvaranavippayutta-anīvaraniyā; samudayasaccay na vattabbag nīvaranavippayutta-nīvaraniyan ti pi nīvaranavippayutta-anīvaraniyan ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā nīvaranavippayutta-nīvaraniyan siyā na vattabbag nīvaranavippayutta-nīvaraniyan ti pi nīvaranavippayutta-anīvaraniyan ti pi.²

Tiṇi saccā³ no parāmāsa; dukkhasaccay siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Dve saccā parāmatthā; dve saccā aparāmatthā. Dve saccā parāmāsavippayuttā; samudayasaccay siyā parāmāsasampayuttañ siyā parāmāsavippayuttañ; dukkhasaccay siyā parāmāsasampayuttañ siyā parāmāsavippayuttañ siyā na vattabbag parāmāsasampayuttan ti pi parāmāsavippayuttan ti pi. Samudayasaccay na vattabbag parāmāso ceva parāmatthañ cāti, parāmatthañ ceva no ca parāmāso; dve saccā na vattabbā parāmāsa ceva parāmatthā cāti pi parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsa ti pi;⁴ dukkhasaccay siyā parāmāso ceva parāmatthañ ca siyā parāmatthañ ceva no ca parāmāso. Dve saccā parāmāsavippayutta-*aparāmatthā*; dve saccā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-*parāmatthā* siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-*parāmatthā* ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-*aparāmatthā* ti pi.⁵

Dve saccā sarammaṇa; nirodhasaccay anārammaṇa; dukkhasaccay siyā sarammaṇa siyā anārammaṇa.

Tiṇi saccā⁶ no citta; dukkhasaccay siyā citta siyā no citta. Dve saccā cetasikā; nirodhasaccay acetasikā; dukkhasaccay siyā cetasikā siyā acetasikā. Dve saccā

¹ S^d: nīvaranañ.

² K omits last clause.

³ S^d and B: saccāni.

⁴ S^d inverts order of these clauses as above.

⁵ K omits last clause.

⁶ So K and S^d. B: saccāni.

cittasampayuttā; nirodhasaccayā cittavippayuttā; dukkhasaccayā siyā cittasampayuttā siyā cittavippayuttā siyā na vattabbā cittaena sampayuttān ti pi cittaena vippayuttān ti pi. Dve saccā cittaasāṅsatthā; nirodhasaccayā cittaavisāṅsatthā; dukkhasaccayā siyā cittaasāṅsatthā siyā cittaavisāṅsatthā siyā na vattabbā cittaena sāṅsatthān ti pi cittaena visāṅsatthān ti pi. Dve saccā cittaasamutthānā; nirodhasaccayā no cittaasamutthānā; dukkhasaccayā siyā cittaasamutthānā siyā no cittaasamutthānā. Dve saccā cittaasahabhūnā; nirodhasaccayā no cittaasahabhū; dukkhasaccayā siyā cittaasahabhū siyā no cittaasahabhū. Dve saccā cittānuparivattinā; nirodhasaccayā no cittānuparivatti; dukkhasaccayā siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti. Dve saccā cittaasāṅsatthasamutthānā; nirodhasaccayā no cittaasāṅsattha-samutthānā; dukkhasaccayā siyā cittaasāṅsattha-samutthānā siyā no cittaasāṅsattha-samutthānā. Dve saccā cittaasāṅsattha-samutthānā-sahabhūnā; nirodhasaccayā no cittaasāṅsattha-samutthānā-sahabhū; dukkhasaccayā siyā cittaasāṅsattha-samutthānā-sahabhū siyā no cittaasāṅsattha-samutthānā-sahabhū. Dve saccā cittaasāṅsattha-samutthānānuparivattinā; nirodhasaccayā no cittaasāṅsattha-samutthānānuparivatti; dukkhasaccayā siyā cittaasāṅsattha-samutthānānuparivatti siyā no cittaasāṅsattha-samutthānānuparivatti.

Tiṇi saccā¹ bahirā; dukkhasaccayā siyā ajjhāttikā siyā bahirā.

Tiṇi saccā² no upādā; dukkhasaccayā siyā upādā siyā no upādā.

Tiṇi saccā³ anupādiṇṇā; dukkhasaccayā siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

Samudayasaccayā upādānā; dve saccā no upādānā;⁴ dukkhasaccayā siyā upādānā siyā no upādānā. Dve saccā upādāniyā; dve saccā anupādāniyā. Dve saccā upādānavippayuttā; dve saccā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Samudayasaccayā upādānañ ceva upādāniyañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cūti pi upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi;⁵ dukkhasaccayā siyā upādānañ ceva upādāniyañ ca siyā upādāniyañ ceva no ca upādānā. Samudayasaccayā siyā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttān ca siyā na vattabbā

¹ So S^d. B: saccāni.

² K: nupādā.

³ K: nupādānā.

⁴ S^d inverts order of clauses as above.

upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti;¹ dve saccā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi;² dukkhasaccay siyā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca siyā upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānañ siyā na vattabbay upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti pi upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānañ ti pi. Dve saccā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā; dve saccā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.³

Samudayasaccay kilesa; dve saccā no kilesā; dukkhasaccay siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Dve saccā saṅkilesikā; dve saccā asaṅkilesikā. Samudayasaccay saṅkiliṭṭhañ; dve saccā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; dukkhasaccay siyā saṅkiliṭṭhañ siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhañ. Samudayasaccay kilesasampayuttañ; dve saccā kilesasampayuttā; dukkhasaccay siyā kilesasampayuttañ siyā kilesavippayuttañ. Samudayasaccay kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi;⁴ dukkhasaccay siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca siyā saṅkilesikañ ceva no ca kilesa. Samudayasaccay kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca siyā saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa. siyā na vattabbay kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Samudayasaccay kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbay kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti pi kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dve saccā kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikā; samudayasaccay na vattabbay kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikañ ti pi kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikañ ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbay kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikañ ti pi kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikañ ti pi.⁵

¹ S³ adds pi.

² S⁴ inverts order of clauses as above.

³ K omits last clause.

⁴ S³ inverts order, as above, in this and the next sentences.

⁵ K omits last clause.

Dve saccā na dassanena pahātabbā; dve saccā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Dve saccā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dve saccā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Dve saccā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; dve saccā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Dve saccā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; dve saccā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Samudayasacceṇ savitakkay; nirodhasacceṇ avitakkay; dve saccā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā.

Samudayasacceṇ savićāray; nirodhasacceṇ avicāray; dve saccā siyā savićārā siyā avicārā.

Nirodhasacceṇ appittikay; tīṇi saccā¹ siyā sappittikā siyā appittikā. Nirodhasacceṇ na pītisahagatay; tīṇi saccā¹ siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Nirodhasacceṇ na sukhasahagatay; tīṇi saccā¹ siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Nirodhasacceṇ na upekkhāsahagatay; tīṇi saccā¹ siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Samudayasacceṇ kāmāvacaray; dve saccā na kāmāvacarā; dukkhasacceṇ siyā kāmāvacaray siyā na kāmāvacaray. Tīṇi saccā² rūpāvacarā; dukkhasacceṇ siyā rūpāvacaray siyā na rūpāvacaray. Tīṇi saccā² nā arūpāvacarā; dukkhasacceṇ siyā arūpāvacaray siyā na arūpāvacaray. Dve saccā pariyāpannā; dve saccā aparīyāpannā.

Maggasacceṇ niyyānikay; tīṇi saccā² anīyyānikā.

Maggasacceṇ niyatay; nirodhasacceṇ aniyatay; dve saccā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dve saccā sa-uttarā; dve saccā anuttarā.

Samudayasacceṇ sarāṇay; dve saccā arāṇā; dukkhasacceṇ siyā sarāṇay siyā arāṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCAKAY.

SACCAVIBHAGGO SAMATTO CATUTTHO.³

¹ S^d and B: saccāni.

² So S^d. B: saccāni.

³ S^d adds *niṭṭhitay, niṭṭhito to the two titles respectively, and omits samatto. K. omits catuttho. B. has only niṭṭhito after saccavibhago.*

V.

INDRIYAVIDHAYGO.

BĀṬṬATINDRIYĀNI: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jivitindriyaṃ¹ sakkhindriyaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ sad-dhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ² satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ anaññatāññassāmitindriyaṃ³ aññindriyaṃ aññatāvindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ?

Yaṃ cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe⁴ . . . suñño gāmo p'eso: idag vuccati cakkhundriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sotindriyaṃ . . . ghānindriyaṃ . . . jivhindriyaṃ . . . kāyindriyaṃ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p'eso: idag vuccati kāyindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ manindriyaṃ?

Ekavidhena manindriyaṃ: phassasampayuttaṃ . . . pe⁵ . . . evaṃ bahuvadhena manindriyaṃ. Idag vuccati manindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ itthindriyaṃ?

Itthiya⁶ itthiliyyaṃ itthinimittaṃ itthikuttaṃ itthakappo itthittag itthibhāvo: idag vuccati itthindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ purisindriyaṃ?

Purisassa purisaliggaṃ purisanimittaṃ purisakuttaṃ

¹ S^d places jivitindriyaṃ before itthindriyaṃ always.

² B has viriy^a always.

³ K. has always: anaññatāññassamī^a.

⁴ See above, p. 70, 71.

⁵ S^d and B give the remaining vidhena's nearly in full. They are identical with those given on pp. 53, 54.

⁶ See Dh.S. §§ 683-685.

purisākappo purisattay purisabhāvo : iday vuccati purisindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamay jīvitindriyaṇ ?

Duvidhena jīvitindriyaṇ :¹ atthi rūpaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ, atthi arūpaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ.²

Tattha katamay rūpaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ ?

Yo³ tesay rūpīṇaṇ dhammāṇaṇ āyu thīti yapaṇā yapaṇā iriyaṇā vattanaṇ pāṇaṇ jīvitay jīvitindriyaṇ : iday vuccati rūpaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamay arūpaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ ?

Yo tesay arūpīṇaṇ dhammāṇaṇ āyu thīti yapaṇā yapaṇā iriyaṇā vattanaṇ pāṇaṇ jīvitay jīvitindriyaṇ : iday vuccati arūpaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamay sukhindriyaṇ ?

Yay kāyikaṇ sātay kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ kāyasamphassaṇaṇ sātay sukhaṇ vedayitay kāyasamphassaṇā sātā sukhaṇ vedanā : iday vuccati sukhindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamay dukkhindriyaṇ ?

Yay kāyikaṇ asātay kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ kāyasamphassaṇaṇ asātay dukkhaṇ vedayitay kāyasamphassaṇā asātā dukkhaṇ vedanā : iday vuccati dukkhindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamay somanassindriyaṇ ?

Yay cetasaṇ sātay cetasaṇ sukhaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ sātay sukhaṇ vedayitay cetosamphassaṇā sātā sukhaṇ vedanā : iday vuccati somanassindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamay domanassindriyaṇ ?

Yo cetasaṇ asātay cetasaṇ dukkhaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ asātay dukkhaṇ vedayitay cetosamphassaṇā asātā dukkhaṇ vedanā : iday vuccati domanassindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamay upekkhindriyaṇ ?

Yay cetasaṇ neva-sātay-nāsātay cetosamphassaṇaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedayitay cetosamphassaṇā adukkhamasukhaṇ vedanā : iday vuccati upekkhindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamay saddhindriyaṇ ?

Ya⁴ saddhā suddhaṇaṇ okappaṇā abhippasādo saddhā saddhindriyaṇ saddhābalaṇ : iday vuccati saddhindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamay viriyindriyaṇ ?

Yo cetasiḷho viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo assāho uesolhi thāmo dhīti asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandataṇ anikkhittadhurataṇ dhurasampaggāho

¹ S⁴ and B : Jīvitindriyaṇ duvidhena.

² B : atthi rūpaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ, atthi arūpaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ.

³ Dh.S. § 19.

⁴ Dh.S. §§ 12-16.

viriyay viriyindriyay viriyabalaṃ sammāvāyāmo : idaṃ vuccati viriyindriyay.

Tattha katamay satindriyay ?

Yā sati anuesati patissati sati sarayatā dhārayatā apilapanatā asamussanatā¹ sati satindriyay satibalaṃ sammāsati : idaṃ vuccati satindriyay.

Tattha katamay samādhindriyay ?

Yā cittassa tīthi-saṅgīthi avītthi² avisaṅhāro avikkhepo avisaṅhatamānasatā samatho samādhindriyay samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhī : idaṃ vuccati samādhindriyay.

Tattha katamay paññindriyay ?

Yā paññā pajānanaṃ vicayo pavicayo . . . pe³ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṃ vuccati paññindriyay.

Tattha katamay anaññātāññassāmītindriyay ?

Yā⁴ tesay dhammānaṃ aññātānaṃ aditthānaṃ appattānaṃ aviditānaṃ asacchikatānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ paññaṃ pajānanaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati anaññātāññassāmītindriyay.

Tattha katamay aññindriyay ?

Yā⁵ tesay dhammānaṃ ātānaṃ diṭṭhānaṃ pattānaṃ viditānaṃ sacchikatānaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ paññaṃ pajānanaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati aññindriyay.

Tattha katamay aññātāvindriyay ?

Yā⁶ tesay aññātāvīnaṃ dhammānaṃ aññaṃ paññaṃ pajānanaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati aññātāvindriyay.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAY.⁶

Bāvisatindriyāni : cakkhundriyay sotindriyay ghaṇindriyay jivhindriyay kayindriyay manindriyay itthindriyay purisindriyay jivitindriyay⁷ sukhindriyay dukkhindriyay somanassindriyay domanassindriyay upekhindriyay sud-dhindriyay viriyindriyay satindriyay samādhindriyay

¹ S^d : apammussanatā.

² S^d gives the full text.

³ Dh.S. § 296.

⁴ Dh.S. § 364.

⁵ Dh.S. § 555.

⁶ K, here and after : Abhidhamma bhājanīyay.

⁷ S^d puts this before itthindriyay.

paññindriyaṃ anaññātāññassāmitindriyaṃ aññindriyaṃ
aññātāvindriyaṃ.

Bāvisatindriyaṇaṃ¹ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata
. . . pe . . . kati sarajā kati arajā?

Dasindriyā avyākata. Domanassindriyaṃ akusalaṃ.
Apaññātāññassāmitindriyaṃ kusalaṃ. Catārindriyā siyā
kusalā siyā avyākata. Cha indriyā siyā kusalā siyā
akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dvādasindriyā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā
ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamas-
ukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya
sampayuttā. Tīṇindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sam-
payuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkham-
asukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Jīvītindriyaṃ siyā
sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya
sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā
siyā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Sattindriyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.
Tīṇindriyā vipākā. Dvīndriyā vipākadhammadhammā.
Aññindriyaṃ siyā vipākaṃ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṃ.
Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Navindriyā upādinnupādāniyā. Domanassindriyaṃ anu-
pādinnupādāniyaṃ. Tīṇindriyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā.
Navindriyā siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādā-
niyā siyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā.

Navindriyā asañkilittā-sañkilesikā. Domanassindriyaṃ
saṅkilittā-sañkilesikaṃ. Tīṇindriyā asañkilittā-sañ-
kilesikā. Tīṇindriyā siyā asañkilittā-sañkilesikā siyā
asaṅkilittā-sañkilesikā. Cha indriyā siyā saṅkilittā-
saṅkilesikā siyā asañkilittā-sañkilesikā siyā asañkilittā-
saṅkilesikā.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicārā. Domanassindriyaṃ savi-
takka-savicāraṃ. Upekkhindriyaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ
siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Ekādasindriyā siyā savitakka-
savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Ekādasindriyā na vattaḃbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhāsah-
agatā ti pi upekkhāsahagatā ti pi. Somanassindriyaṃ siyā
pītisahagatā, na sukhāsahagatā na upekkhāsahagatā

¹ 80; bāvisatīnaṃ indriyaṇaṃ.

siyā na vattabbay pītisahagatan ti. Cha indriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Cattārindriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhāsahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi.

Pannarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābba. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā dassanena pahātābbaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātābbaṃ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātābbaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātābbaṃ siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābbaṃ.

Pannarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābbaḥetukā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā dassanena pahātābbaḥetukaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātābbaḥetukaṃ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātābbaḥetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātābbaḥetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābbaḥetukā.

Dasindriyā neva ācayagāmino¹ na apacayagāmino.¹ Domanassindriyaṃ ācayagāmi.² Anaññātāññassamītiṇḍriyaṃ apacayagāmi.² Aññindriyaṃ siyā apacayagāmi² siyā neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi. Navindriyā siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino.

Dasindriyā neva sekhā nasekhā. Dvindriyā sekhā. Aññātāvindriyaṃ asekhāṃ. Navindriyā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nasekhā.

Dasindriyā parittā. Tīṇḍriyā appamāṇā. Navindriyā siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Dvindriyā parittārammaṇā. Tīṇḍriyā appamāṇārammaṇā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā parittārammaṇaṃ siyā mahaggatārammaṇaṃ na appamāṇārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇaṃ ti pi mahaggatārammaṇaṃ ti pi. Navindriyā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Navindriyā majjhimā. Domanassindriyaṃ hināṃ. Tīṇḍriyā paṇitā. Tīṇḍriyā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā. Cha indriyā siyā hinā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā.

Dasindriyā aniyatā. Anaññātāññassamītiṇḍriyaṃ sammattaniyataṃ. Cattārindriyā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā micchattaniyataṃ siyā

¹ S^d: °gāmino. B: nevācayagāminapaccayagāmino.

² S^d: °gāmi. ³ So S^d.

aniyatāṇ. Cha indriyā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Cattāriindriyā na vattaḁbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Anasīlātaññassāmitindriyaṇ na maggārammaṇaṇ maggaḁhetukaṇ siyā maggādhipatī siyā na vattaḁbaṇ maggādhipatitī. Aññindriyaṇ na maggārammaṇaṇ siyā maggahetukaṇ siyā maggādhipatī siyā na vattaḁbaṇ maggahetukaṇ ti pi maggādhipatitī¹ pi. Navindriyā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattaḁbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā uppāḁino na vattaḁbā anuppannā ti. Dvindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḁbā uppāḁino ti. Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppāḁino.

Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Dvindriyā paccuppannārammaṇā. Tīṇindriyā na vattaḁbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Dasindriyā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḁbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Tīṇindriyā bahiddhārammaṇā. Cattāriindriyā siyā ajjhātārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā. Atthindriyā siyā ajjhātārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattaḁbā ajjhātārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Pañcendriyā anidaḁsana-sappaṭighā. Sattarasindriyā anidaḁsana-appaṭighā.

Cattāriindriyā hetū;² atthārasindriyā na hetū. Sattindriyā sahetukā; navindriyā ahetukā; cha indriyā siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Sattindriyā hetusampayuttā; navindriyā hetuvippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Cattāriindriyā hetū ceva sahetukā ca; navindriyā na vattaḁbā hetū ceva sahetukā eāti pi sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti pi; tīṇindriyā na vattaḁbā hetū ceva sahetukā eāti sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Cha indriyā na vattaḁbā hetū ceva sahetukā eāti siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattaḁbā sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti. Cattāriindriyā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā

¹ S^d "patin ti pi.

² S^d: hetu.

ca ; navindriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi ;¹ tñindriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ; cha indriyā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattabbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti. Navindriyā na hetū ahetukā ; tñindriyā na hetū sahetukā ; cattārindriyā na vattabbā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū ahetukā ti pi ; cha indriyā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetukā.

Sappaccarā. Saṅkhatā. Anidassanā.

Pañcendriyā sappatighā. Sattarasindriyā appatighā.

Sattindriyā rūpā. Cuddasindriyā arūpā. Jivitindriyaṃ siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Dasindriyā lokiyā. Tñindriyā lokuttarā. Navindriyā siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Dasindriyā āsavā ; tñindriyā anāsavā ; navindriyā siyā āsavā siyā anāsavā. Pañjarasindriyā āsavavippayuttā ; domanassindriyaṃ āsavasampayuttaṃ ; cha indriyā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavā cāti āsavā ceva no ca āsavā ; tñindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavā cāti pi āsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; navindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavā cāti siyā āsavā ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Pañjarasindriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṃ cāti āsavasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca āsavo ; cha indriyā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Navindriyā āsavavippayutta-āsavā ; tñindriyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-āsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi ; tñindriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-āsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ; cha indriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-āsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-āsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

No saṃyojanā. Dasindriyā saṃyojanīyā ; tñindriyā asaṃyojanīyā ; navindriyā siyā saṃyojanīyā siyā asaṃyojanīyā. Pañjarasindriyā saṃyojanavippayuttā ; domanassindriyaṃ saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ; cha indriyā siyā

¹ S^d puts the navindriyā clause first.

samyojanasampayuttā siyā samyojanavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā samyojanā ceva samyojaniyā cāti samyojaniyā ceva no ca samyojanā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā samyojanā ceva samyojaniyā cāti pi samyojaniyā ceva no ca samyojanā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā samyojanā ceva samyojaniyā cāti siyā samyojaniyā ceva no ca samyojanā siyā na vattabbā samyojaniyā ceva no ca samyojanā ti. Pannarasindriyā¹ na vattabbā samyojanā ceva samyojanasampayuttā cāti pi samyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca samyojanā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbhaṃ samyojanaṃ ceva samyojanasampayuttaṃ cāti samyojanasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca samyojanag; cha indriyā na vattabbā samyojanā ceva samyojanasampayuttā cāti siyā samyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca samyojanā siyā na vattabbā samyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca samyojanā ti. Navindriyā samyojanavippayutta-samyojaniyā; tīṇindriyā samyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbhaṃ samyojanavippayutta-samyojaniyaṃ ti pi samyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyaṃ ti pi; tīṇindriyā siyā samyojanavippayutta-samyojaniyā siyā samyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyā; cha indriyā siyā samyojanavippayutta-samyojaniyā siyā samyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā samyojanavippayutta-samyojaniyā ti pi samyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyā ti pi.

No ganthā. Dasindriyā ganthaniyā; tīṇindriyā aganthaniyā; navindriyā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Pannarasindriyā ganthavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ ganthasampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattabbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Pannarasindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbhaṃ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttaṃ cāti ganthasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca gantho; cha indriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattabbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Navindriyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā; tīṇindriyā gan-

¹ B: Pannaras° always.

thavippayutta-aganthaniyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbag
 ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyaṃ ti pi ganthavippayutta-
 aganthaniyaṃ ti pi; tñindriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-
 ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā; cha
 indriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā gantha-
 vippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippa-
 yutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

No oghā . . . pe . . . No yogā . . . pe . . .

No nivarapaṇā. Dasindriyā nivarapiyā; tñindriyā anīva-
 rapiyā; navindriyā siyā nivarapiyā siyā anivarapiyā.
 Paṇarasindriyā nivaravippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ
 nivarapasampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā nivarapasam-
 payuttā siyā nivaravippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā
 nivarapaṇā ceva nivarapiyā cāti nivarapiyā ceva no ca
 nivarapaṇā; tñindriyā na vattabbā nivarapaṇā ceva nīva-
 rapiyā cāti pi nivarapiyā ceva no ca nivarapaṇā ti pi; navin-
 driyā na vattabbā nivarapaṇā ceva nivarapiyā cāti siyā
 nivarapiyā ceva no ca nivarapaṇā siyā na vattabbā nīva-
 rapiyā ceva no ca nivarapaṇā ti. Paṇarasindriyā na vattabbā
 nivarapaṇā ceva nivarapasampayuttā¹ cāti pi nivarapa-
 sampayuttā ceva no ca nivarapaṇā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ
 na vattabbag nivarapaṇā ceva nivarapasampayuttaṃ cāti pi
 nivarapasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nivarapaṇā ti pi; cha
 indriyā na vattabbā nivarapaṇā ceva nivarapasampayuttā
 cāti siyā nivarapasampayuttā ceva no ca nivarapaṇā siyā na
 vattabbā nivarapasampayuttā ceva no ca nivarapaṇā ti.
 Navindriyā nivaravippayutta-nivarapiyā; tñindriyā nī-
 varavippayutta-anivarapiyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vat-
 tabbag nivaravippayutta-nivarapiyaṃ ti pi nivaravip-
 payutta-anivarapiyaṃ ti pi; tñindriyā siyā nivaravip-
 payutta-nivarapiyā siyā nivaravippayutta-anivarapiyā;
 cha indriyā siyā nivaravippayutta-nivarapiyā siyā nīva-
 ravippayutta-anivarapiyā siyā na vattabbā nivaravip-
 payutta-nivarapiyā ti pi nivaravippayutta-anivarapiyā
 ti pi.

No parāmāsā. Dasindriyā parāmatthā; tñindriyā aparā-
 matthā; navindriyā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā.
 Soḷasindriyā parāmāsavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā parā-
 māsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na
 vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti parāmatthā ceva
 no ca parāmāsā; tñindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva

¹ S⁴ omits from nivarapasampayuttā to siyā nivarapa-
 sampayuttā, inclusive, . . . lines below.

parāmatthā cāti pi parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti. Dasindriyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā; tīvindriyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā; tīvindriyā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā; cha indriyā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā; euddasindriyā sarammaṇā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā sarammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Ekavisatindriyaṇ no eittā; manindriyaṇ eittā.¹ Terasindriyā cetasikā; atthindriyā acetasikā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cetasikā siyā acetasikā. Terasindriyā citta-sampayuttā; sattindriyā cittavippayuttā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā citta-sampayuttaṇ siyā cittavippayuttaṇ; manindriyaṇ na vattabbā citta-sampayuttaṇ ti pi citta-sampayuttaṇ ti pi. Terasindriyā citta-saṅsatthā; sattindriyā citta-visaṅsatthā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā citta-saṅsatthā siyā citta-visaṅsatthā; manindriyaṇ na vattabbā citta-saṅsatthā ti pi citta-saṅsatthā ti pi. Terasindriyā citta-samutthāna; atthindriyā no citta-samutthāna; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā citta-samutthāna siyā no citta-samutthāna. Terasindriyā citta-sahabhuno; atthindriyā no citta-sahabhuno; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā citta-sahabbu siyā no citta-sahabbu. Terasindriyā citta-nuparivattino; atthindriyā no citta-nuparivattino; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā citta-nuparivatti siyā no citta-nuparivatti. Terasindriyā citta-saṅsattha-samutthāna; atthindriyā no citta-saṅsattha-samutthāna; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā citta-saṅsattha-samutthāna siyā no citta-saṅsattha-samutthāna. Terasindriyā citta-saṅsattha-samutthāna-sahabhuno; atthindriyā no citta-saṅsattha-samutthāna-sahabhuno; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā citta-saṅsattha-samutthāna-sahabbu siyā no citta-saṅsattha-samutthāna-sahabbu. Terasindriyā citta-saṅsattha-samutthāna-nuparivattino; atthindriyā no citta-saṅsattha-samutthāna-nuparivattino; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā citta-saṅsattha-samutthāna-nuparivatti siyā no citta-saṅsattha-samutthāna-nuparivatti.

Cha indriyā ajjhakkā; soḷasindriyā bāhira.

¹ S⁴ inverts order of these two clauses.

Sattindriyā upādā; cuddasindriyā no upādā;¹ jīvitindriyaṃ siyā upādā siyā no upādā.²

Navindriyā upādiṇṇā; cattarindriyā anupādiṇṇā; navindriyā siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.³ Dasindriyā upādāniyā; tīṇindriyā anupādāniyā; navindriyā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Soḷasindriyā upādānavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti pi upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti siyā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti. Soḷasindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi; cha indriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti. Dasindriyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā; tīṇindriyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā; tīṇindriyā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā;⁴ cha indriyā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

No kilesā. Dasindriyā saṅkilesikā; tīṇindriyā asaṅkilesikā; navindriyā siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Paṇṇarasindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; domanassindriyaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ; cha indriyā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Paṇṇarasindriyā kilesavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ kilesasampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; tīṇindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesikā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā no vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbā

¹ Both K. and S^d have nupādā; S^d here only.

² S^d: no upādā.

³ K: Nupādānā.

⁴ S^d here only; °vippayuttānupādāniyā.

kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa; cha indriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Paṇḍarasindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; domanassindriyay na vattabbay kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa; cha indriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Navindriyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā; tiṇḍindriyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā; domanassindriyay na vattabbay kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikan ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikan ti pi; tiṇḍindriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā; cha indriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā cāti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā cāti pi.

Paṇḍarasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbā; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Paṇḍarasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Paṇḍarasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Paṇḍarasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Navindriyā avitakkā; domanassindriyay savitakkay; dvādasindriyā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Navindriyā avicārā; domanassindriyay savicārā; dvādasindriyā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Ekādasindriyā appitikhā; ekādasindriyā siyā sappitikhā siyā appitikhā. Ekādasindriyā na pītisahagatā; ekādasindriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na sukhāsahagatā; dasindriyā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā na sukhāsahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na upekkhāsahagatā; dasindriyā siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Dasindriyā kāmāvacarā; tiṇḍindriyā na kāmāvacarā; navindriyā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Terasindriyā rūpāvacarā; navindriyā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Cuddasindriyā arūpāvacarā; atṭhindriyā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasindriyā pariyāpannā; tiṇḍindriyā aparīyāpannā; navindriyā siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā.

Ekādasindriyā aniyyānikā; anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ niyyānikayaṃ; dasindriyā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā.

Dāsindriyā aniyatā; anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ niyatayaṃ; ekādasindriyā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasindriyā sa-uttarā; tūṇindriyā anuttarā; navindriyā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Paṇṇarasindriyā arapā; domanassindriyaṃ saraṇayaṃ; cha indriyā siyā saraṇā siyā arapā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAYA.

INDRIYA-VIBHAṆGO SAMATTO PAÑCAMO.¹

¹ K. omits *niṭṭhitayaṃ and pañcama*. S omits *samatto*. B: *niṭṭhito only*.

VI

PACCAYĀKĀRA-VIBHAṆḬO

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ, saḷāyatanaṇpaccayā phassa, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhava, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ so-kaparidevaḍukkhadomanassupāyāsa sambhavanti. Evaṇ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katama avijjā?

Dukkhe aññāṇaṇ dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā?

Puññābhisāṅkhāro apuññābhisāṅkhāro āneñjābhisāṅkhāro¹ kāyasāṅkhāro vacisaṅkhāro cittasāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo puññābhisāṅkhāro?

Kusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā dānamayā silamayā bhāvanāmayā : ayaṇ vuccati puññābhisāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo apuññābhisāṅkhāro?

Akusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā : ayaṇ vuccati apuññābhisāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo āneñjābhisāṅkhāro?¹

Kusalā cetanā arūpāvacarā : ayaṇ vuccati āneñjābhisāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo kāyasāṅkhāro? Kāyasañcetanā kāyasāṅkhāro . . . Vacisañcetanā vacisaṅkhāro . . . Manosañcetanā cittasāṅkhāro.

Ime vuccanti avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā.

¹ S^d : āneñjābhisāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāpaṃ?

Cakkhuvīññāpaṃ sotavīññāpaṃ ghānavīññāpaṃ jivhā-
viññāpaṃ kāyaviññāpaṃ manovīññāpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati saṅ-
khārapaccayaṃ viññāpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāpapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :¹
idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ?

Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānaṃ
upādāya rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāpa-
paccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ sotāyatanaṃ ghānāyatanaṃ jivhāyatanaṃ
kāyāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayaṃ
saḷāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saḷāyatanaṃpaccayaṃ phasso?

Cakkhusaṃphasso sotasaṃphasso ghānasaṃphasso jivhā-
saṃphasso kāyasaṃphasso manosamphasso : ayaṃ vuccati
saḷāyatanaṃpaccayaṃ phasso.

Tattha katamaṃ phassaṃpaccayaṃ vedanā?

Cakkhosaṃphassaṃ vedanā sotasaṃphassaṃ vedanā
ghānasaṃphassaṃ vedanā jivhāsaṃphassaṃ vedanā kāya-
saṃphassaṃ vedanā manosamphassaṃ vedanā : ayaṃ vuc-
cati phassaṃpaccayaṃ vedanā.

Tattha katamaṃ vedanāṃpaccayaṃ tanhā?

Rūpatanā saddatanā gandhatanā rasatanā phoṭṭhab-
batanā dhammatanā : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāṃpaccayaṃ tanhā.

Tattha katamaṃ tanhāṃpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ?

Kāmapādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ alabbatupādānaṃ attavā-
dupādānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati tanhāṃpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ upādānaṃpaccayaṃ bhava?

¹ K : Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro : idaṃ . . .
Cf. Dh. S. § 1303.

Duvidhena bhavo:¹ atthi kammabhavo, atthi uppattibhavo.

Tattha katamo kammabhavo?

Puññābhisagghāro apuññābhisagghāro āneñjābhisagghāro: ayaṃ vuccati kammabhavo. Sābhavaṃ pi bhavagāmikammaṃ kammabhavo.

Tattha katamo uppattibhavo?

Kāmaabhavo rūpaabhavo arūpaabhavo saññābhavo asaññābhavo neva-saññā-nāsaññābhavo, ekavokāraabhavo catuvokāraabhavo pañcavokāraabhavo: ayaṃ vuccati uppattibhavo. Iti ayaṃ ca kammabhavo ayaṃ ca uppattibhavo,² ayaṃ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhī tamhī sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho: ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātīpaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhī tamhī sattanikāye jarā jiraṇatā³ khaṇḍiseṇaṃ pāṇiceṇaṃ valittacatā⁴ āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko: ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāye cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu maraṇaṃ kalakiriya khandhānaṃ bhedo kalevarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa upacchedo: idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca maraṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati jātīpaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo soko?

Nātivyaśanena vā phutṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa rogavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa silavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśanena vā phutṭhassa aññataraññātarena vyaśanena samannāgatassa aññataraññātarena dukkhaḍḍhammena phutṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṃ anto soko anto parisoko cetaso parijjhāyanā domanassaṃ sokusaṇṇaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo?

Nātivyaśanena vā phutṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phutṭh-

¹ B: Bhavo duvidhena. ² S² omits from Iti to this word.

³ B: jiraṇatā always. ⁴ K: valittacatā always.

ihassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa silavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena sammānāgataassa aññataraññatarena phuṭṭhassa dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattā paridevitattā vācā palāpo vippalāpo lālapo lāluppanā¹ lālapitattā;² anyā vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Yā kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ?

Yā cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ upāyāso?

Nātiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa silavyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhiviyasanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena sammānāgataassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsitaṃ upāyāsitaṃ : anyā vuccati upāyāso.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti : evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṃgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti : tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

SUTTANTABHĪJANĪYAD.

MĪTĪKĀ.

i.

Avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanā, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phassa, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

ii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā phassa, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ,

¹ K : lālapānā. B : lālappo lālappanā lālappitattā.

² So omits.

upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iii.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iv.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ saṅkāyatanāṃ, saṅkāyatanāpaccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Paccayacatukkaṃ.¹

v.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmahetukaṃ: chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vi.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ phasso nāmahetuko, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vii.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ

¹ So B. only. S^d has Pathamacatukkaṃ.

viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-hetuko, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

viii.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahētukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ salāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetuko, salāyatana-paccayaṃ phasso salāyatana-hetuko, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Hetucātukkaṃ dutiyaṃ.¹

ix.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-sampayutto, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

x.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ phasso nāmasampayutto, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmarāṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xi.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāma-

¹ S⁴: Hetuka°. B omits dutiyaṃ.

rūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanam nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānam taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇam. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xii.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇam saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ,¹ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ salāyatanam² nāmasampayuttaṃ, salāyatanapaccayaṃ³ phasso salāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānam taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇam. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Sampayuttacatukkam tatiyam.⁴

xiii.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇam viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ pi viññāṇam, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanam chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ pi nāmaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso phassapaccayaṃ pi chaṭṭhāyatanam, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā vedanapaccayaṃ pi phasso, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā taṇhāpaccayaṃ pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānam upādānapaccayaṃ pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇam. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xiv.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇam viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ pi viññāṇam, nāmapaccayaṃ phasso phassapaccayaṃ pi nāmaṃ, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā vedanāpaccayaṃ pi phasso, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā taṇhāpaccayaṃ pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānam upādānapaccayaṃ pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇam. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ So K and B. S^a. omits nāmaṃ.

² S^a chaṭṭhāy^a.

³ So S^a.

⁴ B omits tatiyam.

xv.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ¹ pi nāmarūpaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso phassapaccayaṃ pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā vedanāpaccayaṃ pi phasso, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā taṇhāpaccayaṃ pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ upādānapaccayaṃ pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xvi.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ salāyatanaṃ salāyatanaṃ¹ pi nāmarūpaṃ, salāyatanaṃ phasso phassapaccayaṃ pi salāyatanaṃ, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā vedanāpaccayaṃ pi phasso, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā taṇhāpaccayaṃ pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ upādānapaccayaṃ pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Aññamaññacatanukkaṇṇaṃ.²

xvii.

Saṅkhārapaccayaṃ avijjā,³ avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāma-

¹ So and B revert here and in following lines to chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

² So B only.

³ K and B have, after avijjā, as follows: . . . pe . . . Viññāṇapaccayaṃ avijjā Nāmapaccayaṃ avijjā, . . . Chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ¹ avijjā. . . Phassapaccayaṃ avijjā. . . Vedanāpaccayaṃ avijjā. . . Taṇhāpaccayaṃ avijjā. . . Upādānapaccayaṃ avijjā . . . pe . . . Avijjā paccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ salāyatanaṃ, salāyatanaṃ² paccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ maraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xviii.

Viññānapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro,¹ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag, viññāṇapaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xix.

Nāmapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag, viññāṇapaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xx.

Chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag, viññāṇapaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xxi.

Phassapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag, viññāṇapaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxii.

Vedanāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag, viññāṇapaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiii.

Taṇhāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiv.

Upādānapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

MATIKĀ NĪTTHITĪ.²

¹ So K.

² K. and B. omit nītthitā.

i.¹

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanasasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ vā² saddārammaṇaṃ vā gandhārammaṇaṃ vā rasārammaṇaṃ vā phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ vā dhammārammaṇaṃ vā, yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'ārabbha; tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tatthā katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe³ . . . avijjālaṅgi noho akusalamūlay: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tatthā katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā saṃcetaṇitattaṃ:⁴ ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tatthā katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano māsaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tatthā katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tatthā katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano māsaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ.

Tatthā katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tatthā katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhāṃ cetosamphassa-jaṃ sātaṃ sukhāṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātaṃ sukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

¹ First of the Dvādaśa Akusalcittāni. Dh. S. §§ 365-490.

² S^d: . . . pe . . . down to dhammārammaṇaṃ vā.

³ See above p. 85. S^d gives text in full.

⁴ S^d and B: cetaṇitattaṃ always.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṭhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandi nandirāgo cittaṃ sārigo : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṭhā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ?

Ya diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ¹ diṭṭhigahanaṃ diṭṭhikantāro diṭṭhivisūkāyikaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisanyojanaṃ gāho patiggāho abhiniveso parāmaṇṇo kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaṃ tiṭṭhāyatanaṃ vipariyesaggāho :² idaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ upādānapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā upādānaṃ vedanākkhandho saṇḍākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ³ dhammānaṃ jāti saṇjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo : ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātīpaccayā jarāmarayaṃ?

Atthi jarā, atthi marayaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ jarā?

Yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ jarā jiraṇatā āyuno saḅhāni : ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ marayaṃ?

Yo tesāṃ dhammānaṃ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccā antarahānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati marayaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca marayaṃ, idaṃ vuccati jātīpaccayā jarāmarayaṃ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti : evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti ; tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.⁴

II.

Tasmīṃ samayo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā phassa, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṭhā, taṇhāpac-

¹ Dh. S. § 381. K. and B. have . . . pe . . . down to tiṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

² K : vipariyesaggāho.

³ Only B has tesāṃ tesāṃ here and below. Cf. p. 136.

⁴ S³ omits itī.

cayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?¹

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ :² ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajiā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti : tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso . . . pe³ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

iii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajiā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

¹ See p. 85.

² S^d and B : cetayitattaṃ, and always.

³ S^d gives the text in full.

⁴ So S^d.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatana-
nassa upacayo sotāyatanaṃ upacayo ghanāyatanaṃ upa-
cayo jivhāyatanaṃ upacayo kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo, yaṃ
vā pañ'āññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaṃhetukaṃ citta-
samūttānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇa-
paccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi
rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññā-
kkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha
katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu
vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāma-
rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano manasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-
viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāya-
tanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayaṃ phasso?

Yo phasso samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati
chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayaṃ phasso . . . pe . . . tena vuc-
cati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhaṃ samudayo
hoti.

iv.

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapa-
cayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpa-
paccayaṃ sañjāyatanaṃ, sañjāyatanaṃ paccayaṃ phasso, phassa-
paccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ
opādānaṃ, opādānapaccayaṃ bhava, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti,
jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhaṃ samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāpaṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho
akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetana sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati
avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano manasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-
viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ vā paṇ' aṇṇaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ oṭṭajayā oṭṭahetukayā cittasamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayaṃ saṭṭāyatanaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇādhatu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ saṭṭāyatanaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ sotāyatanaṃ ghāṇāyatanaṃ jivhāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayaṃ saṭṭāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saṭṭāyatanaṃ phasso ?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṭṭāyatanaṃ phasso . . . pe² . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Paccayacatukkaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.³

7.

Tasmā samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhāpaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmahetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phassahetukaṃ, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassahetukaṃ, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāhetukaṃ, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso.

² S^d gives text in full.

³ K. has no final title. B. omits niṭṭhitaṃ. S^d reads Pathama^o for Paccaya^o.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yay aññāpaṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṃgi moho akusalamūlaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetayitattaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ?

Yay cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāpadhātuḥ; idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāpaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññārahetukaṃ?

Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhāra-kkhandho; idaṃ vuccati viññāpaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanam nāmahetukaṃ?

Yay cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāpadhātuḥ; idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanam nāmahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassa-hetukā?

Yay cetasikam sātāṃ cetasikam sukkaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukkaṃ vedayitam cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukkaṃ vedanā; ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassa-hetukā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāhetukā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe¹ . . . cittaassa sārāgo; ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāhetukā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ?

Yā dīṭṭhī dīṭṭhi-gatā² dīṭṭhi-gaṇaṃ dīṭṭhi-kantāro dīṭṭhi-visūkāyikam dīṭṭhi-vipphanditam dīṭṭhi-saṃyojanaṃ gāho paṭiggāho abhinivāso parāmaṇṇo kummaggo micchā-patho micchattam tiṭṭhāyatanam vipariyesagāho; idaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

¹ S^o gives text in full.

² S^o cuts this answer short, but gives all the remaining questions and answers, condensing the latter.

vi.

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ phasso nāmahetuko, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavupaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tañjā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ.

Nāmapaccayaṃ phasso nāmahetuko ti: tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Tbapetrā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayaṃ phasso nāmahetuko?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayaṃ phasso nāmahetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

vii.

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanam viññāṇahetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo,

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho
akusalamūlaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetayitattaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati
avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṃkhāra-
hetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā maṇo-
viññāṇadhātuḥ; idam vuccati saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ
saṃkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇa-
hetukaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?
Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho;
idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhā-
yatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyayatanaṃ upacayo,
yaṃ vā pañcāññāmaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ citta-
hetukaṃ; idam vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇa-
paccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ ti:
atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññā-
kkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho; idam vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha
katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu
vattati; idam vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nā-
marūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ
nāmarūpahetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā maṇo-
viññāṇadhātuḥ; idam vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāya-
tanaṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phassa chaṭṭhāya-
tanahetuko?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ; ayaṃ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko
. . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ K: hoti.

viii.

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso saḷāyatanaṃ hetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassaṃ hetukā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā vedanāhetukā, tanhāpaccayā upādāṇaṃ tanhāhetukaṃ, upādāṇapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajja mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ vā pañ' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittahetukaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetukan ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ² nāmarūpahetukaṃ?

¹ S^d : hotiti.

² So S^d : see below.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanaṃpaccaya¹ phasso saḷāyatana-hetuko ?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanaṃpaccayaṃ phasso saḷāyatana-hetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhak-khandhassa samudayo hoti.

Hetuecatukkaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.²

ix.

Tasmā samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃpaccayaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃsampayutto, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānaṃpaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jārāmarapaṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.³

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasag . . . pe . . . taṃ jā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ ?

Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ ?

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ ?

¹ S³ and B : chaṭṭhāyatana² to end of section.

² K. omits this line. B omits niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ. S⁴ : Hetukacatukkaṃ.

³ S² : hoti.

Yañ cittaṃ mano mānasañ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānapadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-sampayutto ?

Yo phasso phusā samphusā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-sampayutto.

Tattha katamā phassa-paccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā ?

Yañ cetasikaṃ sāttaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassa-jaṃ sāttaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassa-paccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā ?

Tattha katamā vedanā-paccayā taṇhā vedanā-sampayuttā ?

Yo rūgo sārāgo . . . pe¹ . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati vedanā-paccayā taṇhā vedanā-sampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhā-paccayā upādānaṃ taṇhā-sampayuttaṃ ?

Yā ditthi ditthigataṃ . . . pe . . . tittāyatanaṃ vipariyesaggāho² : idaṃ vuccati taṇhā-paccayā upādānaṃ taṇhā-sampayuttaṃ . . . pe³ . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

XI.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjā-paccayā saṅkhāro avijjā-sampayutto, saṅkhāra-paccayā viññāpaṃ saṅkhāra-sampayuttaṃ, viññāpa-paccayā nāmaṃ viññāna-sampayuttaṃ, nāma-paccayā phasso nāma-sampayutto, phassa-paccayā vedanā phassa-sampayuttā, vedanā-paccayā taṇhā vedanā-sampayuttā, taṇhā-paccayā upādānaṃ taṇhā-sampayuttaṃ, upādāna-paccayā bhavo, bhava-paccayā jāti, jāti-paccayā jarā-maraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti⁴.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yañ aññāsaṃ udassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho akusalāmūlay : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjā-paccayā saṅkhāro avijjā-sampayutto ?

¹ S^d gives text in full.

² S^d gives text in full.

³ K : vipariyesaggāho.

⁴ K : hotīti.

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattāṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasā, . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto ti: tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattāṃ: ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xi.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ,¹ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso phassaṃ sampayuttaṃ, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttaṃ, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.²

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaygi moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattāṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

¹ So S², K and B.

² K: hotīti.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāpaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasam . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāpaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāpapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāpasampayuttaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo, yaṃ vā paññānam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāpapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāpasampayuttaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāpadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasam . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ sampayutto?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ sampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kavalassa dukkhakkhandhasaṃ samudayo hotīti.

xii.

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāpaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāpapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāpasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saññāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, saññāyatanaṃ paccayā¹ phasso saññāyatanaṃ sampayutto,¹ phassa-

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

pacecayā vedanā phasasampayuttā, vedanāpacecayā tanhā vedanāsampayuttā, tanhāpacecayā upādānaṃ tanhāsampayuttan, upādānapacecayā bhavo, bhavapacecayā jāti, jātipacecayā jaramarāṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkha-khandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpacecayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpacecayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapacecayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkharasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ, . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapacecayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkharasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapacecayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapacecayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ.

Nāmarūpapacecayā sañjāyatanāṃ nāmasampayuttan ti: atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cattaro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapacecayā sañjāyatanāṃ² nāmasampayuttaṃ³?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ: idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapacecayā sañjāyatanāṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ.³

¹ K: hotīti.

² So S^d.

³ S^d and B add chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatana-paccayā¹ phasso saḷāyatana-sampayutto²

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphuṇṇitattay : ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatana-paccayā phasso saḷāyatana-sampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.³

Sampayattacatukkaṃ nīṭṭhitay tatiyaṃ.⁴

xiii.

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjā-paccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhāra-paccayā pi avijjā : saṅkhāra-paccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇa-paccayā pi saṅkhāro ; viññāṇa-paccayā nāmaṃ nāma-paccayā pi viññāṇaṃ ; nāma-paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā pi nāmaṃ ; chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso phassa-paccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ : phassa-paccayā vedanā vedanā-paccayā pi phasso ; vedanā-paccayā taṇhā taṇhā-paccayā pi vedanā ; taṇhā-paccayā upādānaṃ upādāna-paccayā pi taṇhā ; upādāna-paccayā bhavo, bhava-paccayā jāti, jātī-paccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.⁴

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjā-paccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattay : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā-paccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhāra-paccayā pi avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāra-paccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhāra-paccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhāra-paccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇa-paccayā pi saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattay : ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇa-paccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇa-paccayā nāmaṃ ?

Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇa-paccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāma-paccayā pi viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāma-paccayā pi viññāṇaṃ.

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatana^o. ² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

³ K. omits this line. B omits nīṭṭhitay tatiyaṃ.

⁴ So also K.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ eittañ mano mānaṣañ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāpadhātu: idañ vuccati nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ pi nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idañ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ pi nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ phasso?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitatāṃ: idañ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ phasso.

Tattha katamaṃ phassapaccayaṃ pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ eittañ mano mānaṣañ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāpadhātu: idañ vuccati phassapaccayaṃ pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ phassapaccayaṃ vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassa-jāṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassa-jā sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayaṃ vedanā.

Tattha katamaṃ vedanāpaccayaṃ pi phasso?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitatāṃ: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayaṃ pi phasso.

Tattha katamaṃ vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā?

Yo rūgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayaṃ pi vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassa-jāṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassa-jā sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayaṃ pi vedanā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . tiṭṭhāyatanaṃ vipariyesāgāho:¹ idañ vuccati taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ upādānaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ pi taṇhā?

Yo rūgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati upādānaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ pi taṇhā.

Tattha katamaṃ upādānaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ bhavo?

Thapetvā upādānaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati upādānaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ bhavo.

Tattha katamaṃ bhavapaccayaṃ jāti?

Yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibhatti pātubhāvo: ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayaṃ jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ?

Atiṭhi jarā, atilhi maraṇaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ jarā? Yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ jarā jīraṇatā āyuno saṅghāni: ayaṃ

¹ K: vipariyesaggaḥo.

vuccatī jarā. Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ? Yo tesaṃ dhammānaṃ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccataṃ antaradhānaṃ idaṃ vuccatī maraṇaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca maraṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccatī jātī-paccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṃgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti; tena vuccatī evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xiv.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro saṃkhārapaccayā pi avijjā; saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṃkhāro; viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ; nāmapaccayā phassa phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ; phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso; vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā; taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo; bhavapaccayā jātī, jātīpaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccatī avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccatī avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṃkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccatī saṃkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tājjaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccatī saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saṃkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccatī viññāṇapaccayā pi saṃkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccatī viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tājjaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccatī nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ.¹

¹ S^d omits the following question and reply.

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti : tattha katamā nāmaṃ ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso ?

Yo phasso phusā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ

. . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

XV.

Tasmīṃ samāya avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāpaṃ viññāpaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāpaccayā nāmarūpaṃ nāmarūpaccayā pi viññāpaṃ, nāmarūpaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pi nāmarūpaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāpaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāpaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā viññāpaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāpaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññāpaccayā pi saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati viññāpaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā viññāpaccayā nāmarūpaṃ ?

Atthi nāmaṃ atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamā nāmaṃ ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamā rūpaṃ ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ

upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaassa upacayo yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittahetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇan ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasasṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasasṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaassa upacayo yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittahetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yo phasso phassanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasasṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kavalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xvi.

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ nāmarūpaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ sañjāyatanāṃ sañjāyatanapaccayaṃ pi nāmarūpaṃ, sañjāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso phassapaccayaṃ pi sañjāyatanāṃ, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā vedanāpaccayaṃ pi phasso, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā taṇhāpaccayaṃ pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ upādānapaccayaṃ pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam otassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlag : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlag : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ vā paṇ' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaṇṇakkaṃ citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamāy nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāpay?

Yañ cittaṃ manō mānasāy . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāgadhbhūta: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññāpay.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ ti: atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamāy nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamāy rūpaṃ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yañ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāgadhbhūta vattati: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamāy nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ: idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamāy saḷāyatanaṃ¹ pi nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamāy nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamāy rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yañ vā paṇ' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanaṃ² pi nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanaṃ³ phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanaṃ⁴ phasso?

Tattha katamāy phassaṃ⁵ pi saḷāyatanaṃ?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ: idaṃ vuccati phassaṃ⁶ pi saḷāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samuḍayo hoti.⁷

Aññamaññacatukkaṃ nittītaṃ.⁸

2—4.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye¹ akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ sasankhārena² . . . pe . . . somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ

¹ S⁴ and B: chaṭṭhāyatana^o henceforth. ² S⁴: hoti.

³ K omits this line. S⁴: aññamaññapaccayacatukkaṃ. B. omits nittītaṃ.

⁴ Dh. S. § 365 foll. ⁵ K. omits . . . pe . . .

. . . somanassasahagatay dīṭṭhigatavippayuttay sasagkhārena, rūparāminnaṇay vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇay vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇay, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇay. Evam etaṇṇa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha kamaṇ avijjā?

Yaṇ aññāṇay adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlay: ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.¹

Tattha kaṇṇo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṇ sañcetayitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .

Tattha kaṇṇo taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittaṇṇa adhimokkho adhimuccanaṇ tad-adhimuttatā: ayaṇ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha kaṇṇo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṇ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etaṇṇa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.²

5.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmīṇ samaye akusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekkha-sahagatay dīṭṭhigatasampayuttay rūparāminnaṇay vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇay vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkharapaccayā viññāṇay, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇay. Evam etaṇṇa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.³

¹ S⁴ begins its . . . pe . . . here.

² S⁴ and B. omit . . . pe . . . at end of every section. Presumably the contents of pp. 145-64 are to be applied to each akusalay cittaṇ.

³ S⁴ omits the following questions, passing on to the next
'Katame dhammā akusalā.'

Tattha kaṭamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha kaṭamā phassaṃpaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātaṃ nāsātaṃ cetosamphassaṃ aḍakkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ aḍakkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassaṃpaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .

6—8.

Katame dhammā akusala?

Yaṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ saṃyakhārena . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ . . . upekkhāsahagatā diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ saṃyakhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, taṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassaṃpaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhava, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātīpaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .

9—10.

Katame dhammā akusala?

Yaṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti domanassasahagataṃ patighasampayuttaṃ . . . domanassasahagataṃ patighasampayuttaṃ saṃyakhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, taṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassaṃpaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā patighaṃ, patighapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhava, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātīpaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha kaṭamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha kaṭamā phassaṃpaccayā vedanā?

Yag cetasikay asātag cetasikay dukkhaṃ cetosamphassa-
sajay asātag dukkhaṃ vedayitay cetosamphassajāy asāta
dukkhā vedanā: ayay vuccati phassapaccayaṃ vedanā.

Tattha katamay vedanāpaccayaṃ paṭighay?

Yo cittassa ūghato¹ paṭighato² paṭivirodho kopo pakopo
sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyapatti
manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattay doso dussanā
dussitattay vyāpatti vyajjanā virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍik-
kay asurope anattamanatā cittassa: iday vuccati vedanā-
paccayaṃ paṭighay.

Tattha katamo paṭighapaccayaṃ adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā:
ayay vuccati paṭighapaccayaṃ adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññā-
khandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: iday
vuccati adhimokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo . . . pe . . . tena
vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samu-
dayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

11.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittay uppannay hoti upe-
khasahagatay vicikicchāsampayuttay, rūpārammaṇay vā
. . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇay vā yag yag vā pañ-
ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅ-
khārapaccayaṃ viññāṇay, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmay, nāma-
paccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanay, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso,
phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ vicikicchā, vici-
kicchāpaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarā-
matay. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa
samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yag aññāṇay adassanay . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho
akusalamūlay: ayay vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayaṃ vedanā?

Yag cetasikay neva sātay nāsātay cetosamphassajay
adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitay cetosamphassajā aduk-
khamasukhā vedanā: ayay vuccati phassapaccayaṃ vedanā.

¹ Cf. Dh. S. § 1060.

² K and B have . . . pe . . . to caṇḍikkay.

³ S⁴ exercises here, and under § 12, to ayay vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā?

Yā¹ kakkhā kakkhāyanā kakkhāyitattaṃ vimati vicikicchā dvelhakaṃ dvedhāpatho² saṃsaya anekasagāho āsappanā parisappanā aparīyogāhanā thambhitattaṃ³ cittaṃsa manovilekko : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā.

Tattha katamo vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vicikicchā vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

12.

Katamo dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti uppekkhāsahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāpaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ, uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā . . . pe⁴ . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ neva sātāṃ nīsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamaṃ vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ?

Yaṃ⁵ cittaṃsa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṃ cittaṃsa : idaṃ⁶ vuccati vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamo uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho?

¹ Dh. S. § 425.

² B : dvidhāpatho.

³ B : chambhitattaṃ. Cf. *Psychological Ethics*, p. 242, n. 3.

⁴ S⁴ omits down to next question.

⁵ Dh. S. § 429.

⁶ K : ayaṃ.

Yo cūttassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṃ vuccati uddhaccapaccayaṃ adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati adhi-
mokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . .
pe . . .

AKUSALACITTAY NIṬṬHITAY.¹

1.²

Katamā dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ, rūpāra-
maṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammāraṃmaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ
vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayaṃ
saṅkhāro, saṅkharapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ
nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāratanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
paccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ paśādo,
paśādapaccayaṃ adhimokkho, adhimokkhappaccayaṃ bhavo,
bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātīpaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa
kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā ?

Alobho³ adoso amoho.

Tattha katamo alobho ?

Yo alobho alubbhanā alubbbhitattaṃ asāraṃgo asārajjanā
asārajjitattaṃ amabhijjhā alobho kusalamūlay : ayaṃ vuc-
cati alobho.

Tattha katamo adoso ?

Yo adoso adussanā⁴ adussitattaṃ ayyāpādo ayyāpaj-
jhaṃ⁵ adoso kusalamūlay : ayaṃ vuccati adoso.

Tattha katamo amoho ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe⁶ . . . amoho dhamma-
vīcayo sammādiṭṭhi : ayaṃ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccantī kusalamūlā.

¹ So K. as well as S^o. B: akusalaniiddeso.

² First of the Kāmāvacara-aṭṭha-mahācittāni. Dh. S.
§§ 1-159.

³ Cf. Dh. S. § 32 foll.

⁴ K: adūsana, adūsitattaṃ.

⁵ S^o: ayyāpajjhā. B: abyāpajjo. Cf. Dh. S. § 33.

⁶ Dh. S. § 34.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattā : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṃ cetasaṅgaṃ sātāṃ cetasaṅgaṃ anukhaṃ cetosamphassa-
jaṃ sātāṃ sukhāṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṇā sātā sukhā
vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pasādo ?

Yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo : ayaṃ
vuccati vedanāpaccayā pasādo.

Tattha katamo pasādapaccayā adhimokkho ?

Yo cittaṃsa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṃ vuccati pasādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññā-
kkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : ayaṃ vuc-
cati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe² . . . tena vuccati
evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
hoti.

2-8.³

Katamo dhammā kusala ?

Yaṃniṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalāṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ asaṅkhārena,
. . . somanassasahagataṃ nāpavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassa-
sahagataṃ nāpavippayuttaṃ asaṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsa-
hagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ nāpa-
sampayuttaṃ asaṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ nāpa-
vippayuttaṃ . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ nāpavippayuttaṃ
asaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammā-
rammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, taṃniṃ samaye
kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ,
viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ,
chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā,
vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā
jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhan-
dhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S⁴ gives full text.

² S⁴ gives full text.

³ S⁴ abbreviates as in text. R. and B give detailed treat-
ment of kusala-cittāni thus : 2-4, 5 and 6, 7 and 8.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā?

Alobho adoso . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe¹ . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.²

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vivicca³ eṃa kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phassa, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā paśādo, paśādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha² katame kusalamūlā? Alobho adoso . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame⁴ dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vitak-kavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapac-

¹ S⁴ gives after . . . pe . . . Tattha katamā vedanā, &c.

² S⁴ omits it.

³ Rūpāvacarakusalag. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 161-174. S⁴ omits all questions and answers.

⁴ This section is omitted in K. and B. S⁴ gives it.

cayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti. . . .

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṇ samaye¹ arūpāpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti² . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharatī, tasmīṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotī.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā? Aloppo adoso amoho . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ neva sātaṇ nāsātaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassaṇā vedanā: ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā kusalā?³

Yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apaccayagāmiṇ dīṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicca⁴ eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ

¹ Arūpāvacarakusalaṇ. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 265-76. S^d inserts rūpāpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti . . . pe . . .

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ in next section. Dh. S. §§ 265-8.

³ Lokuttaraṇ cittaṇ. Cf. Dh. S. 277 foll.

jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pḥasso, pḥassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ pasādo, pasādapaccayaṃ adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūla?

Alobho adoso amoho . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo amoho?

Yā pañña pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammaviciayo sammāditthi dhammaviciayasambojjhango maggaṃ, maggaṃ maggāpariyāpanaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccanti kusalamūla.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro . . . pe¹ . . . evaṃ etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti : evaṃ etesaṃ dhammānaṃ saṃgati hoti, samāzamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātu-bhāvo hoti : tena vuccati evaṃ etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti.

KUSALAMŪLAṆ NITTHITAṆ.²

Katame dhammā avyakatā?

Yasmīṃ³ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaya cakkhuvīññāṇaya uppannaṃ hoti opekkhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pḥasso, pḥassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhaakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ?

Yay cittaṃ māno mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajja cakkhuvīññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ?

¹ So S⁴. K and B abbreviate less.

² B: kusalanūddeso.

³ Kusalavipākāni pañcaviññāṇāni. Cf. Dh. S. § 481.

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :
idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanañ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasañ . . . pe . . . tajjā cakkhu-
viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanañ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso?

Yo phasso phusanaṃ samphusanaṃ samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso.

Tattha katamaṃ phassapaccayaṃ vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātaṃ nāsātaṃ cetosamphassaṃ
adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkham-
asukhaṃ vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayaṃ vedanā.

Tattha katamaṃ vedanāpaccayaṃ bhavo?

Thapetvā vedanaṃ saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayaṃ bhavo
. . . pe¹ . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . .

v.²

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahe-
tukañ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāma-
paccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanañ nāmahetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapac-
cayaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā
phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti,
jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇañ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. . . .

ix.

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhāra-
sampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayut-
taṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanañ nāmasampayuttaṃ,
chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto,
phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayaṃ
bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇañ.⁴
Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
hoti.

xiii.

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇa-
paccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ nāmapac-

¹ S⁴ gives full text. ² See above, Mātikā, pp. 139, 140.

³ S⁴ : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa keva-
lassa, &c.

⁴ S⁴ : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa keva-
lassa, &c.

cayā pi viññāṇag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag, phassa-paccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaraṇag.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. . . .

Katame dhammā ayyakatā?

Yasmij samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākag sotaviññāṇag² uppannag hoti upekkhāsaḥagatag saddhārammaṇag,³ glānaviññāṇag uppannag hoti upekkhāsaḥagatag gandhārammaṇag, jivhāviññāṇag uppannag hoti upekkhāsaḥagatag rasārammaṇag, kāyaviññāṇag uppannag hoti upekkhāsaḥagatag phoṭṭhabhārammaṇag; tasmij samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag, viññāpaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaraṇag. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

Tattha katame saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetana sañcetayitattag: ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .⁵

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yag kāyikag sāttag kāyikag sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṇag sāttag sukhaṃ vedayitag kāyasamphassaṇā sātā sukhaṃ vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vedanag saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā ayyakatā?

Yasmij samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātū uppannā hoti upekkhāsaḥagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . arammaṇag vā yag yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmij samaye saṅkhāra-

¹ Sd: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa, *de*.

² Dh. S. § 449.

³ Sd inserta here . . . pe . . .

⁴ Sd: hoti. B excises to next section.

⁵ Sd gives full text.

⁶ Kusalavipākā manodhātū. Cf. Dh. S. § 455.

paccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phassa, phassa-paccayā vedanā, vedanā-paccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkha-paccayā bhavo, bhava-paccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranāṃ. Evam etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañceta-yitattāṃ: ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Yay cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-dhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā? Yay cetasikaṃ neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ a-dukkham-asukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātā a-dukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha?

Yo cittaṃ adhimokkha adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha.

Tattha katamo adhimokkha-paccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati adhimokkha-paccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Tasmīṃ² samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammasa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāpadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yay yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkha-paccayā bhavo, bhava-paccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranāṃ.³

¹ S² gives full text.

² Kusala-vipākā somanassasahagatā manoviññāpadhātu: Cf. Dh. S. § 469.

³ K: Evam etaṃ kevalassa, &c. Tattha katamo saṅkhāro . . . adhimokkha-paccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati, &c. B. condenses also, but less.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?¹

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññānadhātu uppannag hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇag, viññāpāpaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇag . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ otassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ² samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa upacitattā vipākā manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti somānassasahagatā ñāpasampayuttā . . . somānassasahagatā ñāpasampayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . somānassasahagatā ñāpavippayuttā . . . somānassasahagatā ñāpavippayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāpasampayuttā . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāpasampayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāpavippayuttā . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāpavippayuttā sasāṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇag vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇag vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇag, viññāpāpaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇag. Evaṃ³ otassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattag : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇag ?

Yaṃ cittaṇ mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tajiā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇag . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pasādo ?

¹ So S¹ and B. K. omits this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 484: Kusalavipākā upekkhāsahagatā manoviññānadhātu.

² Attha mahāvipākā. Dh.S. § 498.

³ S¹ omits the following down to tena vuccati evaṃ otassa . . . hotīti on the following page.

Yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā pasādo.

Tattha katamo pasādapaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittaṣṣa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttata: ayaṃ vuccati pasādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ¹ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vivie-
c'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja
viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti
. . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā.
Tass'eva rūpāvacaraṣṣa kusalassa kammassa katattā upa-
citattā vipākay viviec'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay
jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ; tasmīṃ
samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ,
nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo,
pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,
bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ.² Evam etassa
kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame³ dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vitakka-
vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ
. . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ . . . pañ-
camay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ
samaye phasso hoti . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā
kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacaraṣṣa kusalassa kammassa
katattā upacitattā vipākay sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . .
pañcamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ,
tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā
nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā
pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā

¹ Rūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. § 499.

² S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa, &c.

³ So S^d. K. and B. omit this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 500.

bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranag
 . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhak-
 khandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ¹ samaye arūpāpattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti
 . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma
 neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca
 pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānaṃ upasampajja
 viharati, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .
 avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva arūpāva-
 carassa² kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ
 sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-
 nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā
 . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati;
 tasmīṃ samaye saykhārapaccayā viññāgaṃ, viññānapaccayā
 nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
 paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā
 pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā
 bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ.
 Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
 hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ⁴ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ
 apacayaṃgāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā
 pattiyaṃ vivicca'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ
 upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhūṇaṃ,
 tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti:
 ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva lokuttaraṃ kusalassa
 jhānaṃ katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicca'eva kāmehi
 . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati
 dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhūṇaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ
 samaye saykhārapaccayā viññāgaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ,
 nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃpaccayā
 phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo,
 pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

¹ Arūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. §§ 501-4. B. omits

. . . pe . . .

² S^a: rūpāvacarassa.

³ S^a: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa dv. . .
 hotīti.

⁴ Suddhikapaṭipadā. Cf. Dh.S. § 505.

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbhārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkharapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam¹ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetanāyitatthaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkharapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkharapaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṃ² samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkharapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetanāyitatthaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkharapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkharapaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

AKUSALAVIPĀKA-SAṅKHAARĀMŪLAKAṆ NITTITHITAṆ.⁴

¹ *Sd omits the following sentences to tena vuccati evam etassa, &c.*

² Dh.S. § 564.

³ *Sd omits remainder of section (down to title).*

⁴ K and B. omit this title.

Katame¹ dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā² . . . pe . . . manoviññāpadhātu³ uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā . . . pe . . . manoviññāpadhātu⁴ uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe.⁵ . . .

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ⁶ samaye manoviññāpadhātu uppannā hoti, kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā nāpasampayuttā . . .⁷ somanassasahagatā nāpasampayuttā sasāṅkhāreṇa . . . somanassasahagatā nāpavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā nāpavippayuttā sasāṅkhāreṇa . . . upekhāsahagatā nāpasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā nāpasampayuttā sasāṅkhāreṇa . . . upekhāsahagatā nāpavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā nāpavippayuttā sasāṅkhāreṇa, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

¹ Kamāvacarakiriya. Dh.S. § 566.

² S^d first completes this section in the usual way, but with more than usual condensation.

³ Dh.S. § 568.

⁴ Dh.S. § 574.

⁵ S^d adds the usual questions and answers highly condensed.

⁶ Dh.S. § 576.

⁷ Neither K nor S^d inserts . . . where it stands in the text.

bhavaṇapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇay. Evam¹ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmīṃ² samaye rūpāvacaray jhāṇay bhāveti kiriyaṇṇeva kusalay nākusalay na ca kammavipākay dīttadhammasukkhavihāray, vivicce'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhāṇay upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasīṇay, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇay, viññāṇapaccayā nāṃay, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavaṇapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇay.³ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmīṃ⁴ samaye rūpāvacaray jhāṇay bhāveti kiriyaṇṇeva kusalay nākusalay na ca kammavipākay dīttadhammasukkhavihāray, vitakkavicārāṇay vūpasamā . . . duttiyay jhāṇay . . . tatiyay jhāṇay . . . catutthay jhāṇay . . . paṭhamay jhāṇay . . . pañcamay jhāṇay upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasīṇay, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇay, viññāṇapaccayā nāṃay, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavaṇapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇay . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmīṃ⁵ samaye arūpāvacaray jhāṇay bhāveti kiriyaṇṇeva kusalay nākusalay na ca kammavipākay dīttadhammasukkhavihāray, sabbaso . . . pe⁶ . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagatā sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthay jhāṇay upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññā-

¹ S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa, &c. . . . hotīti.

² Rūpāvacarakiriya. Dh.S. § 577.

³ S^d . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

⁴ K. and B. omit this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 578.

⁵ Arūpāvacarakiriya. Dh.S. §§ 579-82. B omits

. . . pe . . .

⁶ K. and B. omit . . . pe . . .

ṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

KIRIYĀ-SAYUKHĀRAMCĀKĀJ NITTITTAJ.²

I(i)³

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmig samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassa-sāhagataṇ āpasampayuttaṇ rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabbha, tasmig samaye avijjāpaccayā⁴ saykhārā, saykhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saykhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saykhāro . . . pe⁵ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

(ii)

Tasmig samaye avijjāpaccayā saykhāro, saykhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ.⁶ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S²: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hoti. S³ thereupon rehearses the varied formulae: Tasmig samaye saykhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saykhārahetaṇa . . . saykhārasampayuttaṇ . . . viññāṇapaccayā pi saykhāro.

² K. omits this line. B. has only Avyākata-niddeso.

³ Kāmāvacara-aṭṭha-mahācittāni. Cf. Dh.S. §§ 1-159.

⁴ K and B have . . . pe . . . only to 'Tattha katamā . . . vedanā.

⁵ See above Mātika i, pp. 137 foll.

⁶ S³: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hoti.

kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ passādo, passādapaccayaṃ adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame² dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṃkhāro . . . pe³ . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame⁴ dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, sabbaso . . . pe⁵ . . . ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ passādo, passādapaccayaṃ adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatāṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṃ pattiyaṃ, vivicca'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhūññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

² K. and B. omit this section. ³ S^d gives full text.

⁴ S^d omits this section. ⁵ K. and B. omit . . . pe . . .

vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹ . . .

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipakā manovīññānadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ānāpasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ānāpasampayuttā sasaykhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ānāvippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ānāvippayuttā sasaykhārena . . . upekkhasahagatā ānāpasampayuttā . . . upekkhasahagatā ānāpasampayuttā sasaykhārena . . . upekkhasahagatā ānāvippayuttā . . . upekkhasahagatā ānāvippayuttā sasaykhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vivice'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipakāṃ vivice'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ³ . . . pe . . . vitakka-vicarīṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā

¹ S^d gives a fraction of the usual catechism.

² S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hoti.

³ K and B omit these sections; S^d deals with them collectively in one separate section.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ cakkhaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ ; tasmīṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . gānaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . kāya-viññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti dukkhasahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ . . . manodhātu¹ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pañ'ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam² etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ manoviññāṇadhātu uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pañ'ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā

¹ S^d takes this into a separate section.

² S^d : tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññitattāṇ: ayaṇ vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārappaccayā viññāṇaṇ?

Yaṇ eittāṇ mano mānaṇaṇ . . . pe . . . taṇṇā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārappaccayā viññāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇappaccayā nāmaṇ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṇ vuccati viññāṇappaccayā nāmaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ?

Yaṇ eittāṇ mano mānaṇaṇ . . . pe . . . taṇṇā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṇ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanappaccayā phassa?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattāṇ: ayaṇ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanappaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassappaccayā vedanā?

Yaṇ cetasaṇ neva sātāṇ nāsātāṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassaṇā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaṇ vuccati phassappaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo eittassa adhimokkho adhimuccaṇā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavappaccayā jāti?

Yā tesāṇ dhammāṇaṇ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo: ayaṇ vuccati bhavappaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṇ jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraṇaṇ. Tattha katamā jarā? Yā tesāṇ dhammāṇaṇ jarā jiraṇatā āyuno saḅhāni: ayaṇ vuccati jarā. Tattha katamaṇ maraṇaṇ? Yo tesāṇ dhammāṇaṇ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccāntaradhānaṇ: idaṇ vuccati maraṇaṇ.

Iti ayaṇ ca jarā idaṇ ca maraṇaṇ: idaṇ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṇ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti;

tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa
sānudayo hotīti.

Akusalavipāka-mūlatoṇṇi nīṭṭhitaṇ.¹

ANHIHAMAṆHĪJANĪYAY² NĪṬṬHITAY.³

PACCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO CHATṬHO.⁴

¹ K. omits this title.

² K. °bhājanīyay.

³ S^d adds this note: Kusalākusala-solasikā samūlā nesay paccayā nesay vipākā sayvaḍḍhitā, tehi saykhārapaccayā paṭhama-catukka-kusala-avijjā tassa paccayo ekanālo vipākasmiṇ tehi kusalākusala-mūlakā. Vicikicchā dasa viññāge abhimokkho na labhati. Ahetuko vā kusalo pasādo nūpalabbhati.

⁴ S^d: Paṭiccasamuppādavibhaṅgo nīṭṭhito chaṭṭho. K. and B. omit chaṭṭho. B has nīṭṭhito for samatto.

VII.

SATIPATTHĀNAYIVHAṆṬO.

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā : idha bhikkhu ajjhataṃ kāye kāyānupassī viharati, bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati, ajjhataṭṭahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi¹ sampa-
jāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassag ; ajjhataṃ
vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vedanāsu
vedanānupassī viharati, ajjhataṭṭahiddhā vedanāsu vedanā-
nupassī viharati ātāpi sampa jāno satimā vineyya loke
abhiññhādomanassag ; ajjhataṃ citta cittānupassī viharati,
bahiddhā citta cittānupassī viharati, ajjhataṭṭahiddhā citta
cittānupassī viharati ātāpi sampa jāno satimā vineyya loke
abhiññhādomanassag ; ajjhataṃ dhammesu dhammānupassī
viharati, bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati,
ajjhataṭṭahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati
ātāpi sampa jāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassag.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ kāye kāyānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu ajjhataṃ kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho
kesamatthakā² taṇapariyantag pūrag nānappakāraṇa³
asucino paccavekkhati : atthi imasmim kāye keṣā lomā
nakhā dantā taṇo maṃsaṃ nahārū⁴ atthi⁵ atthimūṇā⁶
vakkag hadayaṃ yakanag kilomakaṃ piṭhakaṃ papphāsaṃ
antaṃ antaguṇag udariyaṃ karisaṃ piṭṭag semhaṃ pubbo
lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo aiggabhāṇikā lasikā
muttaṃ tī.⁷ So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti
svāvatthitaṃ⁸ vavatthāpeti.⁹ So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā
bhāvetvā bahulikarivā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā
bahiddhā kāye cittaṃ upasamharati.

¹ S¹ : ātāpi *always*.

² K : uddhampādatalā adhokesa⁶ *always*.

³ S⁵ : pūraṇāna⁶ *always*. K : pūraṇāna⁶ *always*.

⁴ S⁴ : nahāra. B : nhāra. ⁵ B : atthi.

⁶ K and B : ⁶ mūṇāṇaṃ. ⁷ B. omits tī *always*.

⁸ K : svāvatthitaṃ *always*.

⁹ K : avatthāpeti⁶ *always*. B : vavatthāpeti⁶ *always*.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharatī?

Idha bhikkhu bahiddhā kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantāṃ pūraṃ nānappakāraṣsa asucino paccavekkhati: atthi¹ ssa kāye² kesā lomā nakhā dantā teco maṃsaṃ nahāru³ atthi² atthimiñjā³ vakkhaṃ hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakaṃ piṭhakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antagunaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ seditaṃ medo assu vasaṃ kheḷo singhānikā lasikā muttan ti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitāṃ⁴ vavatthāpeti.² So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevītvā bhāvetvā bahulikarītvā svāvatthitāṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā kāye cittaṃ upasagharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharatī?

Idha bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantāṃ pūraṃ nānappakāraṣsa asucino paccavekkhati: atthi¹ kāye² kesā lomā nakhā dantā teco maṃsaṃ nahāru atthi² atthimiñjā vakkhaṃ hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakaṃ piṭhakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antagunaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ seditaṃ medo assu vasaṃ kheḷo singhānikā lasikā muttan ti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharatī ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādo-manassaṃ.

A n u p a s s ī t i : tattha katamā anupassanā?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya anupassanāya upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato² uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati anupassitī.

V i h a r a t t i : iriyatī vattatī pāleti yapetī yāpetī caratī viharatī: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ā t ā p i t i : tattha katamaṃ ātappaṃ?

Yo cetasaṃ viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati ātappaṃ. Iminā ātappena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpi ti.

S a m p a j ā n o t i : tattha katamaṃ sampajaññaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajaññaṃ. Iminā sampajaññaena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato

¹ S⁴: atthi kāye.

² Cf. preceding page.

³ So K. B: imasmiṃ kāye.

⁴ Cf. below p. 250.

⁵ S⁴: upagato samupagato always.

uppanno samuppanno sammānāgato, tena vuccati sam-
pajano ti.

Satimā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati
sati. Imāya sātīyā upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samup-
āgato uppanno samuppanno sammānāgato, tena vuccati
satimā ti.

Vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassan ti:
tattha katamo loko?

Sveva kāyo loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko:
ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhiññhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati abhiññhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassan?

Yay cetasikāṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosam-
phassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ
asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhiññhā idaṃ ca domanassaṃ imamhā
loke vinitā honti pavivinitā santā samitā vūpasantā
atthagatā abbatthagatā¹ appitā vyappitā² visitā
visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati vineyya loke abhiññhā-
domanassan ti.³

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ujjhataṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassi
viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno:⁴ sukhāṃ
vedanaṃ vediyāmiti⁵ pajānāti, dukkhāṃ vedanaṃ vedi-
yamāno:⁶ dukkhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, aduk-
khamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: adukkhamasukhāṃ
vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā sukhāṃ vedanaṃ
vediyamāno: sāmisaṃ sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti
pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno:
nirāmisaṃ sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ
vā sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisaṃ dukkhāṃ
vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā dukkhāṃ
vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisaṃ sukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedi-
yāmiti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ
vediyamāno: sāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ vedi-
yāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ
vediyamāno: nirāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanaṃ

¹ So K., B. and S³.

² B. adds here Kāyānupassanā-niddeso.

³ K and B: vedaya² always.

vediyāmiti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthiṭṭhaṃ vavatthāpeti.¹ So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthiṭṭhaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhataṃ vedanāsu cittaṃ upasaṃharatī.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassi viharatī?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ : sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmiti pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ : dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ : adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisayaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ : sāmisayaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisayaṃ vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ : nirāmisayaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisayaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ : sāmisayaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisayaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ : nirāmisayaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisayaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ : sāmisayaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisayaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ : nirāmisayaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthiṭṭhaṃ vavatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthiṭṭhaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhatabhiddhā vedanāsu cittaṃ upasaṃharatī.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassi viharatī?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ : sukhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ : dukkhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ : adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisayaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ : sāmisā sukhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisayaṃ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ : nirāmisā sukhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisayaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ : sāmisā dukkhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisayaṃ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ : nirāmisā dukkhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisayaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ : sāmisā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisayaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ : nirāmisā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanā ti pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassi viharatī ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassaṃ.

Anupassi ti . . . pe² . . . viharatīti . . . pe . . . ātāpi ti . . . pe . . . sampajāno ti . . .

¹ Cf. p. 199, nn. 8, 9.

² K. omits these . . . pe . . . s.

pe . . . satimā ti . . . pe . . . vineyya loka
abhiijjhādomanassan ti: tattha katamo loko?

Sā yeva¹ vedanā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko:
ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhiijjhā?

Yo rūpo sarāgo . . . pu . . . cittassa sarāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati abhiijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassan?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosam-
phaassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphaassaṃ
asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassan.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhiijjhā idaṃ ca domanassan imamhi loka
vinītā honti paṭivinitā santā samitā vūpasanā atthagatā
abbhatthagatā² appitā vyūppitā soṇitā visositā vyūntikātā,
tena vuccati vineyya loka abhiijjhādomanassan ti.³

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitarāgaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: sadosaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vitadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitadosaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ: samohaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vitamohaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitamohaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, saṃkhiṭṭaṃ vā cittaṃ: saṃkhiṭṭaṃ me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vikkhiṭṭaṃ vā cittaṃ: vikkhiṭṭaṃ me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: mahaggataṃ me
cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: amahag-
gataṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti; sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ:
sa-uttaraṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ:
anuttaraṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ:
samāhitaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ:
asamāhitaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ:
vimuttaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ:
avimuttaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ
āsevatī bhāvetī bahulikarotī svāvatthitaṃ vavutthāpetī.
So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevītvā bhāvetvā bahulikarītvā svāva-
tthitaṃ vavutthāpetvā bahiddhā citte cittaṃ upasamharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: sarāgassa cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: vitarāgassa cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: sadosassa cittaṃ

¹ B: sā va.

² S^d. atthagatā abbhatthagatā.

³ B. *has here* Vedanānupassanā-niddeso.

tī pajānāti, vitadosaṃ vā'ssa eittagā : vitadosassa eittan
 ti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā'ssa eittagā : samohassa eittan
 ti pajānāti, vitamohaṃ vā'ssa eittagā : vitamohassa
 eittan ti pajānāti, saṃkhiṭṭaṃ vā'ssa eittagā : saṃkhiṭ-
 tassa eittan ti pajānāti, vikkhiṭṭaṃ vā'ssa eittagā : vik-
 khittassa eittan ti pajānāti, mahaggaṭṭaṃ vā'ssa eittagā :
 mahaggaṭṭassa eittan ti pajānāti, amahaggaṭṭaṃ vā'ssa
 eittagā : amahaggaṭṭassa eittan ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā
 'ssa eittagā : sa-uttarassa eittan ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā
 'ssa eittagā : anuttarassa eittan ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ
 vā'ssa eittagā : samāhitassa eittan ti pajānāti, asa-
 māhitaṃ vā'ssa eittagā : asamāhitassa eittan ti pajānāti,
 vimuttaṃ vā'ssa eittagā : vimuttassa eittan ti pajānāti,
 avimuttaṃ vā'ssa eittagā : avimuttassa eittan ti pajānāti.
 So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevatī bhāvetī bahulīkaroti svāvatthitaṃ
 vavatthāpetī. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitrā bhāvetvā bahulīka-
 ritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhātābahiddhā eitte
 eittagā upasaggharati.

Kathaṃ ea bhikkhu ajjhātābahiddhā eitte eittānupassī
 viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā eittagā : sarāgaṃ eittan ti
 pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā eittagā : vitarāgaṃ eittan ti pajānāti,
 sadosaṃ vā eittagā : sadosaṃ eittan ti pajānāti, vitadosaṃ
 vā eittagā : vitadosaṃ eittan ti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā
 eittagā : samohaṃ eittan ti pajānāti, vitamohaṃ vā eittagā :
 vitamohaṃ eittan ti pajānāti, saṃkhiṭṭaṃ vā eittagā : saṃ-
 khiṭṭaṃ eittan ti pajānāti, vikkhiṭṭaṃ vā eittagā : vikkhiṭṭaṃ
 eittan ti pajānāti, mahaggaṭṭaṃ vā eittagā : mahaggaṭṭaṃ
 eittan ti pajānāti, amahaggaṭṭaṃ vā eittagā : amahaggaṭṭaṃ
 eittan ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā eittagā : sa-uttaraṃ eittan
 ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā eittagā : anuttaraṃ eittan ti
 pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā eittagā : samāhitaṃ eittan ti
 pajānāti, asamāhitaṃ vā eittagā : asamāhitaṃ eittan ti
 pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā eittagā : vimuttaṃ eittan ti
 pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā eittagā : avimuttaṃ eittan ti
 pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhātābahiddhā eitte eittānu-
 passī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke
 abhiññhādomanassaṃ.

Anupassī ti . . . pe . . . viharatīti . . . pe
 . . . ātāpi ti . . . pe . . . sampajāno ti . . . pe
 . . . satimā ti . . . pe . . . vineyya loke
 a b h i ñ ñ h ā d o m a n a s s a n t i : tattha katama loko ?

Taṃ yeva eittagā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko :
 ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhiññhā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati abhiijjhā.

Tattha katamāy domanassay ?

Yaṃ cetasikāy asātaṃ cetasikāy dukkhāy cetosamphassajāy asātaṃ dukkhāy vedayitāy cetosamphassajāy asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati domanassay.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhiijjhā idaṃ ca domanassay imamhi loke vinitā honti paṭivinitā santaṃ samitā vūpasantaṃ atthagatā abbhatthagatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā : tena vuccati viṇeyya loke abhiijjhādomanassan ti.²

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ dhammesu dhammānupassā viharatī ?

Idha bhikkhu santay vā ajjhataṃ kāmaccandaṃ : atthi me ajjhataṃ kāmaccando ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ kāmaccandaṃ : natthi me ajjhataṃ kāmaccando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmaccandassa pahānaṃ hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmaccandassa āyatig anuppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, santay vā ajjhataṃ vyāpāday . . . pe . . .³ santay vā ajjhataṃ thinamiddhaṃ . . . pe . . . santay vā ajjhataṃ uddhaccakukkuccaṃ . . . pe . . . santay vā ajjhataṃ vicikicchay : atthi me ajjhataṃ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ vicikicchay : natthi me ajjhataṃ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṃ hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatig anuppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti. Santay vā ajjhataṃ satisambojjhagay : atthi me ajjhataṃ satisambojjhago ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ satisambojjhagay : natthi me ajjhataṃ satisambojjhago ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaggassa uppādo hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaggassa bhāvanāparipūri⁴ hoti, taṃ ca pajānāti. Santay vā ajjhataṃ dhammavicaya-sambojjhagay⁵ . . . pe . . . santay vā ajjhataṃ viriyasambojjhagay . . . pe . . . santay vā ajjhataṃ pitisa-

¹ So S^o.

² B. has here *Cittānupassanā-niddeso*.

³ S^o and B. give each case in full. K. omits . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^o and K : °paripūri always. Cf. D. II., 303.

⁵ S^o has . . . pe . . . for this case only, then contracts without . . . pe . . .

bojjhaggag . . . pe . . . santag vā ajjhattag passaddhi-
sambojjhaggag . . . pe . . . santag vā ajjhattag samādhi-
sambojjhaggag . . . pe . . . santag vā ajjhattag upekhā-
sambojjhaggag : atthi me ajjhattag upekhāsambojjhango
ti pajānāti, asantag vā ajjhattag upekhāsambojjhaggag :
natthi me ajjhattag upekhāsambojjhango ti pajānāti,
yathā ca anupannassa upekhāsambojjhaggassa uppādo
hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsam-
bojjhaggassa bhāvanāparipūrī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. So
tag nimittag āsevati bhāveli bahulikaroti svāvatthitag
vavatthāpeti. So tag nimittag āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahu-
likaritvā svāvatthitag vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā dhammesu
cittag upasagharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānu-
passi viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu santag vā'ssa kāmaccchandag : atthi'ssa
kāmaccchando ti pajānāti, asantag vā'ssa kāmaccchandag :
natthi'ssa kāmaccchando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppan-
nassa kāmaccchandassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti,
yathā ca uppannassa kāmaccchandassa pahīnag hoti, tañ
ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmaccchandassa āyatig
anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santag vā'ssa vyāpā-
dan¹ . . . pe . . . santag vā'ssa thinamiddhag . . . pe
. . . . santag vā'ssa uddhaccakukkuccag . . . pe
. . . . santag vā'ssa vicikicchag : atthi'ssa vici-
kicchā ti pajānāti, asantag vā'ssa vicikicchag : natthi
'ssa vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikic-
chāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya
vicikicchāya pahīnag hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca
pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatig anuppādo hoti, tañ ca
pajānāti. Santag vā'ssa satisambojjhaggag : atthi'ssa
satisambojjhango ti pajānāti, asantag vā'ssa satisam-
bojjhaggag : natthi'ssa satisambojjhango ti pajānāti,
yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaggassa uppādo hoti,
tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhag-
gassa bhāvanāparipūrī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santag
vā'ssa dhammavicaya-sambojjhaggag . . . pe . . . santag
vā'ssa viriya-sambojjhaggag . . . pe . . . santag vā'ssa
pītisambojjhaggag . . . pe . . .² santag vā'ssa passad-
dhisambojjhaggag, santag vā'ssa samādhisambojjhaggag,
santag vā'ssa upekhāsambojjhaggag : atthi'ssa upekhā-
sambojjhango ti pajānāti, asantag vā'ssa upekhāsamboj-

¹ *Sd gives each case in full. K. omits . . . pe . . .*

² *Sd has . . . pe . . . down to santag vā'ssa upekhā°.*

jhaṅgay: natthi¹ssa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūri hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. So taṃ nimittay āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitay vavatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittay āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitay vavatthāpetvā ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu cittay apasayharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu santay vā kāmaccchanday: atthi kāmaccchando ti pajānāti, asantay vā kāmaccchanday: natthi kāmaccchando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccchandassa uppādo hoti tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccchandassa pahānag hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahānassa kāmaccchandassa āyatig anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santay vā vyāpāday . . . pe . . .¹ santay vā thūnamiddhag . . . pe . . . santay vā uddhaccukukkucay . . . pe . . . santay vā vicikicchay: atthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantay vā vicikicchay: natthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānag hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahānāya vicikicchāya āyatig anuppādo hoti tañ ca pajānāti. Santay vā satisambojjhaṅgay: atthi satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantay vā satisambojjhaṅgay: natthi satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūri hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santay vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgay,² santay vā viriyasambojjhaṅgay, santay vā pītisambojjhaṅgay, santay vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgay, santay vā samādhisambojjhaṅgay . . . pe . . .³ santay vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgay: atthi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantay vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgay: natthi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūri hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati utāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassay.

Anupassī ti: tattha katamā anupassanā?

¹ S^d gives each following case in condensed form.

² B. gives . . . pe . . . at each excision.

³ So S^d.

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-
vicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya
anupassanāya upeto hoti samupeto upagato samupagato
uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati anup-
assi ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti
carati viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ātāpī ti: tattha katamaṃ ātappaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārumbho . . . pe . . . sammavāyāmo:
iday vuccati ātappaṃ. Imiṇā ātappena upeto hoti . . . pe
. . . samannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpi ti.

Sampajāno ti: tattha katamaṃ sampajāññaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo
sammādiṭṭhi: iday vuccati sampajāññaṃ. Imiṇā sampā-
jaññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena
vuccati sampajāno ti.

Satimā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati
sati. Imāya satiyā upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato,
tena vuccati satimā ti.

Vineyya loka abhijjhādomanassaṃ ti:
tattha katamo loko?

Te va dhammā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko:
ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katama abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ?

Yay cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosampha-
sajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphaassaṃ asātā
dukkhā vedanā: iday vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassaṃ imamhi loka
vinītā honti paṭivinitā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaygatā
abhatthaygatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyan-
tikatā, tena vuccati vineyya loko abhijjhādomanassaṃ ti.

SETTANTABHĀJANĪYAṂ.²

Cattāro satipatthānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī
viharati, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, citta cittaṇu-
passī viharati, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati.

¹ So S^d.

² K: "bhājanīyaṃ.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttarag jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhūṇaṃ kāye kāyānupassī,¹ ya tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgay maggapariyāpannaṃ; idaṃ vuccati satipatthānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipatthānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttarag jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhūṇaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī,¹ ya tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgay maggapariyāpannaṃ; idaṃ vuccati satipatthānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipatthānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu citta cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttarag jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhūṇaṃ citta cittānupassī,¹ ya tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgay maggapariyāpannaṃ; idaṃ vuccati satipatthānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipatthānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttarag jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhūṇaṃ dhamme dhammānupassī,¹ ya tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgay maggapariyāpannaṃ; idaṃ vuccati satipatthānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipatthānasampayuttā.

Cattāro satipatthānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, citta cittānupassī viharati, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati.

¹ S^d kas viharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnag, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnag suññatag kāye kāyānupassī,¹ yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaggag maggaṃariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati satipatthānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipatthānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnag, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnag suññatag vedanāsu vedanānupassī, yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaggag maggaṃariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati satipatthānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipatthānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu citta cittānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnag, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicca' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnag suññatag citta cittānupassī, yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaggag maggaṃariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati satipatthānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipatthānasampayuttā.

¹ S^d omits viharati here and below.

Catummag satipatthānānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siya kusalā siya avyākata. Siya sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siya adokkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Siya vipakā siya vipākadhammadhammā; anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā; asaykiliṭṭha-asaykilesikā. Siya savitakka-savicāra siya avitakka-vicāramattā siya avitakka-avicāra. Siya pītisahagatā siya sukhasahagatā siya opekkhasahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahatabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siya apacayagāminī siya neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī. Siya sekkhā siya asekkhā. Appamāṇā, appamāṇārammaṇā, paṇṇā. Siya sammattaniyatā siya aniyatā. Maggārammaṇā, siya maggahetukā siya maggādhipatino siya na vattiabbā mag-gahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siya appaṇṇā siya anuppannā siya uppādinī; siya aññā siya anāgatā siya paccuppatunā; na vattiabbā aññārammaṇā ti pi anāgatā-rāmmaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siya aññhattā siya bahiddhā siya aññattabahiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā, anidassana-appatighā. Na hetū,¹ sahetukā, hetusam-payuttā, na vattiabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattiabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū-sahetukā. Sappaccaya, saṅkhatā. Anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayuttā, na vattiabbā āsavā ceva āsavā cāti pi āsavā ceva na ca āsavā ti pi, na vattiabbā āsavā ceva āsavavippayuttā cāti pi āsavavippayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi, āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No saṅgyo-janā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . pe . . . no ogha . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nivarana . . . pe . . . no parāmāsa . . . pe . . . Sārammaṇā, no citta, cetasikā, cittasampayuttā, cittasamsatthā, cittasamutthānā, cittasa-habbhuno, cittānuparivattino, cittasamsattha-samutthānā, cittasamsattha-samutthānā-sahabbhuno, cittasamsattha-samut-thānānuparivattino. Bāhirā, no upādā, anupādiṇṇā.² No upādāni³ . . . no kilesā . . . Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siya savitakkā siya avi-takkā; siya savicāra siya avicāra. Siya sappitika siya

¹ S^d: hetu *always*.

² S^d: bāhirāpopādā anupādiṇṇā.

³ S^d: no'pādānā. K: nupādānā.

applitkā; siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā su-
khasahagatā siyā na sukhassahagatā, siyā upekkhāssahagatā
siyā na upekkhāssahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā,
na arūpāvacarā,¹ aparīyāpannā. Siyā niyyānika siyā aniy-
yānika; siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; arāya ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṬṬH

SATIPAṬṬHĀNAVIEHAṬṬO SAMATTO SATTAMO.²

¹ S^d omits na arūpāvacarā.

² K and S^d omit.

³ S^d and B substitute niṭṭhito for samatto. K. and B.
omit sattamo.

VIII.

SAMMAṬṬAḬĀNAVIEHAṬṬO.

Cattāro sammappadhānā : idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ thitīyā asammosaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya paripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā?

Teṇi akusalamūlāni : lobho doṣo moho, tad-ekattā ca kilesā, taṃ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṃ-samuṭṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ manokammaṃ : ime vuccanti anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā.

Iti imesaṃ anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti : tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhamma-chando : ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti sañ-janeti utthāpeti samuṭṭhāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti, tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamatīti : tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe¹ . . . sammāvāyāmo.

¹ Dh. S. § 22.

ayaṃ vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti samu-
peto upāgato samupāgato,¹ uppaṇno samuppanno saman-
nāgato, tena vuccati vāyamati.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti: tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiṅko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati
āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhatīti.

Cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānasag . . . pe . . . tajjā manovī-
ñāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti
sappaggaṇhāti upatthambhāti paccupatthambhāti, tena
vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiṅko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . .
pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānag pāpakānag akusalānag
dhammānag chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati
cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahatī?

Tattha katame uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni: lobho doṣo moho tad-ekatṭha ca
kilesā, taṃ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkkhandho, taṃ-samutthānaṃ
kāyakammaṃ vacikammaṃ manokammaṃ: ime vuccanti
uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā.

Iti imesaṃ uppannānag pāpakānag akusalānag dham-
mānag padhānaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ āra-
bhāti cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahatī.

Chandaṃ janetīti² . . . pe . . . vāyamati
. . . pe . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . pe . . . cittaṃ
paggaṇhātīti . . . pe . . . padahatīti: tattha
katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiṅko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . .
pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānag kusalānag dham-
mānag uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ āra-
bhāti cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahatī?

¹ S^d: upagato samupagato always.

² Dh. S. § 13. B: viriya° always.

³ K. and B. repeat the commentary with excisions.

Tattha katame anuppannā kusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi kusalamūlāni: alobho adoso amoho, taṇ-sampeyutto vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṇ-samutthānāy kāyakammāy vacikammāy manokammāy: ime vuccanti anuppannā kusalā dhammā. Iti imeṇaṇ anuppannānāy kusalānāy dhammānāy uppādāya chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṇ janetiti . . . vāyamatiti . . . viriyaṇ ārabhatiti . . . cittaṇ paggaṇhātiti . . . padahatiti: tattha katamaṇ padhānāṇ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṇ vuccati padhānāṇ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti sammānāgato, tena vuccati padahatiti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu uppannānāy kusalānāy dhammānāy tṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame uppannā kusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi kusalamūlāni: alobho adoso amoho, taṇ-sampeyutto vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṇ-samutthānāy kāyakammāy vacikammāy manokammāy: ime vuccanti uppannā kusalā dhammā. Iti imeṇaṇ uppannānāy kusalānāy dhammānāy tṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyo-bhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṇ janeti vāyamati viriyaṇ ārabhati cittaṇ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Tṭhitiyā ti: yā tṭhiti so asammoso: yo asammoso so bhīyyobhāvo: yo bhīyyobhāvo taṇ vepullaṇ: yaṇ vepullaṇ sā bhāvanā: yā bhāvanā sā pāripūri.¹

Chandaṇ . . . janetiti . . . vāyamatiti . . . viriyaṇ ārabhatiti . . . cittaṇ paggaṇhātiti . . . padahatiti: tattha katamaṇ padhānāṇ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṇ vuccati padhānāṇ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammānāgato, tena vuccati padahatiti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṇ.²

¹ S^d: Yā tṭhiti so asammoso bhīyyobhāvo, taṇ-vephullaṇ, yaṇ vephullaṇ sā bhāvanāya pāripūri. Cf. p. 213.

² K^o bhājanīyaṇ. S^d adds nīṭṭhitaṇ.

Cattaro sammappadhānā: idha bhikkhu anuppannānag pāpakānag akusalānag dhammānag anuppādāya chandag janeti vāyamati viriyag ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati,¹ uppannānag pāpakānag akusalānag dhammānag pahānāya chandag janeti vāyamati viriyag ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānag kusalānag dhammānag uppādāya chandag janeti vāyamati viriyag ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānag kusalānag dhammānag thitiyā asammosāya bhigyrobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya paripūriyā chandag janeti vāyamati viriyag ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānag pāpakānag akusalānag dhammānag anuppādāya chandag janeti vāyamati viriyag ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānag pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭhiyā vivie² eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānag upasampajja vibharati dukkhāpaṭipadag dandhūbhūṭṭag, tasmīṃ samaye anuppannānag pāpakānag akusalānag dhammānag anuppādāya chandag janeti vāyamati viriyag ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandag janetīti: tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kuttukamyatā kusalo dhammae-chando: ayag vuccati chando. Imag chandag janeti saṃ-janeti utthāpeti samutthāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti,³ tena vuccati chandag janetīti.

Vāyamati ti: tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasaiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uy-yāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussoḥhi⁴ thāmo dhiti⁵ asithilaparak-kamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhurātā dhurasam-paggāho viriyag viriyindriyag viriyabalag sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaggag magga-pariyāpannag: ayag vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti samupeto upagato samupagato uppanno samuppanno sammānagato, tena vuccati vāyamati ti.

Viriyag ārabhati ti: tattha katamag viriyag?

Yo cetasaiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaggag magga-pariyāpannag:

¹ S^o breaks off here down to Kathaṃ ca.

² S^o omits.

³ K and B: ussoḥhi. Cf. M. i., 103; Dh. S. § 289.

⁴ B: thiti.

idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhatīti.

Cittay paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānasay . . . pe . . . taṃ maṇovīṇāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambheti pacenpatthambheti, tena vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasaṃko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaparīyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃniṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti nīyyānikāṃ apacayaṅgāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiya, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhūṇaṃ, taṃniṃ samaye uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti . . . vāyamati . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasaṃko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaparīyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃniṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti nīyyānikāṃ apacayaṅgāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiya, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhūṇaṃ, taṃniṃ samaye anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chanday janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viri-
yaṃ ārabhatīti . . . eittañ paggaṇhātīti . . .
padahatīti: tattha kalamay sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
viriyaambojjhango maggaggay magga-pariyāpannaṃ :
idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sam-
mappadhāna-sampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammā-
naṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāva-
nāya pāripūriyā chanday janeti vāyamatī viriyaṃ ārabhati
eittañ paggaṇhātīti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭha-
māya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivāce' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ
dandhabhūtaṃ, tasmā samaye uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya
bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chanday janeti vāyamatī viriyaṃ
ārabhati eittañ paggaṇhātīti padahati.

T̥hitiyā ti: yā t̥hiti so¹ asammoso: yo asammoso
so bhīyyobhāvo: yo bhīyyobhāvo taṃ vepullaṃ: yaṃ
vepullaṃ sā bhāvanā: yā bhāvanā sā pāripūri.

Chanday janetīti: tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikataṃ katinkamyatā kusalo dhammae-
chando: ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chanday janeti saṃ-
janeti uttāpeti samutthāpeti nibhatteti abhinibhatteti,
tena vuccati chanday janetīti.

Vāyamatīti: tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
viriyaambojjhango maggaggay magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ²
vuccati vāyāmo. Imaṃ vāyāmena upeto hoti . . . pe . . .³
sammānāgato, tena vuccati vāyamatīti.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti: tattha kalamay viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
viriyaambojjhango maggaggay magga-pariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ
vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati

¹ S¹: yā asammosā; yā (*sic*) asammoso so bhīyyobhāvo
. . . yaṃ vepullaṃ sā bhāvanā sā pāripūri.

² K.: idaṃ.

³ S² gives full text.

āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyag ārabh-
atthi.

Cittag paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamag cittag?

Yag cittag mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tassa mano-
viññāpadhātu: ayaṃ vuccati cittag. Imag cittag pagga-
hāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambhāti paṇḍupatthambhāti,
tena vuccati cittag paggaṇhātīti.

Padahātīti: tattha katamag sammappadhānag?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
viriyasambojjhaggo maggaṅgag magga-pariyāpannag: idag
vuccati sammappadhānag. Avasesā dhammā sammap-
padhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamag sammappadhānag?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃniṃ samaye lokuttarag jhātag bhāveti
niyyanikag apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānag pahanāya paṭha-
māya bhūmiyā pattiya, virico' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamag jhātag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadag
dandhābhūṭag, yo taṃniṃ samaye cetāsiko viriyārambho
. . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaggo mag-
gaṅgag magga-pariyāpannag: idag vuccati sammappad-
hānag. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.¹

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAG.²

Cattāro sammappadhānā: idha bhikkhu anuppannānag
pāpakānag akusalānag dhammānag anuppadāya chandag
janeti vāyamati viriyag ārabhati cittag paggaṇhāti
padahati, uppannānag pāpakānag akusalānag dhammānag
pahanāya chandag janeti vāyamati viriyag ārabhati cittag
paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānag kusalānag dham-
mānag uppadāya chandag janeti vāyamati viriyag ārabhati
cittag paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānag kusalānag dham-
mānag jhīṭhiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya
bhāvanāya pāripūriya chandag janeti vāyamati viriyag
ārabhati cittag paggaṇhāti padahati.

Catunnag sammappadhānānag kati kusala kati akusala
kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Kusala yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadham-

¹ S⁴: . . . pe . . .

² K: 'bhājanīyag. S⁴ aśda nīṭṭhīlag.

madhammā ; anupādiṇṇa - anupādanīyā ; asaykiliṭṭha - asaykilesikā. Siyā saviṭakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramuttā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisaṃhagatā siyā sukhasaṃhagatā siyā upekkhāsaṃhagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā. Apacayagāmino ; sekha Appamāṇā ; appamāṇārammaṇā ; paṇṇā ; sammattaniyatā. Na maggarammaṇā ; maggāhetukā ; siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattaḃbā maggādhipatino. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattaḃbā uppādinō ti. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā ; na vattaḃbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhātā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhātābahiddhā ; bahiddhārammaṇā ; anidassana-appatighā. Na hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā ; na vattaḃbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ; na vattaḃbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ; na hetū sahetukā. Sappaccayā ; saykhatā ; anidassanā ; appatighā ; arūpā ; lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayuttā, na vattaḃbā āsavā ceva āsavā cāti pi āsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na vattaḃbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No saṃyojanā . . . pe . . . no guṇā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nivaropā . . . no parāmasā . . . Sārammaṇā. No citta ; cetasikā ; cittasampayuttā ; cittasayasetthā ; cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasahabhuno ; cittānāparivattino ; cittasayasetthasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasayasettha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno ; cittasayasettha-samuṭṭhānānāparivattino. Bāhirā ; no upadā ; anupādiṇṇā. No upadānā ;¹ no kilesā. Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā. Siyā saviṭakka siyā avitakka ; siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sappitika, siyā appitika ; siyā pītisaṃhagatā siyā na pītisaṃhagatā ; siyā sukhasaṃhagatā, siyā na sukhasaṃhagatā ; siyā upekkhāsaṃhagatā, siyā na upekkhāsaṃhagatā. Na kāmayacārā, na rūpāvacārā, na arūpāvacārā ; aparīyapannā. Niyyanikā ; niyatā ; anuttarā ; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAY.

SAMMAṬṬADHĀNAVIBHANGO SAMATTO ATTHAMO.²¹ K: upadānā.² K: *ovata* attthamo. S⁴ and B. have *niṭṭhito* for *samatto*.

IX.

IDDHIPĀDAVITHAṄGO.

CATTARO iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ¹ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vimayeśa-samādhi-padhāna-saykhārasamannāgataṃ² iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhāna-saykhāra-samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Chandaṃ ca bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā lubhati samādhiṃ lubhati cittaṃ ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati chandasamādhi. So anuppannānaṃ³ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ thitīyā asammosaya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaykhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca chandasamādhiṃ ime ca padhānasaykhārā, tad-ekajjhag abhiśayyūhitvā abhiśayklūpitvā chanda-samādhi-padhāna-saykhāro tveva⁴ saykhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kuttukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando.

¹ B. has viriya° always.

² B. has vimayeśa always.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ, &c.

⁴ S^d: te va.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittaassa *ñhīti* *saññhīti* *avajjhīti* *avisāhāro* *avikkhappo* *avisāhaṇamānasatā* *saṁatho* *samādhindriyaṃ* *samādhūbalay*¹ *sammāsamādhi* : *ayaṃ* *vuccati* *samādhi*.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko *viriyārambho* *nikkamo* *parakkamo* *uyyāmo* *vāyāmo* *ussāho* *ussolhi*² *thāmo* *dhīti*³ *asithilaparakkamatā* *anikkhittachandatā* *anikkhittadharatā* *dhurasampaggiho* *viriyaṃ* *viriyindriyaṃ* *viriyabalay*⁴ *sammāvāyāmo* : *ayaṃ* *vuccati* *padhānasaykhāro*.

Iti *imīnā* *ca* *chandena* *imīnā* *ca* *samādhinā* *imīnā* *ca* *padhānasaykhārena* *upeto* *hoti* *samupeto* *upāgato* *samupāgato* *uppanno* *samuppanno* *samannāgato*, *tena* *vuccati* *chanda-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato* *ti*.

Iddhīti : *yā* *tesaṃ* *dhammānaṃ* *iddhi* *samiddhi* *ijjhanaṃ* *samijjhanaṃ* *lābho* *paṭilābho* *patti* *sampatti* *phussaṇa*⁵ *sacchikiriya* *upasampadā*.

Iddhipādo *ti* : *tathābhūta* *vedanakkhandho* *sāññakkhandho* *saykhārakkhandho* *viññāyakkhandho*.

Iddhipāday *bhāvetīti*⁶ *te* *dhamma* *āsevati* *bhāveti* *bahulikaroti*, *tena* *vuccati* *iddhipāday* *bhāvetīti*.

Kathaṃ *ca* *bhikkhu* *viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhāra-samannāgataṃ* *iddhipāday* *bhāveti*?

Viriyaṃ *ce* *bhikkhu* *adhipatig* *karitvā* *labhati* *samādhig* *labhati* *citta* *ekaggataṃ* : *ayaṃ* *vuccati* *viriya-samādhi*. *So* *anuppannānaṃ* . . . *pe*⁷ . . . *uppannānaṃ* *kusalānaṃ* *dhammānaṃ* *ñhītiyā* *asammosāya* *bhiyyobhāvāya* *vepullāya* *bhāvanāya* *paripūriyā* *chandaṃ* *janeti* *vāyamati* *viriyaṃ* *ārabbhatī* *cittaṃ* *paggaṇhatī* *padahati* : *ime* *vuccanti* *padhānasaykhārā*.

Iti *ayaṃ* *ca* *viriyasamādhi* *ime* *ca* *padhāna-saykhārā* *tad-ekajjhaṃ* *abhisamyūhitvā* *abhisaykhipitvā* *viriya-samādhipadhaṃ* *saykhāro* *tevā* *sakhyaṃ* *gacchati*.

Tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko *viriyārambho* . . . *pe* . . . *sammāvāyāmo* : *idaṃ* *vuccati* *viriyaṃ*.

¹ S^d has . . . *pe* . . . *from* *saññhīti* *inclusive*. Dh. S. §§ 11, 15, 24, 54, 57.

² K and B: *ussolhi*. Cf. p. 211.

³ B: *ñhīti*.

⁴ S^d has . . . *pe* . . . *from* *ārambho*.

⁵ S^d: *phassaṇā* *alocaya*. Cf. p. 257.

⁶ S^d: *“pādam* *bhāvetīti*. ⁷ K and B: *give* *text* *in* *full*.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittaassa thiti . . . pe¹ . . . sammāsamādhi: ayag vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayag vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiti: yā tesag dhammanag iddhi samiddhi ijjhantā samijjhantā lābho patilābho patti sampatti phusanti sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaassa vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipāday bhāvetiti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipāday bhāvetiti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhāra-samannāgatag iddhipāday bhāveti?

Cittaṇ ca bhikkhu adhipatiḡ karitvā labhati samādhiḡ labhati cittaassa ekaggatag: ayag vuccati cittasamādhi. So uppannānag . . . pe¹ . . . uppannānag kusalanag dhammanag thitiyā asammosaḡa bhīyyobhāvāḡa vepullāḡa bhāvanāḡa pāripūriḡa chandag janeti vāyamaḡi viriyag ārabhati cittaḡ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaykhārā.

Iti yaṇ ca cittasamādhi ime ca padhānasaykhārā taḍ-ekajjhag abhisagḡyūhitvā abhisagḡhipitvā citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhāro² tveva³ saṅkhyag gacchati.

Tattha katamaḡ cittaḡ?

Yag cittaḡ mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tajjā manovīṇāpadhātu: idaḡ vuccati cittaḡ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittaassa thiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi: ayag vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayag vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca cittaena iminā ca samādhina iminā ca pa-

¹ K and B. give full text. See p. 217.

² S^d: *khārā.

³ S^d tve only.

dhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiti: yā tesag dhammānag iddhi samiddhi ij-jhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phu-sana sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaassa vedanākkhandho sañ-nākkhandho saykhāra-kkhandho viññāpak-khandho.

Iddhipāday bhāveti ti: te dhammā āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipāday bhāveti ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu vimayesā-samādhi-padhānasaykhāra-samannāgataṃ iddhipāday bhāveti?

Vimayesā co bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati sama-dhiṃ labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati vimayesā-samādhi. So anuppannānag . . . pe¹ . . . uppannānag kusalanag dhammānag iṭṭhiyā asammāsāya bhīyyobhā-vāya vopullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāya-mati viriyag ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaykhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca vimayesā-samādhi ime ca padhānasaykhārā, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisayyūhivā abhisaykhipitvā vimayesā-samādhipadhānasaykhāro tveva saykhyag gacchati.

Tattha katama vimayesā?

Yā paṇṇa pañānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammarāyaṃ sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati vimayesā.

Tattha katama samādhi?

Yā cittassa iṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katama padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammātāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti imāya ca vimayesāya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati vimayesā-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiti: yā tesag dhammānag iddhi samiddhi ij-jhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phu-sana sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

¹ K. and B. give full text.

Iddhipādo ti: tatthūbhūtaṣṣa vedanākkhandho sañ-
nākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipāday bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipāday bhāveti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAY.¹

Cattāro iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-pa-
dhānasaykhārasamannāgatay iddhipāday bhāveti, viriya-
samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgatay iddhipāday bhā-
veti, citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgatay iddhi-
pāday bhāveti, vimaysā-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasaman-
nāgatay iddhipāday bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasaykhāra-
samannāgatay iddhipāday bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttarāy jhānāy bhāveti
niyyānikāy apacayagāmiy dīṭṭhigatānāy pahānāya pa-
ṭhamāya lūhūmiyā pattiya, vivice² eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamāy jhānāy upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadāy
dandhābhīṇāy, tasmīṃ samaye chanda-samādhi-padhāna-
saykhārasamannāgatay iddhipādan bhāveti.

Tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukāmyatā kusalā dhamma-
chando: ayaṃ vuccati chando.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-
dhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiṃ viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvayāmo
viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca chandena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca
padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato,
tena vuccati samādhi-padhāna-saykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiṭi: yā tesāṃ dhammānāy iddhi samiddhi
ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti
phusānā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

¹ K: 'bhājanīyay. S^d adda nīṭṭhitay.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa phasso vedanā . . . pe¹
 . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetitī: te dhamme āsevati
 bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetitī.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu viriyasamādhi-padhānasaykhāra-
 samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃniy samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
 niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃniy dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭha-
 māya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
 paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ
 dandhābhīṇaṃ, taṃniy samaye viriya-samādhi-padhāna-
 saykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiho viriyārambhō . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
 viriyasambojjhango maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ
 vuccati viriyaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittaṣṣa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-
 dhisambojjhango maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
 vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiho viriyārambhō . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
 viriyasambojjhango maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
 vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca samādhina iminā ca
 padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato,
 tena vuccati viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato
 ti.

Iddhiṭṭi: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi
 ijjhanaṃ samijjhanaṃ lābho patilābho patti sampatti
 phusana sacchikiriyaṃ upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa phasso vedanā . . .
 pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetitī: te dhamme āsevati
 bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetitī.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhāra-
 samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃniy samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti

¹ So S^c, K. and B. Cf. Dh. S. § 1.

niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja vibarati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhūṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye citta-samādhi-padhāna-saṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yag cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānapadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittaṣṣa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisaṃbojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhāna-saṅkhāro?

Yo cetasiḥ viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati padhāna-saṅkhāro.

Ii iminā ca cittaṇa iminā ca samādhina iminā ca padhāna-saṅkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta-samādhi-padhāna-saṅkhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiti: yā tesu dhammanag iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phussaṇā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . paggaḥ avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetiti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetiti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu vimaga-samādhi-padhāna-saṅkhāra-samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃniṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja vibarati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhūṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye vimaga-samādhi-padhāna-saṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamā vimaga?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammadīṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vimaga.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittaṣṣa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-

dhīsambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati samiddhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca vimayāsaya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupagato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati vimayā-samādhī-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiṭṭi: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhānā samijjhānā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusānā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṃ phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . paggaḥo avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetiṭṭi: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetiṭṭi.¹

Cattāro iddhipādā: chandiddhipādo viriyiddhipādo cittiddhipādo vimayiddhipādo.

Tattha katamo chandiddhipādo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamīṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmīyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, yo tasmīṃ samaye chando chandikataṃ kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chandiddhipādo. Avaseṣā dhammā chandiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo viriyiddhipādo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamīṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmīyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, yo tasmīṃ samaye cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viriyiddhipādo. Avaseṣā dhammā viriyiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo cittiddhipādo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti

¹ See *appendix* Abhidhammabhājanīyaṃ here as well as below.

niyyānikay apacayagāmiy dīṭṭhigatānāy pahanāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamāy jhānāy upasampajja viharatī dukkhāpaṭipadāy dandhābhīṇāy, yaṁ tasmiṁ samaye cittay mano mānasay . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāpadhātu : ayaṁ vuccati cittiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā cittiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo vimāysiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīy samaye lokuttarāy jhānāy bhāveti niyyānikay apacayagāmiy dīṭṭhigatānāy pahanāya pathamāya bhūmiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamāy jhānāy upasampajja viharatī dukkhāpaṭipadāy dandhābhīṇāy, yaṁ tasmiṁ samaye paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggāṅgay maggāpariyāpannay : ayaṁ vuccati vimāysiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā vimāysiddhipādasampayuttā.

ARHIDHAMMAHĀJANĪYAY.¹

Cattaro iddhipādā : idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhipadhānasaykharasamānāgatay iddhipādāy bhāveti, viriya-samādhi . . .² citta-samādhi . . . vimāysā-samādhipadhānasaykharasamānāgatay iddhipādāy bhāveti.

Catunnaṁ iddhipādānāy kati kusala kati akusala kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā ?

Kusala yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamaasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, Vipākadhammadhammā ; anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniya ; asaykiliṭṭha-asaykilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicāra siyā avitakka-vicāra-mattā siyā avitakka-avicāra. Siyā pitisahagatā siyā sukkhasahagatā siyā upekkhasahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā. Apacayagāmino ; sekhā. Appamāṇā ; appamāpārammaṇā ; paṇḍitā. Sammattaniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā, maggabhetukā, na maggāddhipatino. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādinā ti. Siyā attitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā ; na vattabbā attitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannarammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhata-bahiddhā ; bahiddhārammaṇā ; anidassana-appaṭighā.

¹ K : 'bhājanīyay. S^d adds *niṭṭhitay*.

² S^d gives full text.

Vimāṃsiddhipādo hetu : tayo iddhipādā na hetū.¹ Sahe-
tukā ; hetusampayuttā. Vimāṃsiddhipādo hetu ceva sahe-
tuko ca ; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā
cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Vimāṃsiddhipādo hetu
ceva hetusampayutto ca ; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū
ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca
hetū ; tayo iddhipādā na hetu sahetukā. Vimāṃsiddhipādo
na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu sahetuko ti pi.
Sappaccayā ; saṃkhatā ; anidassanā ; appatighā ; arūpā ;
lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.²

No āsavā ; anāsavā : āsavavippayuttā ; na vattabbā āsavā
ceva āsāvā cāti pi āsāvā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na
vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasam-
payuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe³ . . . no ganthā . . . pe . . .
no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nivarayā
. . . pe . . . no parāmāsa . . . pe . . . sarammagā.

Tayo iddhipādā no citta ; cittiddhipādo cittaṃ ;⁴ tayo
iddhipādā cetasikā ; cittiddhipādo acetasiko ; tayo iddhi-
pādā cittasampayuttā ; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittaṃ
sampayutto ti pi cittaṃ vippayutto ti pi ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasamsatthā ; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittaṃ sam-
sattho ti pi cittaṃ visamsattho ti pi ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasamuṭṭhānā, cittiddhipādo no cittasamuṭṭhāno ; tayo
iddhipādā cittasahabhuno,⁵ cittiddhipādo no cittasahabhū ;⁶
tayo iddhipādā cittānuparivattino ; cittiddhipādo no citta-
nuparivattī ; tayo iddhipādā cittasamsattha-samuṭṭhānā,
cittiddhipādo no cittasamsattha-samuṭṭhāno ; tayo iddhi-
pādā cittasamsattha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno, cittiddhipādo
no cittasamsattha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhū ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasamsattha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino ; cittiddhipādo no
cittasamsattha-samuṭṭhānānuparivatti.

Tayo iddhipādā bahirā ; cittiddhipādo ajjhattiko ;⁷ no
upādā ;⁸ anupādigaṇṇā. No upādānā . . . pe . . .⁹ No
kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātābhā, na bhāvanāya pahātābhā. Na
dassanena pahātābhāhetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātābhā-
hetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā savicārā siyā

¹ S^d hetu always.

² S^d omits these three words.

³ K. omits these . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d inverts the order of these two clauses.

⁵ S^d : °sahabhū.

⁶ K : nupādā. S^d : nopādā.

⁷ S^d : no'pādānā. K : nupādānā. Only B. has . . . pe . . .

avicārā. Siyā sappātikā siyā appātikā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā sukkasahagatā siyā na sukkasahagatā, siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā; apariyāpannā. Niyyānikā; niyatā; anuttarā; arañña ti.

PAṢHĀPUCCHAKAṬṬI.¹

IDDHIPADAVIBHAṬṬO SAMATTO NAVAMO.²

¹ S^d omits.

² K. omits navamo. S^d omits samatto. S^d and B. have niṣṭhito for samatto.

X.

BOJJHAṄGAVIṆHAṄGO.

Satta bojjhaṅgā : satisaṃbojjhaṅgo dhammavicayaṃsaṃbojjhaṅgo viriyasaṃbojjhaṅgo pitisaṃbojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisaṃbojjhaṅgo upekkhasambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisaṃbojjhaṅgo ?

Idha bhikkhu satimā hoti parameṇa satinapakkheṇa samannāgato cirakatam pi cirabbasitam pi saritā anusaritā. Ayaṃ vuccati satisaṃbojjhaṅgo.

So tathā-sato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya vicināti pavicināti¹ parivīmaṃsay āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati dhammavicayaṃsaṃbojjhaṅgo.

Tassa taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya vicinato pavicinato² parivīmaṃsay āpajjato āradḍhaṃ hoti viriyaṃ asallinaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati viriyasaṃbojjhaṅgo.³

Āradḍhaviriyaṃsaṃ upapajjati pīti nīrāmisā. Ayaṃ vuccati pitisaṃbojjhaṅgo.

Pītimanassa kāyo pi passambhati⁴ cittaṃ pi passambhati. Ayaṃ vuccati passaddhisambojjhaṅgo.

Passaddhakāyaṃsa sukhina cittaṃ samādhīyati. Ayaṃ vuccati samādhisaṃbojjhaṅgo.

So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukey ājjhupekkhitaṃ hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati upekkhasambojjhaṅgo.

Satta bojjhaṅgā : satisaṃbojjhaṅgo dhammavicayaṃsaṃbojjhaṅgo viriyasaṃbojjhaṅgo pitisaṃbojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisaṃbojjhaṅgo upekkhasambojjhaṅgo.

¹ S^d : pavicarati. B : pavicināti pavicarati.

² S^d : pavicarato. B : pavicinato pavicarato.

³ B : viriya^o always.

⁴ S^d : kāyo ti upassambhati.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu sati, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu sati. Yadā pi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu sati, tadā pi satisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu sati, tadā pi satisambojjhaṅgaṃ abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo dhammavicāyasambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu pavicayo, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo. Yadā pi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicāyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicāyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi kāyikaṃ viriyaṃ, atthi cetasikaṃ viriyaṃ. Yadā pi kāyikaṃ viriyaṃ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi cetasikaṃ viriyaṃ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo pītisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi savitakka-savicāra pīti, atthi avitakka-avicāra pīti. Yadā pi savitakka-savicāra-pīti, tadā pi pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicāra pīti, tadā pi pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi kāyappassaddhi, atthi cittappassaddhi. Yadā pi kāyappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi cittappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo samādhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, atthi avitakka-avicāro samādhi. Yadā pi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo upekkhasambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu upekkhā, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu upekkhā. Yadā pi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu upekkhā, tadā pi upekkhasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu upekkhā, tadā pi upekkhasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Satta bojjhaggā: satīsambojjhango . . . pe¹ . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satīsambojjhango?

Idha bhikkhu satīsambojjhaggā bhāveti vivekanissitā virāganissitā nirodhanissitā, vossaggaparīṇāmiyā, dhammavicayasambojjhaggā bhāveti . . . viriyasambojjhaggā bhāveti . . . pītīsambojjhaggā bhāveti . . . passaddhisambojjhaggā bhāveti . . . samādhīsambojjhaggā bhāveti . . . upekkhāsambojjhaggā bhāveti vivekanissitā virāganissitā nirodhanissitā vossaggaparīṇāmiyā.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAG.²

Satta bojjhaggā: satīsambojjhango . . . pe¹ . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katame satta bojjhaggā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttarā jhānā bhāveti niyyānikā apacayagāmiyā diṭṭhigatānā pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā patiya, vivicc'eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamā jhānā upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadā dandhabhinna, tasmiṃ samaye satta bojjhaggā honti: satīsambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satīsambojjhango?

Yā satī anuesati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satīsambojjhango maggaggā maggapariyāpannā: ayaṃ vuccati satīsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo dhammavicayasambojjhango?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe¹ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhango maggaggā maggapariyāpannā: ayaṃ vuccati dhammavicayasambojjhango.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhango?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvīyāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaggā maggapariyāpannā: ayaṃ vuccati viriyasambojjhango.

Tattha katamo pītīsambojjhango?

Yā pīti pāmojja āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vīti odagga attamanasā cittaassa pītīsambojjhango: ayaṃ vuccati pītīsambojjhango.

¹ S^d and B give full text.

² K: 'bhājanīyag. S^d adds niṭṭhitag.

³ Cf. below p. 250, and Dh. S. § 292.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhango ?

Yā vedanākkhandhassa saññākkhandhassa saṅkhārak-
khandhassa vitāṇāpakkhandhassa passaddhi paṭippassaddhi
passambhānā paṭippassambhānā paṭippassambhātattay¹
passaddhisambojjhango : ayaṃ vuccati passaddhisamboj-
jhango.

Tattha katamo samādhisambojjhango ?

Yā cittassa tṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi sa-
mādhisambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ :
ayaṃ vuccati samādhisambojjhango.

Tattha katamo upekkhāsambojjhango ?

Yā upekkhā upekkhanā² ajjupekkhanā majjhattatā cī-
tassa upekkhāsambojjhango : ayaṃ vuccati upekkhāsamboj-
jhango.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjhanga. Avasesā dhammā sattahi
bojjhangehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjhanga : satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upe-
kkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
niyyānikaṃ apacayaṅgamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭha-
māya bhūmīyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vibarati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ
dandhābhinnāṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe
. . . sammāsati satisambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ magga-
pariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhango. Avasesā
dhammā satisambojjhaggasampayuttā . . . pe . . . ava-
sesā dhammā dhammavicayasambojjhaggasampayuttā . . .
Avasesā dhammā viriyasambojjhaggasampayuttā . . .
Avasesā dhammā pītisambojjhaggasampayuttā . . . Ava-
sesā dhammā passaddhisambojjhaggasampayuttā . . .
Avasesā dhammā samādhisambojjhaggasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekkhāsambojjhango ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
niyyānikaṃ apacayaṅgamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭha-
māya bhūmīyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ
dandhābhinnāṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye upekkhā upekkhanā
ajjupekkhanā majjhattatā cītassa upekkhāsambojjhango :
ayaṃ vuccati upekkhāsambojjhango. Avasesā dhammā
upekkhāsambojjhaggasampayuttā.

¹ S^d : paṭippassambhitattay.

² S^d omīta.

Satta bojjhaggā: satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katame satta bojjhaggā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhaman jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhapo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhaman jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnāṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ samaye satta bojjhaggā honti: satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: satisambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃ pariyaṇnaṃ ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhango . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamo upekkhāsambojjhango?

Yā upekkhā upekkhanā² ajjupekkhanā majjhataṭṭa cittaṃ upekkhāsambojjhango: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhāsambojjhango.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjhaggā. Avasesā dhammā sattahi bojjhaggehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjhaggā: satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhaman jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhapo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhaman jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnāṃ suññataṃ³; yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃ pariyaṇnaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhango. Avasesā dhammā satisambojjhaggasampayuttā . . . pe . . . avasesā dhammā

¹ *So rehearses the names of the intermediate Bojjhaggas.*

² *So S^d.*

³ *S^d omits.*

dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā viriyasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā
 dhammā pītisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā passaddhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā samādhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekkhasambojjhaṅgo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīy samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
 niyyānikay apacayagāmiy diṭṭhiगतinay pahānāya paṭha-
 māya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
 paṭhamay jhānay upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ
 dandhābhūṇṇay, tasmīy samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .
 avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokut-
 tarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākay
 vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānay upasam-
 pajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhūṇṇay suññatay¹;
 ya tasmīy samaye upekkhā upekkhanā ajjhupēkkhanā maj-
 jhattatā cittaassa upekkhasambojjhaṅgo: ayay vuccati upe-
 kkhasambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā upekkhā sambojjhaṅga-
 sampayuttā.

APPAMĀNĀBHĀJANĪYAY.²

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satīsambojjhaṅgo dhammavicaya-
 sambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo pas-
 saddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhasamboj-
 jhaṅgo.

Sattannay bojjhaṅgāṇay kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
 avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siya kusalā siya avyākatā. Pītisambojjhaṅgo sukhāya
 vedanāya sampayutto; eha bojjhaṅgā siya sukhāya vedan-
 āya sampayuttā siya adukkhamaasukhāya vedanāya sam-
 payuttā. Siya vipākā siya vipākadhammadhammā;
 anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha-asankilesikā. Siya
 avitakka-savicāri siya avitakka-vicāramattā siya avitakka-
 avicāri. Pītisambojjhaṅgo pītisahagato, sukkhasahagato,
 na upekkhā sahagatā; eha bojjhaṅgā siya pītisahagatā siya
 sukkhasahagatā siya upekkhasahagatā. Nava dassanena na
 bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Nava dassanena na bhāvanāya
 pahātabbahetukā. Siya apacayagāmino siya nava ācaya-
 gāmino na apacayagāmino. Siya sekkhā siya asekkhā.
 Appamāṇā; appamāṇārammaṇā; paṇitā. Siya sammata-

¹ S³ omits.

² K: 'bhājanīyay. S³ adds niṭṭhitay.

tanīyatā, siyā aniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā; siyā magga-
hetukā siyā maggādhīpatino siyā na vattabbā magga-
hetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā
anuppanna siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā
paccuppannā; na vattabbā atītarammaṇā ti pi anāgatāram-
maṇā ti pi paccuppannarammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhata siyā
bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā; bahiddharammaṇā;
anidassam-appatighā.

Dhammavicayasambojjhango hetu; eha bojjhaggā na
hetū.¹ Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Dhammavicaya-
sambojjhango hetu ceva sahetuko ca; eha bojjhaggā na
vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca
hetū. Dhammavicayasambojjhango hetu ceva hetusa-
mpayutto ca; eha bojjhaggā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetu-
sampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Eha
bojjhaggā na hetū sahetukā; dhammavicaya-bojjhango
na vattabbā na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu sahetuko ti pi.
Sappaccayā; saṅkhitā; anidassanā; appatighā; arupā;
lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No
āsavā; anāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva
āsavā cāti pi, āsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; na vattabbā
āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva
no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe² . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . .
no yogā . . . no nivarapā . . . no paramāsā . . . saram-
maṇā.

No citta; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; oittisaṃsatthā;
cittasamutthānā; cittasahabhūno; cittānuparivattino;
cittasamsattha-samutthānā; cittasamsattha-samutthāna-
sahabhūno; cittasamsattha-samutthānānuparivattino.

Bāhirā. No upādā;³ anupādiṇṇā. No upādāna . . .⁴
No kilesā . . .⁵

Na dassanena pahātabbā; na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.
Na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā; na bhāvanāya pahātab-
bāhetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā savicārā
siyā avicārā. Pīṭisambojjhango appitiko; eha bojjhaggā
siyā sappitikā siyā appitikā. Pīṭisambojjhango na pīṭi-
sahagato; eha bojjhaggā siyā pīṭisahagatā siyā na pīṭisa-
hagatā. Pīṭisambojjhango sukhasahagato; eha bojjhaggā

¹ Sd: hetu *always*.

² B. *has* . . . pe . . . *throughout*. K and S² *have no break*.

³ K and S⁴: nupādā. ⁴ K omits No. ⁵ S²: kilesikā.

siyā sukkasahagatā siyā na sukkasahagatā. Pitisamboj-
jhanggo na upekkhāsahagato; eha bojjhanga siyā upekkhāsa-
hagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā;
apariyāpama. Siyā niyyānikā¹ siyā anīyyānikā; siyā
niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; arañā ti.

PAÑHĀPESUNAKAṀ NIṬṬHITAṀ.²

BOJJHAṆḌAVIBHAṆḌO SAMATTO DASAMO.³

¹ S^d: niyyānikā.

² K. omits niṭṭhitaṅ.

³ S^d and B. omit samatto. K. and B omit dasamo.

XL.

MAGDALENA.

Anyo aññhaggiko maggo, seyyanthiday: sammāditṭhi
sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammakammanto sammā-
ññivo sammāvāyāmo sammāseṭṭi sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammāditthi?

Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhasamādaya ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe
 ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminīyaṃ paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ: ayaṃ
 vuccati sammāditthi.

Tattha katamo sammāsanykappo?

Nekkhammasaṅkappo, avyāpādasāṅkappo, avihiṇsā-
saṅkappo; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Musāvāda veramaṇi, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇi,
pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi, samphappalāpi veramaṇi:
ayaṃ vāceti sammāvācā.

Tattha kalamo sammākaṇṇanto?

Papātipātā¹ veramaṇi, adinnādāna veramaṇi, kāmesu micchacārā veramaṇi: ayaṃ vuccati sammākaṃmaṇo.

Tattha kassame sammā-dhmo?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṇ pahāya sammā-ājīvena
jīvitāṇ kappoti: ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha kathamā samāpāyānamo?

Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādaya chaṇḍaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaḍhaṭi padahati, appannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahāneya . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādaya . . . appannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ thitīya asammosaṃ bhāyyobhāvaya vopullāya bhāvanaya paripūriya chaṇḍaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaḍhaṭi padahati : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyamo.

¹ Sd: pāmāṭipātā.

* B: viridan alberti.

* K. and B. do not condense.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi saṃpa-
jāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassay, vedanāsu
. . . citte . . . dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi
saṃpajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassay;
ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca' akusalehi
dhammehi savitakkay savicāray vivekajay pītisukhay
paṭhamay jhānay upasaṃpajja viharati; vitakkavicārāṃy
vūpasamā ajjhattay saṃpasādanay cetaso ekodibhāvay
avitakkay avicāray samādhijay pītisukhay duttiyay jhānay
upasaṃpajja viharati; pātiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca
viharati sato ca saṃpajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisay-
vedeti, yuṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā
sukhavahārī ti tatiyay jhānay upasaṃpajja viharati;
sukhassa ca paṭhānā dukkhassa ca paṭhānā pubbe va
sammāsaḍḍomanassay aṭṭhaṅgamā adukkhamasukhay
upekkhā-sati-parisuddhiy catutthay jhānay upasaṃpajja
viharati: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi
sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-
ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idha bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiy bhāveti vivekanissitay
nīrodhanissitay vossaggaparipāmīy . . . pe . . . sammā-
saṅkappay bhāveti, sammāvācay bhāveti, sammākam-
mantay bhāveti, sammā-ājīvay bhāveti, sammāvāyāmay
bhāveti, sammāsatiy bhāveti, sammāsamādhīy bhāveti
vivekanissitay virāganissitay nīrodhanissitay vossagga-
paripāmīy.

SUTTANTARHĀJANĪYAY.²

Aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammā-
samādhi.

Tattha katamo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīy samaye lokuttaray jhānay bhāveti
niyyānikay apacayagāmīy² diṭṭhigatānay paṭhānāya paṭha-
māya bhūmīyā puttīyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d condenses each of the Jhāna formulae.

² K: 'bhājanīyay. S^d adds niṭṭhitay.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to sammā-ājīvo.

paṭhamag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhūtaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsāṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo uppanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsāṅkappo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsāṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvāca?

Yā catūhi vaciduccaritehi āraṭi virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammāvāca maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāca.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Yā tīhi kāyaduccaritehi āraṭi virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammākammanto maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājivo?

Yā micchā-ājivā āraṭi virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammā-ājivo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājivo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetaviko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāseṭṭhi?

Yā satī anusseṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāseṭṭhi satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāseṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittaṃsa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhi-sambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena sampayutta.

Pañcangiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsāṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāseṭṭhi sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcaggaiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmañ samaye lokuttarañ jhānañ bhāveti niyyānikañ apacagayāmiñ dīṭṭhigatānañ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadañ dandhābhiniññañ, tasmañ samaye pañcaggaiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānañā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃ pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo . . . pe . . . maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃ pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasaiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃ pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃ pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittaśaṅkhitī . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃ pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati pañcaggaiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcaggaikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcaggaiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idhi bhikkhu yasmañ samaye lokuttarañ jhānañ bhāveti niyyānikañ apacagayāmiñ dīṭṭhigatānañ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadañ dandhābhiniññañ, yā tasmañ samaye paññā pajānañā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃ pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammādiṭṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaṅkappena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyāmena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsatiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikāṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇāṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye cittaṣṣa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi, samādhisaṃbojjhaṃgo, maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi. Avasesā dhammā sammāsamādhinaṃ sampayuttā.

Aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikāṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttaraṣṣa kusalassa jhānaṣṣa katattā bhāvitattā vipākāṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇāṃ suññataṃ: tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha¹ katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā pañnā pajānaṃ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo . . . sammāvācā . . . sammākammaṃto . . . sammā-ājīvo . . . sammāvāyāmo . . . sammāsati . . .

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittaṣṣa ṭhiti . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisaṃbojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcangiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcangiko maggo?

¹ K. and B. omit the following analysis, going on to Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttaraṃ kusalassa jhānaṃ katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ samaye pañcagga maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī.¹

Ayaṃ vuccati pañcagga maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcaggikena maggena sampayutta.

Pañcagga maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttaraṃ kusalassa jhānaṃ katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ suññataṃ; yā tasmīṃ samaye paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṃ maggaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammādiṭṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaṅkappena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyāmena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsatiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā sammāsamādhī?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

¹ S¹ here repeats the analysis above, p. 238. K. and B. again omit it.

avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. 'Tass' eva lokut-
tarassa kusalassa jhāmassa katattā bhavitattā vipākaṃ
vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamāy jhānaṃ upa-
sampaṇṇa viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ
suññatāṃ: yā tuamīṃ samāya cittaṃsa tīthi¹ saythiti
avatthiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhatamānasatā samatho
samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalāṃ sammāsammādhī samādhī-
sambojjhaṃṇo maggaṃṇaṃ magga-pariyāpamaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati sammāsammādhī. Avasesā dhammā sammāsama-
dhinā sampayuttā.

ANUPADHAMMAHĪJANTYAṃ.²

Ariyo atthaggiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditthi
sammāsāṅkappo sammāvācā sammakammanto sammā-
ājīvo sammavāyāmo sammāsati sammāsammādhī.

Atthantaṃ maggaṃṇaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siya kusalā siya avyakatā. Sammāsāṅkappo sukhāya
vedanāya sampayutto; satta maggaṃṇa siya sukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttā siya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya
sampayuttā. Siya vipakā siya vipākadhammadhammā.
Anupādimaṃ; anupādāniya; asakkilīṭṭha-asakkilesikā.

Sammāsāṅkappo avitakka-vicāramatto; satta maggaṃṇa
siya avitakka-savicārā siya avitakka-vicāramattā siya
avitakka-avicārā. Sammāsāṅkappo pītisaṃhagato, sukha-
sahagato, na upekhasahagato; satta maggaṃṇa siya
pītisaṃhagatā siya sukhāsahagatā siya upekhasahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva
dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Siya apacayagāminī siya novā ācayagāminī na apacaya-
gāminī. Siya sekkhā siya asekkhā. Appamāṇā; appa-
māṇarammaṇā. Paṇitā. Siya sammattaniyatā siya
aniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā; siya maggaḥetukā siya
maggādhipatino siya na vattabbā maggaḥetukā ti pi
maggādhipatino ti pi.

Siya uppannā siya anuppannā siya uppādina. Siya
atitā siya anāgatā siya paccuppannā. Na vattabbā attā-
rammaṇā ti pi anāgatarammaṇā ti pi paccuppannā-
rammaṇā ti pi. Siya ajjhata siya bahiddhā siya
ajjhatabhiddhā. Bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appa-
tighā.

¹ S^o contracts formula.

² K: 'bhājantyaṃ. S^o adds nīṭṭhitāṃ.

Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ; satta maggaṅgā na hetu¹ ; sahetukā ; hetusampayuttā. Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ceva sahetukā ca ; satta maggaṅgā na vattabbā hetu² ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetu. Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca ; satta maggaṅgā na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu. Satta maggaṅgā na hetu sahetukā ; sammādiṭṭhi na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi, na hetu sahetukā ti pi.

Sappaccayā ; saṅkhatā ; anidassanā ; appatighā ; arūpa ; lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

Nā āsavā ; anāsavā ; āsavavippayuttā ; na vattabbā āsavā ceva anāsavā cāti pi, āsavā ceva na ca āsavā ti pi ; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva na ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṅyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nivarapā . . . no parāmāsa . . . sarammaṇā.

No citta ; cetasikā ; cittasampayuttā ; cittasamsatthā ; cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasabābhuno ; cittānuparivattino ; cittasamsattha-samuṭṭhānā ; cittasamsattha-samuṭṭhāna-sabābhuno ; cittasamsattha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino.

Bāhirā ; no upādā ;³ anupādiṇṇā. No upadānā . . . pe . . .⁴ No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabba-hetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabba-hetukā.

Sammāsaṅkappo avitakko ; satta maggaṅgā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Sammāsaṅkappo saviṇṇāro ; satta maggaṅgā siyā saviṇṇā siyā avicārā. Sammāsaṅkappo sappitiko ; satta maggaṅgā siyā sappitikā siyā appitikā. Sammāsaṅkappo pītisahagato ; satta maggaṅgā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Sammāsaṅkappo sukhasahagato ; satta maggaṅgā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā.⁵ Sammāsaṅkappo na upekkhāsahagato ; satta maggaṅgā siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

¹ S^d : hetu *alocaya*.

² K : rupādā. S^d : nupādā.

³ K and S^d : nupādānā. Both omit both pe's.

⁴ S^d omits this sentence.

Na kāmāvacarā; na rūpāvacarā; na ārūpāvacarā;
 aparivāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā siyā anīyyānikā; siyā
 niyatā siyā aniyatā; abuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṬṬ¹

MAGGAVITHIYAGGO SAMATTO EKĀDASAKO.²

¹ S^d omits.

² S^d omits samatto. K. and B. omit ekādasako. B. has
 nīṭṭhito.

XII.

JHĀNAVIBHĀṢO.

[Mātikā.]

Ima bhikkhu pātimokkhasaṃvaraṃ yutto viharati ācāragocara-saṃpanno aṇṇamātesu vajjesu bhayaḍassāvi samādaya sikkhanti sikkhāpādesu, indriyesu guttadvāro bhojane mattaññu, pubbarattāpararattay jāgariyānuyogaṃ anuyutto,¹ sātaccay nēpakkaṃ bodhipakkhikānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanānuyogamaṇyutto. So abhikkante paṭikkante saṃpajānakāri² hoti, ālokitē vilokitē saṃpajānakāri³ hoti, sammāññitē pasāritē saṃpajānakāri⁴ hoti, saṅghātipattācīvaradhāraye saṃpajānakāri⁵ hoti, asite⁶ pūte khayite sāyite saṃpajānakāri⁷ hoti, uccārapassāva-kamme saṃpajānakāri⁸ hoti, gate thile nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tucchābhāve saṃpajānakāri⁹ hoti. So vīvittay senāsanaṃ bhajati araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbataṃ kandaṃ¹⁰ giriguhāṃ susānaṃ vanapatthanaṃ¹¹ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuṇḍraṃ appasaddaṃ appanigghosaṃ vijanavātaṃ manussa-rāhasēyyakaṃ patisaḷlāna-sārūpaṃ.¹² So araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suṇṇagāragato vā nisidati pallaṅkaṃ abhujitvā ujjuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya¹³ parimukhaṃ satij upatthapetvā. So abhujjhaṃ loke paḥāya vigatābhijjhena cetasa viharati, abhijjhāya eittay paṇisodheti, vyāpāda-pādoṣaṃ paḥāya avyāpādamacitto viharati, sabbaṃsāpa-bhūtahitānukampā¹⁴ vyāpādapādoṣa eittay paṇisodheti; thīnamiddhaṃ¹⁵ paḥāya vigatathīnamiddha viharati, āloka-saññi sato saṃpajāno thīnamiddhā eittay paṇisodheti; uddhaacca kukkuccaṃ paḥāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhataṃ

¹ K and S^d insert a second yutto.² S^d: 'kāri.³ So two S^d.⁴ S^d: asite.⁵ S^d: pabbatakandaṃ.⁶ B: vanapatthay.⁷ S^d and B: 'sārūpaṃ.⁸ S^d: paṇidhāya.⁹ K. omits.¹⁰ B: thīnamiddhaṃ abhaya.

vūpasantacitto uddhaecakukkucca cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchag pahāya tinnaviekieccho viharati, akathaykathi kumalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ¹ parisodheti. So ime pañca nīvarāṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilesa paññāya dubbajīkarāṇe,² vivieco³ eva kāmahehi viviecca akusālehi dhammehi savitakkag savicārāg vivekajag pītisukhag puhamag jhānag upasampajja viharati; vitakkavīcārānag vūpasamā ujjhataṃ sampasādanag cetaso ekodibbhāvaṃ avitakkag avicārāg samādhijag pītisukhag duttiyaṃ jhānag upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca viragā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena patisevavedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti; upekkhako satimā sukhavihāri ti⁴ tatiyaṃ jhānag upasampajja viharati; sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhasso ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānag atthagamā⁵ adukkhamasukhag⁶ upekkhasatipārisuddhiḃ⁷ catutthaṃ jhānag upasampajja viharati; sabbaso rūpasamūhānag samatikkamaṃ patighasaṃhānag atthagamā⁸ nānattesaṃhānag amatasikāra: ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso ākāsaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma: anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ ti viññāṇaṇñāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso viññāṇaṇñāyatanāṃ samatikkamma: natthi kiñceti ākiñcāññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso ākiñcāññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati.

MĀTIKĀ NITTĪTĪ.⁹

Idhāti: imissā dīṭṭhiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciyaṃ imasmiṃ ādāye imasmiṃ dhamme imasmiṃ vinaye imasmiṃ dhammavinaye imasmiṃ pāvacane imasmiṃ brahmacariye imasmiṃ satthu sāsane, tena vocati idhāti.

Bhikkhāti: samasāññāya bhikkhu, paññāññāya bhikkhu, bhikkhatiti bhikkhu, bhikkhako ti bhikkhu, bhikkhācariyaṃ ajjhupagato ti bhikkhu, bhinnapavādhāroti bhikkhu, bhindati pāpake akusāle dhamme ti bhikkhu, bhinnattā pāpakānag akusālānag dhammānag bhikkhu,

¹ S^d: cittaṃ. In the three preceding instances, S^d: citta-parisodheti.

² S^d: dubbajī.

³ S^d: sukhag vihāri ti.

⁴ S^d: atthagamā.

⁵ S^d: adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ.

⁶ S^d: parisuddhiḃ.

⁷ K. and B conit nittīṭṭhā.

odhiso kilesānaṃ pahānā bhikkhu, anodhiso kilesānaṃ pahānā bhikkhu, sekho bhikkhu, asekho bhikkhu, neva sekho nasekho bhikkhu, aggo bhikkhu, bhadro bhikkhu, maggo bhikkhu, sāro bhikkhu, samaggena saṃghena ṇatticatutthena kammaṇa akuppena tñānārahena upasampanno ti bhikkhu.

Pātimokkhaṃ ti: eḍaṃ patitṭhā ādi caraṇaṃ saṃyamo saṃvaro mukhaṃ pamokhaṃ¹ kusalānaṃ dhammaṇaṃ samāpattiya.

Saṃvaro ti: kāyiko avitikkamo² vācasiko avitikkamo kāyikavācasiko avitikkamo.

Saṃvuto ti: iminaṃ pātimokkhasaṃvarena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato upapanno samupapanno samannāgato, tena vuccati pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleṭi yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ācārugaocarasaṃpanno ti: atthi ācāro, atthi anācāro.

Tattha katamo anācāro?

Kāyiko vitikkamo vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo: ayaṃ vuccati anācāro. Sabbam pi duṣṣīyaṃ anācāro. Idh' ekacco vejjadānena³ vā pattadānena vā pupphadānena vā phaladānena vā sinānadānena vā dantakattadānena vā pātukamyatāya⁴ vā muggasūpatāya⁵ vā pāribhatṭatāya⁶ vā jaṃghapesanikena⁷ vā aññataraññatarena buddhapatīkuttṭhena micchā-ājīvena jīvitaṃ kappeti: ayaṃ vuccati anācāro.

Tattha katamo ācāro?

Kāyiko avitikkamo, vācasiko avitikkamo, kāyikavācasiko avitikkamo:⁸ ayaṃ vuccati ācāro. Sabbo pi sīlasaṃvaro ācāro. Idh' ekacco na vejjadānena³ na pattadānena na pupphadānena na phaladānena na sinānadānena na dantakattadānena na pātukamyatāya⁴ na muggasūpatāya⁵ na pāribhatṭatāya⁶ na jaṃghapesanikena⁷ na aññataraññatarena buddhapatīkuttṭhena micchā-ājīvena jīvitaṃ kappeti: ayaṃ vuccati ācāro.

Gocaro ti: atthi gocaro, atthi agocaro.

Tattha katamo agocaro?

¹ B: mokhaṃ pamokhaṃ

² B: avitikkamo *always*.

³ S^a: vejjadānena.

⁴ S^a *and* B: cātukamyatāya.

⁵ S^a: muggasūpatāya; B: muggasūpyatāya.

⁶ S^a: pāribhatṭatāya.

⁷ S^a: jaṃghapesanīyena.

⁸ S^a omits these two words.

Idh' ekacco vesiyāgocaro vā hoti, vidhavāgocaro¹ vā² thullakumārīgocaro³ vā paṇḍakagocaro vā bhikkhūīgocaro⁴ vā pānāgaragocaro vā, saṃsaṭṭho viharati rājūhi rājamaḥāmattehi tittihīyehi tittihīyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaṃsaggena,⁵ yāni vā pana tāni kulāni asaddhāni appasaṃnāni anopānabhūtāni⁶ akkosakaparibhāsakāni anattakāmāni ahitakāmāni aphāsukāmāni ayogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhūnīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ, tatthārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpāsati: ayaṃ vuccati agocaro.

Tattha kutamo gocaro?

Idh' ekacco na vesiyāgocaro hoti na vidhavāgocaro⁷ na thullakumārīgocaro⁸ na paṇḍakagocaro na bhikkhūīgocaro na pānāgaragocaro asasaṭṭho⁹ viharati rājūhi rājamaḥāmattehi tittihīyehi tittihīyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaṃsaggena⁵ yāni vā pana tāni kulāni saddhāni paṃsaṃnāni opānabhūtāni kāsāvapajjotāni isivātapaṃvātāni¹⁰ attakāmāni hitakāmāni phāsukāmāni yogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhūnīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ tatthārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpāsati: ayaṃ vuccati gocaro.

Iti iminā ca ācārena iminā ca gocarena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati ācāragocarasampanno ti.

Agumattesu¹¹ vajjesu bhayadassāvi ti: tattha katame agumattā vajjā?

Yāni tāni vajjāni appamattakāni oramattakāni lahasāni lahasaumatāni saṃyamakaraṇīyāni sagvara-karaṇīyāni oṭṭupādakaraṇīyāni manasikāraṇapāṭibaddhāni: ime vuccanti agumattā vajjā. Iti imesu agumattesu vajjesu vajjadassāvi ca hoti bhayadassāvi ca ādinavadassāvi¹² ca nissaraṇadassāvi ca, tena vuccati agumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvi ti.

¹ K. and S^d: vesiya^o and vidhava^o.

² S^c has hoti after each vā.

³ B: thullakumārī^o.

⁴ B: bhikkhūnī^o.

⁵ S^d and B. omit gihī.

⁶ K. omits. S^d: anopānā^o.

⁷ S^d: vidhava^o here only.

⁸ S^d: thullakumārīya^o here only.

⁹ K: na saṃsaṭṭho.

¹⁰ So K. also.

¹¹ K: kāsāvappaj^o.

¹² S^d: isivātapaṃvātī^o. B: isivātapaṃvātī^o. Cf. J. iii. 142; Sad. S. 41; Smp. 316; MBV. 114; Mil. 19; Mil. transl. I, 30, n 1.

¹³ S^d: Anu^o alacapt.

¹⁴ B: ādinava^o.

Samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti:
tattha katamā sikkhā?

Catasso sikkhā: bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhusikkhā bhikkhunīnaṃ bhikkhunīsikkhā upāsakānaṃ upāsakasikkhā upāsikānaṃ upāsikasikkhā. Ima vuccanti sikkhāyo. Iti imāsu sikkhāsu sabbena sabbag sabhātha sabbag asesaṃ nissesaṃ samādāya vattati, tena vuccati samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti.

Indriyessu guttadvāro ti: atthi indriyessu guttadvārata, atthi indriyessu¹ aguttadvārata.

Tattha katamā indriyessu² aguttadvārata?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ³ diṣvā nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyaññanaggāhī, yatvādhikarapaṇaṃ enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṅvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassaṃ pāpakā akusala dhammā anvāssa-veyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati; sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghāṇena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sayitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyaññanaggāhī, yatvādhikarapaṇaṃ enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṅvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassaṃ pāpakā akusala dhammā anvāssa-veyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati: yā imesaṃ cānnaṃ indriyānaṃ agutti agopanā aparakkho asaṅvaro: ayaṃ vuccati indriyessu aguttadvārata.

Tattha katamā indriyessu guttadvārata?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ⁴ diṣvā na nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyaññanaggāhī, yatvādhikarapaṇaṃ enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṅvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassaṃ pāpakā akusala dhammā anvāssa-veyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati; sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghāṇena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sayitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyaññanaggāhī, yatvādhikarapaṇaṃ enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṅvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassaṃ pāpakā akusala dhammā anvāssa-veyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati: yā imesaṃ cānnaṃ indriyānaṃ gutti gopanā aparakkho saṅvaro: ayaṃ vuccati

¹ B: omits this indriyessu.

² S¹ omits.

³ S²: rūpā. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 1345, 1347.

⁴ So S⁴.

indriyesu guttadvārata. Imāya indriyesu guttadvāratiya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammānāgato, tena vuccati indriyesu guttadvāro ti.

Bhojane mattaññū ti: atthi bhojane mattaññutā, atthi bhojane¹ amattaññutā.

Tattha kalamā bhojane amattaññutā?

Idh' ekacco appaṭisaṅkhā ayoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti davāya manāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya: yā tattha asantūṭṭhitā amattaññutā appaṭisaṅkhā bhojane: ayaṃ vuccati bhojane amattaññutā.

Tattha katamā bhojane mattaññutā?

Idh' ekacco paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti neva davāya na madaya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad eva imassa kāyassa tṭhitiya yapanāya vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṃ ca vedanaṃ paṭisaṅkhāmi navuṃ ca vedanaṃ na uppādeṣāmi, yatrā ca me bhavissati anavajjātā ca phasuvihāro cāti: yā tattha santūṭṭhitā mattaññutā paṭisaṅkhā bhojane: ayaṃ vuccati bhojane mattaññutā. Imāya bhojane mattaññutāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammānāgato, tena vuccati bhojane mattaññū ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu pubbarattāpararattay jāgariyaṇuyogamanuyutto hoti?

Idha bhikkhu divasaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisoḍheti, rattiyā paṭhamay yamaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisoḍheti, rattiyā majjhimaṃ yamaṃ dukkhiṇa passena sihasseyyay kappeti pāḍena pāḍay accādhāya sato sam-pajāno utṭhānasādhay manasikarivā, rattiyā pacchimay yamaṃ pacceṭṭhāya caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇiyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisoḍheti. Evaṃ bhikkhu pubbarattāpararattay jāgariyaṇuyogamanuyutto hoti.²

Sātaceca ti: yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . pe⁴ . . . sammāvayamo.

Nepakkha ti: yā paṇṇa pajānaṇā . . pe⁵ . . . anāho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi.

Bodhipakkhikānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāva-nānyogamanuyutto ti: tattha katame bodhipakkhikā dhammā?³

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satissambojjhaṅgo dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo pasāddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhāsam-

¹ S⁴ and B omit.

² K. and S⁴: vihiṃsup².

³ B. umiṭṭa hoti.

⁴ See page 217.

⁵ See next page.

bojjhango: ime vuccanti bodhipakkhiṇā dhammā, itī ime¹ bodhipakkhiṇe dhamme āsevati bhaveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati bodhipakkhiṇāy dhammāy² bhāvanānuyogamānuyutto ti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakāri³ hoti, āloketi viloketi sampajānakāri hoti, sammāñjete pasārete sampajānakāri hoti, saṅghātipattacivaradhāreṇa sampajānakāri hoti, asite pite⁴ khāyite sayite sampajānakāri hoti, uccārapassavakamme sampajānakāri hoti, gate thīte nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakāri hoti?

Idha bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,⁵ sato sampajāno paṭikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammāñjeti, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakāri hoti saṅghātipattacivaradhāreṇa, sato sampajānakāri hoti asite pite⁶ khāyite sayite, sato sampajānakāri hoti uccārapassavakamme, sato sampajānakāri hoti gate thīte nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave.

Sato ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati⁷ paṭissati sati saragatā dhāraṇatā apilāpamatā asammusanatā⁸ sati saṇḍriyay satibalaṃ sammāsati: ayag vuccati sati.

Sampajāno ti: tattha katamay sampajānāy?

Yā pañña pajānana vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇa upalakkhaṇa paccupalakkhaṇa paṇḍiceya kosallaṃ nepuññay vebhavyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajānāy patoto pañña paññindriyay paññābalaṃ paññasatthay paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko pañña-obhāso pañña-pajjoto pañña-ratanay amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idag vuccati sampajānāy.

Iti imāya ca satiya iminā ca sampajānāna upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato. Evag bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,⁹ sato sampajāno paṭikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammāñjeti, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakāri hoti saṅghātipattacivaradhāreṇa, sato

¹ B: Iti te. K. omits itī ime.

² S^d has bodhipakkhiyānāy dhammānāy.

³ So S^d also, but thrice "kāri". Cf. above, p. 244.

⁴ S^d: asīte always. B: pite.

⁵ K: caṅkamati.

⁶ S^d contracts this and next answer as usual.

⁷ B: asayamassanā.

⁸ So also K.

sampajānakāri hoti asite pite khāyite sāyite, sato sampajānakāri hoti uccarapassāvakamme, sato sampajānakāri hoti gataṁ thite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsito tuṭṭhābhāve ti.¹

Vivittan ti: santike ce pi senāsanaḥaj hoti taṁ ca anākiṇṇaḥ² gahattṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taḥ vivittag. Dūre ce pi senāsanaḥaj hoti taṁ ca anākiṇṇaḥ² gahattṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taḥ vivittag.

Senāsanaḥaj ti: mañco pi senāsanaḥaj, piṭham³ pi senāsanaḥaj, bhiṣi pi senāsanaḥaj, bimbohanam⁴ pi senāsanaḥaj, viḥāro pi senāsanaḥaj, addhayaḥgo pi senāsanaḥaj, pāsādo pi senāsanaḥaj, aṭṭo pi senāsanaḥaj, mālo⁵ pi senāsanaḥaj, leḥam⁶ pi senāsanaḥaj, gūḥa pi senāsanaḥaj, rukkhamaḥlam pi⁷ senāsanaḥaj, veḥogumbo pi senāsanaḥaj, yattṭha vā pana bhikkṭhapaṭikkamanti sabbam etag senāsanaḥaj.

Bhajaṭi ti: imag vivittag senāsanaḥaj bhajati sambhajati sevati nisevati saḥsevati, tena vuccati bhajaṭi.⁸

Arañṇan ti: nikkhamitvā bahi-indakhilā⁹ sabbam etag araṇṇag.

Rukkhamaḥlam ti: rukkhamaḥlam yeva rukkhamaḥlam. Pabbato yeva pabbato. Kandarā yeva kandarā. Girigūḥa yeva girigūḥa. Susānaḥaj yeva susānaḥaj. Abbhokāso yeva abbhokāso. Palālapuñḥo¹⁰ yeva palālapuñḥo.

Vanaḥpatthan¹¹ ti: durāṇam¹² etag senāsanaḥaj adhivacaḥaj. Vanaḥpatthan ti vanaḥsaddānam etag senāsanaḥaj adhivacaḥaj. Vanaḥpatthan ti bhiggaḥkānam¹³ etag senāsanaḥaj adhivacaḥaj. Vanaḥpatthan ti salomaḥayaḥsānam etag senāsanaḥaj adhivacaḥaj. Vanaḥpatthan ti pariyaṇṭānam etag senāsanaḥaj adhivacaḥaj. Vanaḥpatthan ti na manussapaṇḥānam etag senāsanaḥaj adhivacaḥaj. Vanaḥpatthan ti durabhisaḥmbhayaḥnam etag senāsanaḥaj adhivacaḥaj.

Appasaddan ti: santike ce pi senāsanaḥaj hoti taṁ ca anākiṇṇaḥ gahattṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taḥ appasaddag. Dūre ce pi senāsanaḥaj hoti taṁ ca anākiṇṇaḥ gahattṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taḥ appasaddag.

Appanigghosaḥaj ti: yad eva taḥ appasaddag tad eva taḥ appanigghosaḥaj, yad eva taḥ appanigghosaḥaj

¹ K. and B. omitt ti. B. adda sampajānakāri hoti.

² K: anākiṇṇag.

³ K and B: piṭthag.

⁴ K: bimbohanag. B: biḥbohanag.

⁵ B: mālo.

⁶ K: leḥag. B: leḥag.

⁷ K and B: maḥlam.

⁸ S^d and B: vuccati vivittag senāsanaḥaj bhajaṭi.

⁹ B: indakhilā.

¹⁰ S^d: puñḥag.

¹¹ B: vanaḥpatthan atwaya.

¹² S^d: durāṇag.

¹³ B: bhisana^o.

tad eva taṃ vijānavūtaṃ, yad eva taṃ vijānavūtaṃ tad eva taṃ maṇṇasarāhasaṃ, yad eva taṃ maṇṇasarāhasaṃ tad eva taṃ paṭisaṇṇasārūpaṃ.¹

Araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suṇṇāgaragato vā ti: araṇṇagato vā hoti rukkhamaḷagato vā suṇṇāgaragato vā.

Nisidati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ti: nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā.

Ujjaṃ kāyaṃ paṇḍhāyāti: ujuko hoti kāyo phito paṇḍhito.

Parimukhaṃ satiṃ upatṭhapetvā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussanti . . . pe . . . sammāsaṃti: ayaṃ vuccati sati. Ayaṃ sati upatṭhitaṃ hoti supatṭhitaṃ nāsikagge vā mukhamimutte vā, tena vuccati parimukhaṃ satiṃ upatṭhapetvā ti.

Abhiññhaṃ loke pahāyāti: tattha katamā abhiññhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhiññhā.

Tattha katamo loko?

Pañcupādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Ayaṃ abhiññha imamhi loke santā hoti samitā vūpasantā atthaggatā abhātṭhagatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā,² tena vuccati abhiññhaṃ loke pahāyāti.

Vigatābhiññhena cetasā ti: tattha katamā cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasag . . . pe³ . . . tajjā mano-viññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ vigatābhiññhaṃ hoti, tena vuccati vigatābhiññhena cetasā ti.

Viharaṇitī: iriyati vattati paleti yāpeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatī.

Abhiññhāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti: tattha katamā abhiññhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhiññhā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasag . . . pe³ . . . tajjā mano-viññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya abhiññhāya sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati abhiññhāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

¹ S¹ and B: °sārūppag.

² S¹: vyantikatā *alway*.

³ See above, p. 144.

Vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāyāti: atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittaṣṣa aghāto paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittaṣṣa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doso dussanā dussitattaṃ¹ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṃ² virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkag asuropo anattamanatā cittaṣṣa: ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo so padaso. Yo padoso so vyāpādo.

Iti ayaṃ ca vyāpādo ayaṃ ca padoso santā honti? samitā vūpasantā atthangatā abbatthaggatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikata, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāyāti.

Avyāpannacitto ti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tassa mano-viññānadhātu: idam vuccati cittaṃ. Idam cittaṃ avyāpannaṃ hoti: tena vuccati avyāpannacitto ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Vyāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodhetīti: atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittaṣṣa aghāto paṭighāto . . . pe . . . caṇḍikkag asuropo anattamanatā cittaṣṣa: ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo, so padoso. Yo padoso, so vyāpādo.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tassa mano-viññānadhātu: idam vuccati cittaṃ.

Idam cittaṃ imamhā vyāpādapadosā sodhati visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Thīnamiddhaṃ³ pahāyāti: atthi thīnaṃ, atthi middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ thīnaṃ?

Yā cittaṣṣa akalāyātā akammaññatā oliyanā salliyānā līnaṃ liyanā liyyitattaṃ thīnaṃ thīyanā thīyitattaṃ cittaṣṣa: idam vuccati thīnaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ middhaṃ?

¹ K: dussanā dussitattaṃ.

² S⁴: hoti.

³ S⁴ and B omit.

⁴ B: thīna* always.

Yā kāyassa akalyatā akammaññatā onāho pariyañāho antosamorodho middhaṃ soppaṃ pacalāyikā¹ soppaṃ² suppanā supitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati middhaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca thinaṃ idaṃ ca middhaṃ santaṃ honti samitā vūpasantaṃ atthaygatā abbhathaygatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati thīnamiddhaṃ pahāyāti.

Vīgatathīnamiddho ti: tassa thīnamiddhassa cūṭattā vāṇattā muttattā pahinattā paṇinissatthattā pahinapaṇinissatthattā, tena vuccati vīgatathīnamiddho ti.

Vīharatīti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati vīharatīti.

Ālokasaññī ti: tattha katamā saññā?

Yā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattāṃ: ayaṃ vuccati saññā. Ayaṃ saññā ālokaṃ hoti vivaṭaṃ parisuddhā pariyaḍḍatā, tena vuccati ālokasaññī ti.

Sato sampajāno ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṃ sampajāñaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajāñaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajāññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammānāgato, tena vuccati sato sampajāno ti.

Thīnamiddhā parisodhetīti: atthi thīnaṃ, atthi middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ thīnaṃ?

Yā cūṭassa akalyatā . . . pe . . . thiyitattaṃ cūṭassa: idaṃ vuccati thīnaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ middhaṃ?

Yā kāyassa akalyatā . . . pe . . . supitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yay cittaṃ maṇo mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā maṇo-viññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imamhā thīnamiddhā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Uddhaccaakkacceṃ pahāyāti: atthi uddhaccaṃ, atthi kukkacceṃ.

¹ So: pacalāyikā.

² So: soppaṃ. B: soppaṃ both times; suppanā suppitattaṃ.

Tattha katamag uddhacag?

Yag eittassa uddhacag avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattag eittassa: idag vuccati uddhacag.

Tattha katamag kukkucag?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitā kappiye akappiyasaññitā, avajje vajjasaññitā vajje avajjasaññitā: yag evarūpag kukkucag kukkucāyana kukkucāvītattag cetaso vipparisāro manovilekko: idag vuccati kukkucag.

Iti idaṃ ca uddhacag idaṃ ca kukkucag santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthagatā abbhathagatā appiṭṭā vyāpītā soṣitā visositā vyanīkātā, tena vuccati uddhacakukkucag¹ pahāyāti.

Anuddhato ti: tassa uddhacakukkucassa cattatā vantatā muttatā pahinattā paṇinissapphattā pahinapaṇinissapphattā, tena vuccati anuddhato ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ajjhattan ti: yag ajjhuttag paccattag.

Vūpasantacitto ti: tattha katamag eittag?

Yag eittag mano manasag . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāpadhātu: idag vuccati eittag. Idag eittag ajjhattag santag hoti samitag vūpasantag, tena vuccati ajjhattag vūpasantacitto ti.

Uddhacakukkucā eittag parisodhetīti: atthi uddhacag.

Tattha katamag uddhacag?

Yag eittassa uddhacag avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattag eittassa: idag vuccati uddhacag.

Tattha katamag kukkucag?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitā . . . pe² . . . manovilekko: idag vuccati kukkucag.

Tattha katamag eittag?

Yag eittag mano manasag . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāpadhātu: idag vuccati eittag.

Idag eittag imamahā uddhacakukkucā soḍhetī visodhetī parisodhetī moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati uddhacakukkucā eittag parisodhetīti.

Viekiechag pahāyāti: tattha katamā viekiechā?

Yā kaykhā kaykhāyana kaykhāyītattag vimati viekiechā dvedhakag dvedhāpatho saṅsāyo anekasagāho āsappanā parisappanā aparīyogahanā thammbhītattag eittassa manovilekko: ayag vuccati vīvīkiechā. Ayag

¹ S^d: kukkucam.

² S^a gives full text.

vicikicchā santa hoti samitā vūpasantā atthangatā abbatthangatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanṭikatā, tena vuccati vicikicchay pahāyāti.

Tiṇṇavvicikiccho ti: imay vicikicchay tiṇṇo hoti uttiṇṇo nittiṇṇo¹ pāragato pāramanuppatto, tena vuccati tiṇṇavvicikiccho ti.

Viharatitī: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatitī.

Akathaykathī kusalesu dhammesūti: vicikicchāya kusalesu dhammesu na kaykhati na vicikicchati akathaykathī hoti nikkathaykatho vigalakathaykatho,² tena vuccati akathaykathī kusalesu dhammesūti.

Vicikicchāya cittay parisodhetitī: tattha katamā vicikicchā?

Yā kaykhā kaykhāyanā kaykhāvitattay . . . pe . . . thambhitattay cittassa manovilekko: ayay vuccati vicikicchā.

Tattha katamay cittay?

Yay cittay mano mānasay . . . pe . . . tajjā manovinnapadhātū: iday vuccati cittay.

Iday cittay imāya vicikicchāya sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vicikicchāya cittay parisodhetitī.

Ime pañca nivaraye pahāyāti: ime pañca nivarayā santa honti samitā vūpasantā atthangatā abbatthangatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanṭikatā, tena vuccati ime pañca nivaraye pahāyāti.

Cetaso upakkilesa ti: ime pañca nivarayā cittassa upakkilesā.

Paññāya dubbhalikaraye ti: imehi pañcebī nivarayehi anuppannā eva paññā na uppajjati uppannā ca paññā nirujjhati, tena vuccati paññāya dubbhalikaraye ti.

Vivicca eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehitī: tattha katame kāmā?

Chando kāmo, rāgo kāmo, chandarāgo kāmo; saṅkappo kāmo, rāgo kāmo, saṅkapparāgo kāmo: ime vuccanti kāmā.

Tattha katame akusala dhammā?

Kāmacchando vyāpādo thīnamiddhay uddhaccakukkuccay vicikicchā: ime vuccanti akusala dhammā.

¹ B: uttiṇṇo nittiṇṇo.

² B: nikkathaykathī vikathaykatho.

Iti imehi ca kāmehi imehi ca akusalehi dhammehi
vivitto hoti, tena vuccati vivicca¹ eva kāmehi vivicca aku-
salehi dhammehi.

Savitakkay savicāraṇaṃ ti: atthi vitakko, atthi
vicāro.

Tattha katamaṃ vitakko?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso
abhiniropanā sammāsankappo: ayay vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamaṃ vicāro?

Yo ciro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittaassa anusan-
dhanatā anupakkhanatā: ayay vuccati vicāro.

Iti iminā ca vitakkena iminā ca vicārena upeto hoti
. . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati savitakkay savi-
cāraṇaṃ ti.

Vivekajānaṃ ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukkhay cittaassa
ekaggatā: te imamehi viveke jātā honti sañjātā nibbattā
abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tena vuccati vivekajānaṃ ti.

Pītisukkhānaṃ ti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhay.

Tattha katamaṃ pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjay āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso
vīti odagay attamanatā cittaassa: ayay vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhay?

Yay cetasikay sātay cetasikay sukhay cetosam-
phassajay sātay sukhay vedayitay cetosamphassajā sātā
sukhā vedanā: iday vuccati sukhay.

Iday sukhay imāya pītiyā sahaḡatay hoti sahaḡatay
sappasāḡḡay sampayuttay, tena vuccati pītisukkhānaṃ ti.

Paṭhamānaṃ ti: gāyaṇānupubbatā² paṭhamay. Iday
paṭhamay samāpajjati paṭhamay.

Jhānaṇaṃ ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukkhay cittaassa
ekaggatā.

Upasampajjati: yo paṭhamassa jhānaṃ lābho
paṭilābho patti sampatti phasaṇa³ sacchikiriya upa-
sampadā.

Viharati: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharati.

Vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ti: atthi vitak-
ko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamaṃ vitakko?

Yo takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsankappo: ayay
vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamaṃ vicāro?

¹ K: "pubbato.

² S⁴: phassaṇā always.

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittaassa anusan-
dhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṃ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayaṃ ca vitakko ayaṃ ca vicāro santā honti samitā
vūpasantā atthagatā abhathagatā appitā vyappitā
sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati vitakkavicāraṇaṃ
vūpasamā ti.

Ajjhattaṃ ti: yaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ.

Sampasādanan ti: yā saddhā saddhabhā okap-
panā abhippasādo.

Cetaso ekodibhāvan ti: yā cittaassa thiti . . .
pe . . . sammāsamaḍhi.

Avitakkag avicāran ti: atthi vitakko, atthi
vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko . . . pe . . . sammāsankappo: ayaṃ vuccati
vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittaassa anusan-
dhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṃ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayaṃ ca vitakko ayaṃ ca vicāro santā honti samitā
vūpasantā atthagatā abhathagatā appitā vyappitā
sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati avitakkag avi-
cāran ti.

Samādhijan ti: sampasādo pīti-sukhaṃ cittaassa
ekaggatā:¹ te imamhi samādhimhi jātā honti sañjātā
nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tena vuccati samā-
dhijan ti.

Pīti-sukhaṃ ti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhaṃ.

Tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṃ . . . pe . . . atsammanatā cittaassa:
ayaṃ vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasiṃ sāttaṃ . . . pe . . . sukhaṃ vedanā:
idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ.

Iti sukhaṃ imaya pītiyā saha-gataṃ hoti saha-jātaṃ
samsatthaṃ sampayuttaṃ, tena vuccati pīti-sukhaṃ ti.

Dutiyaṃ ti: gaganānupubbataḥ² dutiyaṃ. Idaṃ
dutiyaṃ samāpajjati ti dutiyaṃ.

Jhānan ti sampasādo pīti-sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjāti: yo dutiyassa jhānaassa lābho
patilābho patti sampatti phusaṃ sacchikiriyaṃ upa-
sampaḍā.

¹ Sā omīta cittaassa ekaggatā.

² K: "pubbato.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharatī, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Pītiyā ca virāgā ti: tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīlī pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vīti odaggaṃ uttamanatā cīttassa: ayaṃ vuccati pīti. Ayaṃ pīti santā hoti samitā vipasānā atthaggatā abhātthaggatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati pītiyā ca virāgā ti.

Upekkhako ti: tattha katamā upekkhā?

Yā upekkhā upekhanā ajjhupekkhanā majjhhattatā cīttassa: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā. Imāya upekkhāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammānāgato, tena vuccati upekkhako ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharatī, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sāto sampajāno ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāssati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṃ sampajānaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amohe dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idam vuccati sampajānaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajānūdena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammānāgato, tena vuccati sāto sampajāno ti.

Sukkhā ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedetīti: tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yan cetosikaṃ sāttaṃ cetosikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sāttaṃ sāttaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sāttaṃ sukhaṃ vedanā: idam vuccati sukhaṃ.

Tattha katamo kāyo?

Saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati kāyo.

Idam sukhaṃ iminā kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, tena vuccati sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedetīti.

Yan taṃ ariyā ācikkhantīti: tattha katamo ariyā?

Ariyā vuccanti buddhā ca buddhaśāvakā ca. To imaṃ ācikkhanti desanti paññāpenti paṭipāpenti vivaranti vibhajanti uttānikaronti¹ pakāsentī, tena vuccati yan taṃ ariyā ācikkhantīti.

Upekkhako satimā sukhavīhārī ti. Tattha katama upekkhā?

Yā upekkhā upekhanā ajjhupekkhanā majjhhattatā cīttassa: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā.

¹ S⁴ and B.: uttānikaronti.

Tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati:

Tattha katamaṃ sukhay?

Yaṃ cetasikay sātay . . . pe¹ . . . sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhay.

Iti imāya ca upekkhāya imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sukhena samannagato iriyati vatīti paleti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati upekkhako satimā sukhavihāri ti.

Tatīyaṃ ti: gaṇanānupubbata² tatīyaṃ. Idaṃ tatīyaṃ samāpajjati tatīyaṃ.

Jhānaṃ ti: upekkhā sati sampajjānāy sukhay cittassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjati: yo tatīyassa jhānassa lābho patilābho patti sampatti phusana sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā ti: atthi sukhay, atthi dukkhay.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhay? Yaṃ kāyikay sātay kāyikay sukhay kāyasamphassajay sātay sukhay vedayitay kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhay. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhay? Yaṃ kāyikay asātay kāyikay dukkhay kāyasamphassajay asātay dukkhay vedayitay kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati dukkhay.

Iti idaṃ ca sukhay idaṃ ca dukkhay santā honti samitā rūpasantā atthagatā abbhattāyutā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā, tena vuccati sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā ti.

Pubbe va somanassā domanassānaṃ atthagamā ti: atthi somanassay, atthi domanassay.

Tattha katamaṃ somanassay? Yaṃ cetasikay sātay cetasikay sukhay cetosamphassajay sātay sukhay vedayitay cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati somanassay.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassay? Yaṃ cetasikay asātay cetasikay dukkhay cetosamphassajay asātay dukkhay vedayitay cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassay.

Iti idaṃ ca somanassay idaṃ ca domanassay pubbe va

¹ K. gives full text. Cf. above, p. 257.

² K: "pubbat-

santā honti samitā rūpasantā atthaggatā abbatthaggatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanṭikātā; tena vuccatī pubbe¹ vā somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaggamā ti.

Adukkhamasukkhaṃ ti: yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātaṃ nāsatāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukkhaṃ vedayitāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukkhā vedanā, tena vuccatī adukkhamasukkhaṃ ti.

Upekkhāsati pārisuddhīṃ ti: tattha katamā upekkhā?

Yā upekkhā upekkhāṇā ajjhupekkhāṇā majjhattatā cīttassa: ayaṃ vuccatī upekkhā.

Tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccatī sati.

Ayaṃ sati imāya upekkhāya vivatā hotī pārisuddhā pariyodātā, tena vuccatī upekkhāsati pārisuddhīṃ ti.

Catutthāṃ ti: gāṇanānupubbata² catutthag. Iday catutthag samāpajjati catutthag.

Jhānaṃ ti: upekkhā sati cīttassa akaggatā.

Upasampajjāti: yo catutthassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikīriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharatīti, tena vuccatī viharatīti.

Sabbaso rūpasasāññānaṃ samatikkamā ti: tattha katamā rūpasasāññāyo?

Yā³ rūpāvacarasamāpatti samāpunnassa vā uppannassa vā dīṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāriyā⁴ vā saññā sañjānanaṃ sañjānītattham: imā vuccanti rūpasasāññāyo. Imā rūpasasāññāyo atikkanto holi vitikkanto⁵ samatikkanto, tena vuccatī sabbaso rūpasasāññānaṃ samatikkamā ti.

Paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaggamā ti: tattha katamā paṭighasaññāyo?

Rūpasasāññā saddhasāññā gandhasāññā rūpasasāññā phoṭṭhabhasāññā: imā vuccanti paṭighasaññāyo. Imā paṭighasaññāyo santā honti samitā rūpasantā atthaggatā abbatthaggatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanṭikātā, tena vuccatī paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaggamā ti.

Nānattasāññānaṃ amanasīkāraṃ ti: tattha katamā nānattasāññāyo?

Yā⁶ asamāpunnassa manodhātū samaggiesa vā mano-

¹ K: °pubbato.

² S⁴: dīṭṭhadhamme, &c.

S⁴ and B.: °saññā.

³ S³ and B. omit yā.

⁴ B.: vitikkanto always.

⁵ S³ and B.: °saññā.

viññānapadhātu samanggiassa vā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitat-
tay: ima vuccanti nānattasaññāyo. Imā nānattasaññāyo
nā manasikaroti, tena vuccati nānattasaññānag amma-
sikārā ti.

Ananto ākāso ti: tattha katamo ākāso?

Yo ākāso ākāsatag agbay aghagatag vivaro vivara-
gatag asamphutthag catūhi mahābhūtahi: ayag vuccati
ākāso. Tasmiṃ ākāse cittag tthapeti saṃtthapeti anantag
pharati, tena vuccati ananto ākāso ti.

Ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ ti: ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ
samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukkhavi-
hāriassa¹ vā cittaacetasikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ lābho
paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upa-
sampaḍā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samatīk-
kamaṃ ti: imay² ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ atikkanto hoti
vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākāśānañ-
cāyatanaṃ samatikkamaṃ ti.

Anantag viññānaṃ ti: tag yeva ākasag viñ-
ñāgena phutthag manasikaroti anantag pharati, tena
vuccati anantag viññānaṃ ti.

Viññāpañcāyatanaṃ ti: viññāpañcāyatanaṃ
samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukkhavi-
hāriassa vā cittaacetasikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo viññāpañcāyatanaṃ lābho
paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upa-
sampaḍā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso viññāpañcāyatanaṃ samatīk-
kamaṃ ti: imay viññāpañcāyatanaṃ atikkanto hoti
vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso viññāpañ-
cāyatanaṃ samatikkamaṃ ti.

Natthi kiñcīti: tag yeva viññāgag abbhāveti
vibhāveti antaradhāpeti natthi kiñcīti passatī, tena vuccati
natthi kiñcīti.

Ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ ti: ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samā-
pannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāriassa
vā cittaacetasikā dhammā.

¹ So S^d.

² So omīta.

Upasampajjāti: yo ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ sabbho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkammā ti: imay ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ atikkanto hoti vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkammā ti.

Neva-saññā-nāsaññā ti: taṃ yeva ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ santato manasikaroti sapkhāravaseṣasamāpattiṃ bhāveti, tena vuccati neva-saññā-nāsaññā ti.

Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāriṣṣa vā citta-cetasikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ sabbho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati paleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

SUTTANTABHĪJANĪYAY.¹

Cattāri jhānāni: paṭhamay jhānaṃ, duttiyay jhānaṃ, tatiyay jhānaṃ, catutthay jhānaṃ.

Tattha katamay paṭhamay jhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivico' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsinay, taṃmiṃ samaye pañcāṅgikay jhānaṃ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittaṃ ekaggatā. Iday vuccati paṭhamay jhānaṃ. Avaseṣa dhammā jhānasampayuttā.²

Tattha katamay duttiyay jhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vupasamaṃ . . . pe . . . duttiyay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsinay, taṃmiṃ samaye tivaggikay jhānaṃ hoti: pīti sukhaṃ cittaṃ ekaggatā. Iday vuccati duttiyay jhānaṃ. Avaseṣa dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

¹ K: "bhājanīyay.

² K: Notk. Imassa niddeṣassa uddeṣo mātikayay na nisṣati, taṃnā ayaṃ vā niddeṣo anireko siyā, so vā uddeṣo uno.

Tattha katamaya tatiyaya jhānaya?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsinaya; tasmīṃ samaye duvaggikaya jhānaya hoti: sukhaya cīttassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati tatiyaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaya catutthaya jhānaya?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsinaya; tasmīṃ samaye duvaggikaya jhānaya hoti: upekkhā cīttassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati catutthaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsinaya; tasmīṃ samaye pañcagikaya jhānaya hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaya cīttassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati paṭhamaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkaya vicāramattaṃ vivekaya pītisukhaya duttiyaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsinaya; tasmīṃ samaye caturagikaya jhānaya hoti: vicāro pīti sukhaya cīttassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati duttiyaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ rūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaya jhānaya hoti upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsinaya; tasmīṃ samaye tivaggikaya jhānaya hoti: pīti sukhaya cīttassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati tatiyaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsinaya; tasmīṃ samaye duvaggikaya jhānaya hoti: sukhaya cīttassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati catutthaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsinaya; tasmīṃ samaye duvaggikaya jhānaya hoti: upekkhā cīttassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati pañcamaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ

bhāveti, sabbaso akiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-
sañña-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagatag, sukhassa ca pahānā
. . . pe . . . catutthag jhānag upasampajja viharati,
tasmiṃ samaye duvaggikag jhānag hoti : upekkhā cittaassa
ekaggatā. Idag vuccati catutthag jhānag.

Cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamag jhānag, duttiyag jhānag,
tatiyag jhānag, catutthag jhānag.

Tattha katamag paṭhamag jhānag ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti
niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭha-
māya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadag
dandhābhiññag, tasmiṃ samaye pañcagvikag jhānag hoti :
vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati
paṭhamag jhānag. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.¹

Tattha katamag duttiyag jhānag ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti
niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭha-
māya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vitakkaviesarānaṃ vūpasamā . . .
pe . . . duttiyag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhā-
paṭipadag dandhābhiññag, tasmiṃ samaye tivaggikag
jhānag hoti : pīti sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati
duttiyag jhānag. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamag tatiyag jhānag ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti
niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭha-
māya bhūmiyā pattiyā, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . .
tatiyag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadag
dandhābhiññag, tasmiṃ samaye duvaggikag jhānag hoti :
sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati tatiyag jhānag.
Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamag catutthag jhānag ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti
niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭha-
māya bhūmiyā pattiyā sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . .
catutthag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadag
dandhābhiññag, tasmiṃ samaye duvaggikag jhānag hoti :
upekkhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati catutthag jhānag.
Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti
niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭha-

¹ *Sd has . . . pe . . . down to Cattāri jhānāni, p. 266.*

amāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye pañcaggikāṃ jhānaṃ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati pathamaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikāṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, avitakkāṃ vicāramattaṃ vivekaṃ pāṇisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye catuṃgikāṃ jhānaṃ hoti : vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikāṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ rūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye tivaggikāṃ jhānaṃ hoti : pīti sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikāṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, pītiya virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye duvaggikāṃ jhānaṃ hoti : sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati catutthāṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikāṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, sukkassa eva pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye duvaggikāṃ jhānaṃ hoti : upekkhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni : pathamaṃ jhānaṃ, dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, catutthāṃ jhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ pathamaṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavikassīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammasaṃ katattā upacitattā vipākāṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavikassīṇaṃ ; tasmīṃ

samaye pañcaggikay jhānāy hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhañ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idañ vuccati pathamāy jhānāy. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha kalamāy duttiyāy jhānāy?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīñ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggañ bhāveti vitakkavicārānañ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyā¹ jhānāy upasampajja viharati pathavikasipay, tasmīñ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākay vitakkavicārānañ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyāy jhānāy . . . pe . . . tatiyāy jhānāy . . . pe . . . catutthay jhānāy . . . pe . . . pathamāy jhānāy . . . pe . . . pañcamāy jhānāy upasampajja viharati pathavikasipay; tasmīñ samaye dūvag-gikay jhānāy hoti: upekkhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idañ vuccati pañcamāy jhānāy. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmīñ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggañ bhāveti . . .² sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanañ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaśāññāsahagatay sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthay jhānāy upasampajja viharati, tasmīñ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākay sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanañ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaśāññāsahagatay sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthay jhānāy upasampajja viharati; tasmīñ samaye dūvag-gikay jhānāy hoti: upekkhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idañ vuccati catutthay jhānāy. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri³ jhānāni: pathamāy jhānāy, duttiyāy jhānāy, tatiyāy jhānāy, catutthay jhānāy.

Tattha kalamāy pathamāy jhānāy?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīñ samaye lokuttarāy jhānāy bhāveti nīyyānikay apucayagāminī dīṭṭhigatīnañ pahanāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamāy jhānāy upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipeday dandhābhiniṇṇay, tasmīñ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d enumerates the other Jhānas here, not in the next sentence, substituting, after vipākay, sukhassa ca pahānā pañcamāy jhānāy, &c.

² S^d has here . . . pe . . . repeating arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggañ bhāveti.

³ S^d commences this section at idha . . .

avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākay vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . pathamay jhānay upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadag dandhābhīṇṇay suññatay ; tasmīy samaye pañcagikay jhānay hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhay cittassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati pathamay jhānay. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.¹

Tattha katamay duttiyay jhānay ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīy samaye lokuttaray jhānay bhāveti niyyānikay apaccayagāmiy diṭṭhigatānay pahanāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vitakka-vicārānay vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyay jhānay upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadag dandhābhīṇṇay, tasmīy samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākay vitakka-vicārānay vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyay jhānay . . . pe . . . tatiyay jhānay . . . pe . . . catutthay jhānay . . . pe . . . pathamay jhānay . . . pe . . . pañcamay jhānay upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadag dandhābhīṇṇay suññatay ; tasmīy samaye dūvagikay jhānay hoti : upekkhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idha vuccati pañcamay jhānay. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni : pathamay jhānay, duttiyay jhānay, tatiyay jhānay, catutthay jhānay.

Tattha katamay pathamay jhānay ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīy samaye rūpāvacaray jhānay bhāveti² kiriyaṇ neva kusalay akusalay na ca kammavipākay diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāray, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . pathamay jhānay upasampajja viharati pathavīkasiṇay, tasmīy samaye pañcagikay jhānay hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhay cittassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati pathamay jhānay. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamay duttiyay jhānay ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīy samaye rūpāvacaray jhānay bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalay akusalay na ca kammavipākay diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāray, vitakka-vicārānay vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyay jhānay . . . pe . . . tatiyay jhānay . . . pe . . . catutthay jhānay . . . pe . . . pathamay jhānay . . . pe . . . pañcamay jhānay upasampajja viharati pathavīkasiṇay, tasmīy samaye dūvagikay jhānay hoti : upekkhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to Cattāri jhānāni.

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to arūpāvacaray jhānay (on next page).

pañcamay jhānay. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye arūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyāṃ neva kusalaṃ akusalaṃ na ca kamma-vipākāṃ ditthadhammasukhavihāraṃ, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsa-bhagataṃ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī, tasmīṃ samaye dūvaggaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : upekkhā cīttassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati catutthay jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

ABHIJHAMMAHĪJĀNIYAY.¹

Cattāri jhānāni :² idha bhikkhu vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakko savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī ; vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ rūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodilhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijag pīti sukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī ; pītiyā ca virāga upekkhako ca viharatī sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ñeikkhanti : upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī ; sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhā-satipaṭisaddhiṃ catutthay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī.

Catunnay jhānānaṃ katī kusalā katī akusalā katī avyākātā . . . pe . . . katī saraṇā katī araṇā ?

Siya kusalā siya avyākātā.

Tiṇi³ jhānā⁴ etth' uppannaṃ, sukhaṃ vedanaṃ thapetvā, sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ; catutthay jhānaṃ etth' uppannaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ thapetvā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Siya vipākā siya vipākadhammadhammā siya neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Siya upādiṇṇupādāniyā siya anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siya anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Siya asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siya asaṅkiliṭṭha-asāṅkilesika.

¹ K. : "bhijaniyay.

² S^d has instead : paṭhamay jhānaṃ, &c. . . . catutthay jhānaṃ. Then : Catunnay jhānānaṃ katī kusalā, &c.

³ S^d : tīni always.

⁴ B. : jhānāni always after tiṇi ; S^d sometimes only. K. : jhānā always, except after cattāri.

Paṭhamāya jhānāya, etth' uppannē vitakka-vicāre thapetvā, savitakka-savicāray; tīpi jhānā avitakka-avicārā.

Dvā jhānā,¹ etth' uppannāya pīṭiy thapetvā, pīṭisahagatā; tvaī jhānā, etth' uppannāya sukhāya thapetvā, sukhasa-hagatā; catutthāya jhānāya, etth' uppannāya upekkāya thapetvā, upekkāsahagatāya.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; neva dassa-nena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Siya ācāyagāmīno siyā apacāyagāmīno siyā neva ācāya-gāmīno na apacāyagāmīno.

Siya sekkhā siyā asekkhā siyā neva sekkhā nāsekkhā.

Siya mahaggatā siyā appamāpā. Tīpi jhānā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi, siyā appa-māpārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā appamāpārammaṇā ti;² catutthāya jhānāya siyā parittārammaṇāya siyā mahaggatā-rammaṇā siyā appamāpārammaṇāya siyā na vattabbāya parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appa-māpārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā majjhīmā siyā paṇṇā.

Siya sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Tīpi jhānā na maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggahetukā ti pi maggā-dhipatino ti pi; catutthāya jhānāya siyā maggārammaṇāya siyā maggahetukāya siyā maggādhipatī siyā na vattabbāya maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatī ti pi.

Siya uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā attitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Tīpi jhānā na vattabbā attitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccup-pannārammaṇā ti pi; catutthāya jhānāya siyā attitārammaṇāya siyā anāgatārammaṇāya siyā paccuppannārammaṇāya siyā na vattabbāya attitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siya ajjhātā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhāttabahiddhā. Tīpi jhānā bahiddhārammaṇā: catutthāya jhānāya siyā ajjhātā-rammaṇāya siyā bahiddhārammaṇāya siyā ajjhāttabahiddhā-rammaṇāya siyā na vattabbāya ajjhātārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇā ti pi. Anidassana-appatighā.

Na hetū. Sahetukā. Hetusampayuttā. Na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū sahetukā.

Sappaccayā; saṅkhatā. Anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā.

¹ So S^o, K. and B.

² K. adds pi.

Siya lokiya siya lokuttara. Kenaci viññeyya kenaci na viññeyya.

No āsavā. Siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Āsavavippayuttā. Na vattabba āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Na vattabba āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi. Siyā āsavavippayuttā-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayuttā-anāsavā.

No saṃyojana . . . pe No ganthā No oghā No yogā No nīvaraṇa No parimāsa Sarammaṇā.

No citta. Cetasikā. Cittasampayuttā ; . . . cittasaggaṭṭhā ; cittaśamutthānā ; cittaśahabhūno ; cittānuparivattino ; cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānā ; cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānāśahabhūno ; cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānānuparivattino. Bāhira ; no upādā ;¹ siyā upādāṇa siyā anupādāṇa.

No upādāna.² No kilesā.

Na dassanena pahātubba, na bhāvanāya pahātubba. Na dassanena pahātabbabhetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbabhetukā.

Paṭhamag jhānaṃ, etth' uppannaṃ vitakkaṃ ṭhapetvā, savitakkaṃ ; tiṇi jhānā avitakka. Paṭhamag jhānaṃ, etth' uppannaṃ vicāraṃ ṭhapetvā, savicāraṃ ; tiṇi jhānā avicāra. Dve jhānā, etth' uppannaṃ pīti ṭhapetvā, sappitika. Dve jhānā appitika. Dve jhānā, etth' uppannaṃ pītiṃ ṭhapetvā, pītisahagatā ; dve jhānā na pītisahagatā.

Tiṇi jhānā, etth' uppannaṃ sukhaṃ ṭhapetvā, sukhasahagatā ; catutthaṃ jhānaṃ na sukhasahagataṃ. Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ, etth' uppannaṃ upekkhāṃ ṭhapetvā, upekkhāsahagataṃ ; tiṇi jhānā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā ; siyā rūpāvacarā ; siyā na rūpāvacarā ; tiṇi jhānā na arūpāvacarā,³ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ siyā arūpāvacaraṃ siyā na arūpāvacaraṃ. Siyā pariyāpanna siyā aparipāpanna.

Siyā niyyānika siyā aniyyānika. Siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Arupā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

JHĀNAVIEHAṆḌO SAMATTO DVĀDASAKO.⁴

¹ K : nupādā. S^d : nopādā. ² K : nopādāna.

³ S^d omits this phrase.

⁴ K. and B. omit dvādasako. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes nittthito.

XIII.

APPAMAÑNAVIDHAṬṬO.

CATTAKO appamaññāyo : idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekag disaṃ pharitvā viharatī, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthag, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantag lokag mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharatī ; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekag disaṃ pharitvā viharatī, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthag, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantag lokag karuṇāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharatī ; muditāsahagatena cetasā ekag disaṃ pharitvā viharatī tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthag, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantag lokag muditāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharatī ; upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekag disaṃ pharitvā viharatī, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthag, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantag lokag upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharatī.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekag disaṃ pharitvā viharatī ?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekag puggalaṃ piyaṃ manāpaṃ disvā mettāyeyya, evaṃ eva sabbe satte mettāya pharati.

Tattha katamaṃ mettā ?

Yā sattesaṃ mettā mettāyaṇā mettāyitattag mettā ceto-vimutti : ayaṃ vuccatī mettā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ ?

Yag cittaṃ maṇo mānasag hadayaṃ¹ paṇḍaraṃ maṇo manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇag viññāṇapakkhandho

¹ S^d condenses as before, cf. p. 144 *passim*.

tajjā manoviññāpadhātū: idañ vuccati cittaṃ. Idañ cittaṃ imāya mettāya sahaḡatay hoti sahaḡātaṃ saḡsaḡaḡhaṃ saṃ-
puyuttaṃ, tena vuccati mettāsaḡaḡatena cetasā ti.

Ekayā disaṃ ti: puratthimayā vā disayā paccchimayā vā disayā uttarayā vā disayā dakkhiṇayā vā disayā uddhayā vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisayā vā.

Pharivā ti: pharivā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatitī: iriyati vuttati pāleti yāpeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatitī.

Tathā duttiyaṃ ti: yath' eva ekayā disayā tathā duttiyaṃ disayā tathā tatiyaṃ disayā tathā catutthayā disayā tathā uddhayā tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisayā.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṇayā lokan ti: sabbena saḡhaṃ sabbathā¹ saḡhaṃ asesaṃ nis-
sesaṃ pariyaḡāyaṃ vacanaṃ etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṇayā lokan ti.

Mettāsaḡaḡatena cetasā ti: tuttha katamā mettā?

Yā satteṣu mettā mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-ceto-
vimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā.

Tuttha katamayā cittaṃ?

Yay cittaṃ mano mānasay . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāpadhātū: idañ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idañ cittaṃ imāya mettāya sahaḡatay hoti sahaḡātaṃ saḡsaḡaḡhaṃ saṃpuyuttaṃ, tena vuccati mettāsaḡaḡatena cetasā ti.

Vipulanāti: yay vipulayā tay mahaggaḡatay. Yay mahaggaḡatayā tay appamāḡay. Yay appamāḡay so avaro. Yo avaro so abyāpajjho.²

Pharivā ti: pharivā² adhimuccitvā.

Viharatitī: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatitī.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu karuṇāsaḡaḡatena cetasā ekayā disayā pharivā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekayā puggalayā duggatayā durupatayā disvā karuṇāyeyya, evaṃ eva sabbe satte karuṇāya pharati.

Tuttha katamā karuṇā?

Yā satteṣu karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā.

Tuttha katamayā cittaṃ?

¹ S²: sabbattathā.

² B: abyāpajjo alinay.

Yag cittaṃ mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya karuṇāya sahaṃgatag hoti sahaṃjātag saṃsaṃtṭhag saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ti.

Ekaṃ disaṃ ti: puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṃ ti: yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā dutiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthiṃ disaṃ tathā uddhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantag lokan ti: sabbena sabbag sabbathā¹ sabbag asesaṃ nissesaṃ pariyādāya² vacanam eṃag sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantag lokan ti.

Karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ti: tattha kaṭamā karuṇā?

Yā satteṣu karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yag cittaṃ mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya karuṇāya sahaṃgatag hoti sahaṃjātag saṃsaṃtṭhag saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṭag. Yaṃ mahaggaṭag taṃ appamāṇag. Yaṃ appamāṇag so avero. Yo avero so avyāpajḥo.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu muditāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṃ puggalaṃ piyaṃ manāpay diṇṇaṃ mudito assa, evaṃ eva³ sabbe satte muditāya pharati.

Tattha kaṭamā muditā?

Yā satteṣu muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā.

¹ So S¹. ² S²: nissesa-pariyādāya. ³ S³: evaṃ evaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasam . . . pe . . . tassa mano-viññānadhātuḥ idam vuccati cittaṃ.

Idam cittaṃ imāya muditāya sahagatam hoti sahajātam saṃsaṭṭham sampayuttam, tena vuccati muditāsahagatena cetasaṃ ti.

Ekaṃ disaṃ ti: puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ mūlhaṃ vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā duttiyaṃ ti: yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā duttiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catuttham disaṃ tathā mūlhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbuttatāya sabbāvaṇṭaṃ lokam ti: sabbeṇa sabbam sabbatthā sabbam āsayaṃ nissayaṃ pariyādāya¹ vacanam etaṃ sabbadhi sabbuttatāya sabbāvaṇṭaṃ lokam ti.

Muditāsahagatena cetasaṃ ti: tattha katamaṃ muditā?

Yaṃ satteṣu muditā muditayanaṃ muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayam vuccati muditā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasam . . . pe . . . tassa mano-viññānadhātuḥ idam vuccati cittaṃ.

Idam cittaṃ imāya muditāya sahagatam hoti sahajātam saṃsaṭṭham sampayuttam, tena vuccati muditāsahagatena cetasaṃ ti.

Vipulanāti: yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṭam. Yaṃ mahaggaṭam taṃ appamāṇam. Yaṃ appamāṇam so avaro. Yo avaro so ayyāpajjhā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu upekhasahagatena cetasaṃ ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatī?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṃ puggalaṃ nava manāpam na amanāpam disvā upekhaṃ assa, evam eva² sabbe satte upekhiyā phurati.

Tattha katamaṃ upekhaṃ?

¹ S¹: āsayaṃ nissayaṃ pariyādānaṃ vacanam.

² S²: evam evam.

Yā santesu upekkhā upekkhāyanā upekkhāyitattay upekkhā-
cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānasay . . . pe . . . tajjā maṇo-
viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya upekkhāya sahaḡatay hoti sahaḡātaṃ
saḡsatthay saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati upekkhāsaḡatena
cetasaṃ ti.

Ekayā disaṃ ti: puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā
disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho
vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharaṇatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharaṇatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṃ ti: yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā
dutiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthaṃ disaṃ
tathā uddhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṭaṃ
lokaṃ ti: sabbeṇa sabbay sabbathā sabbay asesaṃ nis-
sesaṃ pariyūḡāya¹ vacanaṃ etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya
sabbāvaṇṭaṃ lokaṃ ti.

Upekkhāsaḡatena cetasaṃ ti: tattha katamaṃ
upekkhā?

Yā santesu upekkhā upekkhāyanā upekkhāyitattay upekkhā-
cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānasay . . . pe . . . tajjā maṇo-
viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya upekkhāya saḡatay hoti sahaḡātaṃ
saḡsatthay saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati upekkhāsaḡatena
cetasaṃ ti.

Vipulaṇatīti: yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṭaṃ. Yaṃ
mahaggaṭaṃ taṃ appamaṇaṃ. Yaṃ appamaṇaṃ so avēro.
Yo avēro so ayaṃ pajjho.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharaṇatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharaṇatīti.

SUTTANTABHĪJAṆIYAY.²

Catasso appamaṇūḡāyo: mettā karuṇā muditā upekkhā.
Tattha katamaṃ mettā?

¹ See p. 275, u 1.

² K: "bhājanīyaṃ.

Idha¹ bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tatthā katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamaṃ . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tatthā katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkaṃ vicāramattaṃ vivekajaṃ pīṭisukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 251-62.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivie' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittatṭhaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ rūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittatṭhaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittatṭhaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivie' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittatṭhaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇā sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkag vicāraṇatṭhaṃ vivekag pāṭiekkhag duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittatṭhaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ rūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittatṭhaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye

¹ S⁴. here includes the following paragraphs by adding : . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ . . . catutthag jhānaṃ upasampajja, &c.

karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti :
ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sam-
payuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ
upāsampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye
muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti :
ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sam-
payuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ
jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ . . .
catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upāsampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ,
yā tasmīṃ samaye muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ
muditā - cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā
dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekkhā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, sukhasa eva pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ
jhānaṃ upāsampajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ
samaye upekkhā upekkhāyaṇā upekkhāyitattaṃ upekkhā-ceto-
vimutti : ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā. Avasesā dhammā upekkhāya
sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo : mettā, karuṇā, muditā, upekkhā.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ
upāsampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye
phaṇso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā
kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalaṇa kammassa
katattā upacittattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamag jhānaṃ upāsampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā
tasmīṃ samaye mettā mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-ceto-
vimutti : ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya
sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ

¹ K: tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upāsampajja viharati, &c. Then
another paragraph for Fourth jhāna.

jhānaṃ . . . pe tatīyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamag
jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati
mettāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .
avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpā-
vacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ
pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthag¹ jhānaṃ upa-
sampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti
mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati
mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yaśmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ
bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ
upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā
kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa
katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ,
yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ
karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā
dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yaśmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ
bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ
jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatīyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamag
jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthag² jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati
karuṇāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .
avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpā-
vacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ
pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānaṃ upasa-
mpajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā
karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ
vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

¹ So S^d. K. and B. arrange the condensation thus: Idha
bhikkhu yaśmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti
vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ
upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā
kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa
katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā
. . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatīyaṃ jhānaṃ
. . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthag, &c.

² So S^d. K. and B. condense as in the former paragraph.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye muditā muditāyaṇa muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vipasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthay' jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ ptiyaṃ ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye muditā muditāyaṇa muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekkhā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye upekkhā upekkhāyaṇa upekkhāyitattaṃ upekkhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā. Avasesā dhammā upekkhāya sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo: mettā karuṇā muditā upekkhā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ nava kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ:

¹ K. and B. condense as in foregoing paragraphs.

yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattay mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya saṃpayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyāṃ neva kusalāṃ nākusalāṃ na ca kamma-vipākāṃ dīṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṃ, viñakkavicārīnaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ opasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattay mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya saṃpayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā muditā . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā upekkhā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyāṃ neva kusalāṃ nākusalāṃ na ca kamma-vipākāṃ dīṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṃ, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ opasampajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye upekkhā upekkhāyaṇā upekkhāyitattay upekkhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā. Avasesā dhammā upekkhāya saṃpayuttā.

ASHIKAMMAKALĀNTIYAṆ.²

Catasso appamaññāyo: idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ diṣaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā duttiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ: iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantay lokay mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena ayāpajjhena pharitvā viharati; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . .³ muditāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ diṣaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā duttiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantay lokay upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena ayāpajjhena pharitvā viharati.

Catunnay appamaññānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyakatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati arañā?

¹ S³ gives full text. K. omits all . . . pe . . .

² K: "bhajaniyaṃ.

³ So S³. B. and K. give full text.

Siya kusala siya avyakata.

Tisso appamañña¹yo sukha²ya vedana³ya sampayutta; upekkha adukkhamasukha⁴ya vedana⁵ya sampayutta.

Siya vipaka siya vipakadhammadhamma siya neva-vipaka-na-vipakadhammadhamma. Siya upadituppadaniya siya anupadituppadaniya. Asankilitt⁶ha-sankilesika.

Tisso appamañña⁷yo siya savitakka-savicara⁸ siya avitakka-vicaramatta siya avitakka-avicara; upekkha avitakka-avicara.

Tisso appamañña⁹yo siya pitisahagata¹⁰ siya sukha-sahagata na upekkhasahagata siya na vattabba pitisahagata ti; upekkha upekkhasahagata.

Neva dassanena na bhavanaya pahatabba. Neva dassanena na bhavanaya pahatabbahetuka. Siya acayagaminiyo¹¹ siya neva acayagaminiyo na apacayagaminiyo¹² Neva sekha nasekha.

Mahaggata; na vattabba parittarammana ti pi mahaggatarammama ti pi appamaparammama ti pi. Majjhima. Aniyata. Na vattabba maggarammana ti pi maggabhetuka ti pi maggadhipatino ti pi.

Siya uppanna siya anuppanna siya uppadiniyo.¹³ Siya atita siya anagata siya paccuppanna. Na vattabba atitarammama ti pi anagatarammama ti pi¹⁴ paccuppannarammama ti pi.

Siya ajjhata siya bahiddha siya ajjhatabhiddha; bahiddharammama; anidassana-appatigha.

Metta hetu; tisso appamañña¹⁵yo na hetu. Sahetuka; hetusampayutta. Metta hetu ceva sahetuka ca; tisso appamañña¹⁶yo na vattabba hetu ceva sahetuka cati, sahetuka ceva na ca hetu. Metta hetu ceva hetusampayutta ca; tisso appamañña¹⁷yo na vattabba hetu ceva hetusampayutta cati, hetusampayutta ceva na ca hetu. Tisso appamañña¹⁸yo na hetu sahetuka; metta na vattabba na hetu sahetuka ti pi na hetu ahetuka ti pi.

Sappaccaya, sankhata. Anidassana; appatigha; arupa; lokiya; kenaci viññeyya kenaci na viññeyya.

No asava. Sasava; asavavippayutta; na vattabba asava ceva sasava cati, sasava ceva no ca asava, na vattabba

¹ K. has here, and once below, appamaññaṇṇo.

² S³: siya pitisahagata sukhasa ca saha¹gata, na upekkhasahagata, siya na vattabba pitisahagata ti upekkhasahagata.

³ B. and K. °gāmino.

⁴ B. and K: uppādino.

⁵ S⁴ omits.

āsava ceva āsavasampayuttā cātī pi āsavasampayuttā ceva
no ca āsava ti pi; āsavavīppayuttasāsavā.

No saṅgyojanā . . . pe . . . No gāthā . . . No oghā
. . . No yogā . . . No nīvaraṇā . . . No parāmāsa . . .
Sārummaṇā.

No cittā. Cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasamsaṅgā;
cittasamuṭṭhanā; cittasahabhūto; cittanuparivattiniyo;¹
cittasamsaṅgā-samuṭṭhanā; cittasamsaṅgā-samuṭṭhanā-
sahabhūto; cittasamsaṅgā-samuṭṭhanā-nuparivattiniyo.

Bāhirā. No upādā² Siyā upādāṇā siyā anupādāṇā.

No upādānā . . . pe . . .³

No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na daṣṣanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na
daṣṣanena pahātabbāhetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā-
hetukā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā; upekhā
avitakkā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savičārā siyā avicārā;
upekhā avicārā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā sappitika siyā
appitika; upekhā appitika. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā pīti-
sahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā; upekhā na pītisahagatā.
Tisso appamaññāyo sukkhasahagatā; upekhā na sukkha-
sahagatā. Upekhā upekhāsahagatā; tisso appamaññāyo
na upekhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā;⁴ rūpāvacarā; na arūpāvacarā; pariya-
pannā.

Aniyyānikā; aniyatā. Sa-uttarā; araṇā ti.

PAŠHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

APPAMAÑSĀVINHAṆṬO SAMATTO TERASAMO.⁵

¹ K and B: °parivattino.

² K: nupādā.

³ K: nupādānā. B, alone gives . . . pe . . .

⁴ S¹ inserts na.

⁵ K. omits terasamo; S¹ omits samatto. Neither has
niṭṭhito.

XIV.

SIKKHĀPADAVIRHĪGĀO.

PAÑCA sikkhāpadāni: pāpātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, adinnadānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhinaṇ veramaṇi sikkhāpadag.

(a) Tattha katamaṇ pāpātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

Yasmīṇ samaye kāmāvacarag kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ āṇasampayuttaṇ, pāpātipatā viramantassa yā tasmīṇ samaye pāpātipatā āṇati virati pativirati veramaṇi akiriya akaragag anajjhāpatti velānatikkamo setuḡhāto: idaṇ vuccati pāpātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyaṇ sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṇ pāpātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

Yasmīṇ samaye kāmāvacarag kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ āṇasampayuttaṇ, pāpātipatā viramantassa yā tasmīṇ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetiyyitattaṇ: idaṇ vuccati pāpātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṇ pāpātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

Yasmīṇ samaye kāmāvacarag kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ āṇasampayuttaṇ, pāpātipatā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . .¹ paṇḡgāho avikkhāpo: idaṇ vuccati pāpātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag.

(a*) Tattha² katamaṇ pāpātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

Yasmīṇ samaye kāmāvacarag kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ āṇasampayuttaṇ saṇaykhārena . . . pe³ . . . somanassasahagataṇ āṇavirippayuttaṇ . . .

¹ Only B. indicates any hiatus here. Cf. above passim and Dh. S. § 1, passim. K. and B. omit vedanā throughout.

² S¹ gives this paragraph on p. 287, and omits (b*) and (c*).

³ K. omits . . . pe . . .

pe¹ . . . somanassasahagataṃ āṇavappayuttaṃ sasay-
khārena . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ āṇasampayuttaṃ
. . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ āṇasampayuttaṃ sasay-
khārena . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ āṇavippayuttaṃ
. . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ āṇavippayuttaṃ sasay-
khārena, pāṇātipatā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye pāṇā-
tipatā āraṭi virati pativirati veramaṇi akiriya ākarapaṇaṃ
anajjhāpatti vetā-anatikkamo setuḥhāto : idaṃ vuccati pāṇā-
tipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā vera-
maṇiya sampayuttā.

(6^a) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ āṇavippayuttaṃ sasaykhārena,
pāṇātipatā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye cetanā saḍ-
cetanā saḍcetasayitattaṃ : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipatā veramaṇi
sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(6^b) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ āṇasampayuttaṃ sasaykhārena,
pāṇātipatā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggaḥo
avikkhepo : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipatā veramaṇi sikkhā-
padaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

. . . pe² . . .
kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ? . . .
pe . . .

musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ? . . . pe . . .

(a) surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhā-
padaṃ?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ āṇasampayuttaṃ, surāmeraya-
majjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye surā-
merayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā āraṭi virati pativirati veramaṇi
akiriya ākarapaṇaṃ anajjhāpatti vetā-anatikkamo setuḥhāto :
idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi
sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiya sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānaṃ
veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ

¹ K. omits remaining . . . pe¹ . . . 2.

² S⁴ gives in full the three paragraphs corresponding to
(a), (b) and (c) only, in the case of this and the next two
sikkhāpadaṇi.

hoti somanassasahagatay ñāpasāmpayuttay, surāmerayamañjapamādatthānā viramanāssa yā tasmiy samaye cetanā sañcetana sañcetayitattay: iday vuccati surāmerayamañjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamay surāmerayamañjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday?

Yasmiy samaye kāmāvacaray kusalay cittay uppannay hoti somanassasahagatay ñāpasāmpayuttay, surāmerayamañjapamādatthānā viramanāssa phasso vedanā . . . paggaḥo avikkhepo: iday vuccati surāmerayamañjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday.

(a*) Tattha¹ katamay surāmerayamañjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday?

Yasmiy samaye kāmāvacaray kusalay cittay uppannay hoti somanassasahagatay ñāpasāmpayuttay sasagghārena . . . somanassasahagatay ñāpavippayuttay . . . somanassasahagatay ñāpavippayuttay sasagghārena . . . upekkhāsahagatay ñāpasāmpayuttay, . . . upekkhāsahagatay ñāpasāmpayuttay sasagghārena . . . upekkhāsahagatay ñāpavippayuttay . . . upekkhāsahagatay ñāpavippayuttay sasagghārena, surāmerayamañjapamādatthānā viramanāssa yā tasmiy samaye surāmerayamañjapamādatthānā āratī viratī paṭiviratī veramaṇi akāriyā akaraṇay anajjhāpatti valānatikkamo saṭughāto: iday vuccati surāmerayamañjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b*) Tattha katamay surāmerayamañjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday?

Yasmiy samaye kāmāvacaray kusalay cittay uppannay hoti upekkhāsahagatay ñāpavippayuttay sasagghārena, surāmerayamañjapamādatthānā viramanāssa yā tasmiy samaye cetanā sañcetana sañcetayitattay: iday vuccati surāmerayamañjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c*) Tattha katamay surāmerayamañjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday?

Yasmiy samaye kāmāvacaray kusalay cittay uppannay hoti upekkhāsahagatay ñāpavippayuttay sasagghārena, surāmerayamañjapamādatthānā viramanāssa phasso ve-

¹ So inserts here the paragraph (a*), p. 285, down to upekkhāsahagatay ñāpavippayuttay sasagghārena, and then continues surāmerayamañjapamādatthānā as above.

danā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idag vuccati surāmeraya-
majjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag.

Pañca sikkhāpadāni: pāpātīpātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag,
adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, kāmesu micchācārā
veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag,
surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag.

(a) Tattha katamag pāpātīpātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarag kusalay cittag uppannag
hoti somanassasahagatag āhārasampayuttag

hīnag . . . pe¹ . . .

majjhīmag . . . pe . . .

paṇītag . . . pe . . .

chandaḍhipateyyag . . . pe . . .

viriyāḍhipateyyag . . . pe . . .

cittāḍhipateyyag . . . pe . . .

vimāṇsaḍhipateyyag . . .

chandaḍhipateyyag hīnag . . . majjhīmag . . . paṇītag

. . . viriyāḍhipateyyag hīnag . . . majjhīmag . . . paṇī-

tag . . . cittāḍhipateyyag hīnag . . . majjhīmag . . .

paṇītag . . . vimāṇsaḍhipateyyag hīnag . . . majjhīmag

. . . paṇītag,² pāpātīpātā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye

pāpātīpātā hrati virati pativirati veramaṇi akiriya āka-

ragag anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setuḥhato: idag vuc-

cati pāpātīpātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag. Avasesā dhammā

veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamag pāpātīpātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarag kusalay cittag uppannag

hoti somanassasahagatag āhārasampayuttag hīnag . . .

majjhīmag . . . paṇītag, chandaḍhipateyyag . . . viriyā-

ḍhipateyyag . . . cittāḍhipateyyag . . . vimāṇsaḍhipa-

teyyag . . . chandaḍhipateyyag hīnag . . . majjhīmag

. . . paṇītag . . . viriyāḍhipateyyag hīnag . . . majjhi-

mag . . . paṇītag . . . cittāḍhipateyyag hīnag . . . maj-

jhi-mag . . . paṇītag . . . vimāṇsaḍhipateyyag hīnag . . .

majjhīmag . . . paṇītag, pāpātīpātā viramantassa yā

tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañcetana sañcetasayitattag: idag

vuccati pāpātīpātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag. Avasesā

dhammā cetanāyā sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamag pāpātīpātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

¹ K. omits all . . . pe . . . See Dh. S. § 269.

² S⁴ here omits the following, ending as under paragraph (c), p. 287, then reverting to (b) above, contracts the next 5 replies into one paragraph.

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ hīnaṃ . . .
 majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ . . . viriyā-
 dhīpateyyaṃ . . . cittādhīpateyyaṃ . . . vimāṇsādhīpa-
 teyyaṃ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇitaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇitaṃ . . . cittādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇitaṃ . . . vimāṇsādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-
 jhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa phasso
 vedanā . . . paggaḥo avikkhepo : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā
 veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a*—c*) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhā-
 padaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ sasāṃkhāreṇa
 . . . somanassasahagataṃ nāpavīpayuttaṃ . . . somanas-
 sasahagataṃ nāpavīpayuttaṃ sasāṃkhāreṇa . . . upekhā-
 sahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāśahagataṃ nāpasam-
 payuttaṃ sasāṃkhāreṇa . . . upekhāśahagataṃ nāpavī-
 payuttaṃ . . . upekhāśahagataṃ nāpavīpayuttaṃ sasāṃ-
 khāreṇa hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . . chan-
 dādhīpateyyaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ . . . cittādhīpa-
 teyyaṃ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇitaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇitaṃ, cittādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . .
 paṇitaṃ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye pāṇā-
 tipātā āratī viratī paṭiviratī veramaṇi akiriya ākaraṇaṃ
 anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setuḥhāto : idaṃ vuccati pāṇā-
 tipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā vera-
 maṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā cetanāya
 sampayuttā . . . pe . . . phasso vedanā . . . paggaḥo avīk-
 khepo : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a) Tattha katamaṃ adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ
 . . . kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ . . . musā-
 vādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ . . . surāmerayamajjapamā-
 daṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-
 jhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ . . . viriyādhī-
 pateyyaṃ . . . cittādhīpateyyaṃ . . . vimāṇsādhīpateyyaṃ . . .
 chandādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . .

¹ All texts omit vimāṇsādhīpateyyaṃ (in conjunction with
 consciousness which is nāpavīpayuttaṃ).

viriyādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . .
 cīttādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . .
 vimāṃsadhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ,
 surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā virāmantassa yā tasmīṃ
 samaye surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā āratī viratī paṭi-
 viratī veramaṇi akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-ana-
 tikkamo setaṅghāto: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamā-
 daṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā vera-
 maṇiyaṃ sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (b) avasesā dhammā
 cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (c) phasso vedanā . . .
 paggaḥo avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamā-
 daṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a*) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā
 veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalāṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhāreṇa
 . . . somanassasahagataṃ nāpavīpayuttaṃ . . . somanassa-
 sahagataṃ nāpavīppayuttaṃ sasaṅkhāreṇa . . . upekhā-
 sahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāpa-
 sampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhāreṇa . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāpa-
 vīppayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāpavīppayuttaṃ sasaṅ-
 khāreṇa hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . . chandh-
 ādhīpateyyaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ . . . cīttādhīpa-
 teyyaṃ . . . chandhādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇītaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhi-
 maṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . . cīttādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-
 jhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā vira-
 mantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā
 āratī viratī paṭiviratī veramaṇi akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anaj-
 jhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setaṅghāto: idaṃ vuccati surāme-
 rayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā
 dhammā veramaṇiyaṃ sampayuttā . . . pe (b*) . . . Avasesā
 dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe (c*) . . . phasso
 vedanā . . . paggaḥo avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmeraya-
 majjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalāṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ
 vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'
 ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye phasso¹ hoti . . . pe . . . avik-
 khepo hoti: ime dhammā sikkhā.

¹ S^d adds vedanā and omits pe.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalāṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagatāṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ sasāṃkhāreṇa
... somanassasahagatāṃ nāpavippayuttaṃ ... somanas-
sasahagatāṃ nāpavippayuttaṃ sasāṃkhāreṇa ... upekhā-
sahagatāṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ ... upekhāsahagatāṃ nāpa-
sampayuttaṃ sasāṃkhāreṇa ... upekhāsahagatāṃ nāpa-
vippayuttaṃ ... upekhāsahagatāṃ nāpavippayuttaṃ sasāṃ-
khāreṇa, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā ... pe ... dhammāram-
maṇaṃ vā, yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'ārabbha; tasmiṃ samaye phasso
hoti¹ ... pe ... avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā sikkhā.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti² ... pe
... arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti ... pe ...³ lokut-
taraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃgāmiṃ diṭṭhiṃ-
tānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivie' eva
kāmehi ... pe ... paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja
viharaṇaṃ dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhūtiṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye
phasso hoti ... pe ... avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā
sikkhā.

ABHIHĀMMABHĀJANĪYAṀ.⁴

Pañca sikkhāpadāni: pāpātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ,
adinnādānaṃ veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, kāmesu micchācārā
veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, musāvāda veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ,
surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānaṃ veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.
Pañcannaṃ sikkhāpadānaṃ⁵ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
avyākataṃ ... pe ... kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā
adukkhāmasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadham-
madhammā. Anupādinuṇupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅki-
lesikā.

Savītakka-savīcārā. Siyā pītīsahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā
siyā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātubbā, neva dassanena
bhāvanāya pahātabbhotukā.

¹ So Sd.

² Sd gives nearly full text: the jhānas, and the arūpa-
jhānaṃ; sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma, i.e.,
both ending as in preceding paragraph.

³ K. omits pe.

⁴ K. °bhājanīyaṃ.

⁵ Sd: pañcasikkhāpadānaṃ.

Ācayagāmino. Neva sekhā nāsekhā. Parittā; parittārammaṇā; majjhimā. Aniyatā. Na vattaḁbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḁhetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattaḁbā uppāḁino ti.

Siyā attā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Paccuppannārammaṇā.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā. Bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appaḁighā.

Na hetū; sahetukā; hetusampayuttā; na vattaḁbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattaḁbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū; na hetū sahetukā. Sappaccayā; saykhatā; anidassanā; appaḁighā; arūpā; lokiya; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā; āsavā; āsavavippayuttā, na vattaḁbā āsavā ceva āsavā cāti, āsavā ceva na ca āsavā; na vattaḁbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva na ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-āsavā.

No sayyojanā. . . . No ganthā. . . . No oghā. . . . No yogā. . . . No nīvaraṇā. . . . No parāmāsā. . . . Śārammaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasāyaṣaḁḁhā; cittasamuḁḁhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattino; cittasāyaṣaḁḁ - samuḁḁhānā; cittasāyaṣaḁḁ - samuḁḁhānā - sahabhuno; cittasāyaṣaḁḁ - samuḁḁhānānuparivattino.

Bahirā; no upāḁā;¹ anupāḁipā.

No upāḁānā.² No kilesā. . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Savitakka-savicāra. Siyā sappitika siyā appitika. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Siyā sukkasahagatā siyā na sukkasahagatā. Siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Kāmaḁvacarā; na rūpāvacarā; na³ arūpāvacarā; pariyaḁannā. Aniyyanikā; aniyatā. Sa-uttarā. Arapā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

SIKKHĀPADAVINHAḁGO SAMATTO CUDḁASANO.⁴

¹ K: nupāḁā. S^d: no' pāḁā.

* ² K: nupāḁānā. S^d: no' pāḁānā. ³ S^d omits na.

⁴ S^d omits Pañhāpucchakaṇ and samatto. K. omits cuddasamo. B. has nīḁḁhito.

XV.

PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAṬṬO.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāgapaṭisambhidā.

Atthe nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dhamme nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra¹ dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhāgapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāgapaṭisambhidā.

Dukkhe nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhasamudaye nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhe nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra¹ dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhāgapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā. Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāgapaṭisambhidā.

Hetumhi nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Hetuphale nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Tatra² dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhāgapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāgapaṭisambhidā.

Ye dhammā jāta bhūta saṃjāta nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, imesu dhammesu nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yehi dhammehi te dhammā jāta bhūta saṃjāta nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tesu dhammesu nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhāgapaṭisambhidā.

¹ 8^a : tattha, and always.

² 8^d : yamhā dhammā.

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Jarāmarape nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Jarāmarāṇa-samudaye nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Jarāmarāṇanirodhe nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Jātiyā nāṇaṃ,¹ bhava nāṇaṃ, upādāne nāṇaṃ, tanhaya nāṇaṃ, vedamāya nāṇaṃ, phasse nāṇaṃ, saṁvātanā nāṇaṃ, nāmarūpe nāṇaṃ, viññāpe nāṇaṃ,² saṅkhāresu nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Saṅkhārasamudaye nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Saṅkhāranirodhe nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Tattha katamā dhammapaṭisambhida?

Idha bhikkhu dhammaṃ jānāti suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ gāthaṃ³ udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātakāṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ;⁴ ayaṃ vuccati dhammapaṭisambhida. So tassa tass' eva bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ jānāti: ayaṃ imassa bhāsitaṃ attho, ayaṃ imassa bhāsitaṃ attho ti: ayaṃ vuccati atthapaṭisambhida. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṃ.⁴

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalāṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāgasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yay yaṃ vā

¹ S⁴ inserts . . . pe . . .

² S⁴: gāthā.

³ The 'Navaggaṃ Buddhavaṇṇaṃ.' See Vin. III, 8; M., I., 133; A. II., 7, 103, 108; P.P., 43, 62.

⁴ Both K. and S⁴: 'bhājanīyaṃ.

pan' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu āṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesaṃ vipāke āṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammanāṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena āṇena tāni āṇāni jānāti; imāni āṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, āṇesu āṇaṃ paṭibhāpapaṭisambhidā.

Caṭasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāpapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ āṇasampayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ āṇavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ āṇavippayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ āṇasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ āṇasampayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ āṇavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ āṇavippayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu āṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke āṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammanāṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena āṇena tāni āṇāni jānāti; imāni āṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, āṇesu āṇaṃ paṭibhāpapaṭisambhidā.

Caṭasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāpapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīṃ samaye nipūpapattiya maggāṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu āṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke āṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammanāṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena āṇena tāni āṇāni jānāti; imāni āṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, āṇesu āṇaṃ paṭibhāpapaṭisambhidā . . . pe¹ . . .

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . . S^d here repeats the formula giving the second-fourth, with first-fifth Jhānas in one and the same reply.

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso ākiñcaṇṇāyatanāṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena bhāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāṇīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃgāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṃ pattiya, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhikkhāṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena bhāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāṇīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhida . . . pe . . .¹

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanasasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā akusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena bhāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāṇīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . .

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalāy cittaṃ uppannāy hoti somanassasahagatāy diṭṭhigatasampayuttāy sasaykhārena . . . somanassasahagatāy diṭṭhigatavippayuttāy . . . somanassasahagatāy diṭṭhigatavippayuttāy sasaykhārena . . . upekhāsahagatāy diṭṭhigatasampayuttāy . . . upekhāsahagatāy diṭṭhigatavippayuttāy sasaykhārena . . . upekhāsahagatāy diṭṭhigatavippayuttāy . . . upekhāsahagatāy diṭṭhigatavippayuttāy sasaykhārena . . . domanassasahagatāy paṭighasampayuttāy . . . domanassasahagatāy paṭighasampayuttāy sasaykhārena . . . upekhāsahagatāy vicikicchāsampayuttāy . . . upekhāsahagatāy uddhaccasampayuttāy, rūpārammaṇāy vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇāy vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā akusalā. Imesu dhammesu āpāy dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke āpāy atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttīyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññattī hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āpāy niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena āpāṇa tāni āpāṇāni jānāti : imāni āpāṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, āpāṇesu āpāy paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākāy cakkhuvīññāy uppannāy hoti upekhāsahagatāy rūpārammaṇāy, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, upekhā hoti, cittaassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyāy hoti, upekhindriyāy hoti, jīvitindriyāy hoti ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu āpāy atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttīyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññattī hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āpāy niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena āpāṇa tāni āpāṇāni jānāti : imāni āpāṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, āpāṇesu āpāy paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākāy sotaviññāy uppannāy hoti

upekhasahagatay saddārammaṇay . . . ghanaviññāṇay uppannay hoti upekhasahagatay gandhārammaṇay . . . jivhaviññāṇay uppaññay hoti upekhasahagatay rasārammaṇay . . . kāyaviññāṇay uppannay hoti sukhasahagatay phoṭṭhabbārammaṇay, tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṇ hoti, sukhaṇ hoti, cittaṇa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṇ hoti, sukhindriyaṇ hoti, jivitindriyaṇ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṇ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpīno dhammā: ime dhammā avyākātā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇay atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyā tesay dhammāṇay paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇay niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānti, ñāṇesu ñāṇay paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Tisso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Katama dhammā avyākātā?

Yasmīṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammasa katattā upacitattā¹ vipākā manodhātu² uppannā hoti upekhasahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabba, tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṇ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekha hoti, cittaṇa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṇ hoti, upekhindriyaṇ hoti, jivitindriyaṇ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṇ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpīno dhammā: ime dhammā avyākātā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇay atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyā tesay dhammāṇay paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇay niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānti, ñāṇesu ñāṇay paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Tisso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā avyākātā?

Yasmīṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā manovīññādhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabba, tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṇ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, piṭi hoti, sukhaṇ hoti, cittaṇa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṇ hoti, somanassindriyaṇ hoti, jivitindriyaṇ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṇ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpīno

¹ S⁴ omits this word here only. ² Cf. Dh. S. §§ 445 foll.

dhammā: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu . . . pe . . . āāpesu āāpaṇa paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā manoviññāpādhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . upekkhindriyaṇ hoti ye vā . . . arūpīno dhammā: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu . . . pe . . . āāpesu āāpaṇa paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāpādhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ānāsaṃpayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ānāsaṃpayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ānāvippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ānāvippayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagatā ānāsaṃpayuttā . . . upekkhāsahagatā ānāsaṃpayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagatā ānāvippayuttā . . . upekkhāsahagatā ānāvippayuttā sasāṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu āāpaṇa atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttīyā tesāṇ dhammāṇaṇ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āāpaṇa niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena āāṇena tūni āāṇāni jānāti: imāni āāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, āāpesu āāpaṇa paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye rūpāpattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsiṇaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tassa' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākāṇ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsiṇaṇ; tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu āāpaṇa atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttīyā tesāṇ dhammāṇaṇ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āāpaṇa niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena

ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāniti ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.¹

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpāpattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesu dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti nīyyānikaṃ apocayagāmiyaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyaṃ pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ suññataṃ; tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesu dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.²

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

¹ There is no sign in any of the texts that the remaining Jhānas are here to be taken as read.

² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākay caḅkhuviññāṇay uppannay hoti upekkhāsahagatay rūpārammaṇay . . . pe¹ . . . sotaviññāṇay uppannay hoti upekkhāsahagatay saddārammaṇay . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇay uppannay hoti upekkhāsahagatay gandhārammaṇay; . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇay uppannay hoti upekkhāsahagatay rasārammaṇay . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇay uppannay hoti dukkhasahagatay phoṭṭhabbārammaṇay, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, dukkhaṃ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyay hoti, dukkhindriyay hoti, jīvitindriyay hoti, ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiceasamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇay atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesay dhammāṇay paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇay niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānti, ñāṇesu ñāṇay paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yay vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekkhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyay hoti, upekkhindriyay hoti, jīvitindriyay hoti ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiceasamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇay atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesay dhammāṇay paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇay niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānti, ñāṇesu ñāṇay paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriya neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekkhāsahagatā

¹ K. omits pe. S^d has it here only.

rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe¹ . . . manoviññāpadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññāpadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittaṃsa ekaggatā hoti, viriyindriyaṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye va pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiceasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāyaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti ; tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāyaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāyena tāni ñāpāni jānāti : imāni ñāpāni idam atthajotakanīti, ñāyesu ñāyaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmīṃ samaye manoviññāpadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā ñāpasampayuttā . . . pe . . . somanassasahagatā ñāpasampayuttā sasankhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāpavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāpavippayuttā sasankhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāpasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāpasampayuttā sasankhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāpavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāpavippayuttā sasankhārena . . . rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti² kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṃ, vivico' eva kāmehi . . . paṭharaṃ . . . dutiyaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ . . . catutthaṃ . . . paṭhamaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati pathavikasayaṃ . . . arūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṃ, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ, sukhasa ca pahūnā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati ; tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāyaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya nirut-

¹ K and B. give this answer in full.

² S^d omits the next six lines, continuing at sabbaso, &c.

siyā tesag dhammanāy paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniroṭ-
tābhilāpe ānāy niruttipatisambhidā. Yoma ānāna tāni
ñānāni jānāti: imāni ānāni idam atthajotakānti, ānāsu
ñānāy pañbhānapatisambhidā.

Cataseo patisambhidā: atthapatisambhidā dhammapaṭi-
sambhidā niruttipatisambhidā pañbhānasambhidā.

Tisso patisambhidā kāmāvacarakusalato¹ catūsu ānā-
sampayuttesu cittupādesu, kiriyato catūsu ānāsasampayut-
tesu cittupādesu uppajjanti. Atthapatisambhidā etesu
ceva uppajjati catūsu ca maggesu catūsu ca phalesu
uppajjati.

ABHIDHAMMAJĀṆANIYAṂ.²

Catasso patisambhidā: atthapatisambhidā dhammapaṭi-
sambhidā niruttipatisambhidā pañbhānapatisambhidā.
Catunnaṃ patisambhidānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati arāṇā?

Siya kusalā siya avyākata.

Siya sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siya adukkhamā-
sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Tisso patisambhidā siya vipākadhammadhammā siya
nevavipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā: atthapatisambhidā
siya vipāka siya vipākadhammadhammā siya neva-vipāka-
na-vipākadhammadhammā. Tisso patisambhidā anupādin-
ṇupādāniyā: atthapatisambhidā siya anupādinṇupādāniyā
siya anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Tisso patisambhidā asañkilittā-sañkilesikā,³ atthapaṭi-
sambhidā siya asañkilittā-sañkilesikā siya asañkilittā-
asañkilesikā.

Tisso patisambhidā savitakka-savitakka-savicārā, atthapaṭi-
sambhidā siya savitakka-savitakka-savitārā siya avitakka-vicāramattā
siya avitakka-avicārā. Siya pītisāhagatā siya sukhāsāha-
gatā siya upekkhāsāhagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābbā, neva das-
sanena na bhāvanāya pahātābbahetukā.

Tisso patisambhidā siya ācāyagāminiyo⁴ siya neva
ācāyagāminiyo na āpacāyagāminiyo; atthapatisambhidā

¹ S^d: kāmāvacarag kusalato.

² K: "bhājanīyaṃ.

³ S^d adds asañkilittā-asañkilesikā, omitting the rest of
the sentence.

⁴ B. and K. have the masculine plural throughout: "gāmino.

siyā ācayagāmini¹ siyā apacayagāmini siyā nava ācayagāmini¹ na apacayagāmini. Tisso paṭisambhida nava sekha¹ nāsekhā, atthapaṭisambhida siyā sekha siyā asekhā siyā nava sekha nāsekhā.

Tisso paṭisambhida parittā; atthapaṭisambhida siyā parittā siyā appamāṇā. Niruttipaṭisambhida parittārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhida siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā. Tisso paṭisambhida majjhimā, atthapaṭisambhida siyā majjhimā, siyā paritā. Tisso paṭisambhida aniyatā; atthapaṭisambhida siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Niruttipaṭisambhida na vattaḥḥā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatini² ti pi; atthapaṭisambhida na maggārammaṇā, siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatini² siyā na vattaḥḥā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatini² ti pi; dve paṭisambhida siyā maggārammaṇā, na maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatiniyo⁴ siyā na vattaḥḥā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggādhipatiniyo⁴ ti pi.

Tisso paṭisambhida siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḥḥā uppādinīyo⁵ ti; atthapaṭisambhida siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinī.

Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Niruttipaṭisambhida paccuppannārammaṇā; dve paṭisambhida siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā; atthapaṭisambhida siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḥḥā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā. Niruttipaṭisambhida bahiddhārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhida siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā. Anidassana-appaṭighā.

Hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā, hetū ceva sahetukā ca, hetū ceva hetusampayuttā ca, na vattaḥḥā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū sahetukā ti pi. Sappaccayā; saykhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā. Tisso paṭisambhida lokiyā; atthapaṭisambhida siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Tisso paṭisambhida sāsavā; atthapaṭisambhida siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Āsavavippayuttā. Tisso

¹ B., K. and S^d have this plural.

² K.: °patino. ³ So S^d and K. ⁴ B. and K.: °patino.

⁵ B. and K.: uppādino.

paṭisambhīdā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā
ceva no ca āsavā; atthapaṭisambhīdā na vattabbā āsavā
ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na
vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Na vattabbā āsavā
ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no
ca āsavā ti pi. Tisso paṭisambhīdā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā;
atthapaṭisambhīdā siyā āsavavippayutta sāsavā siyā āsava-
vippayutta-anāsavā.¹

No saṃyojanā. . . . No ganthā. . . . No oghā. . . .
No yogā. . . . No nivarāṇā. . . . No parāṃsā. . . .
Sārammaṇa.

No citta; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasamsatthā;
cittasamuṭṭhānā; cittasahabhūno; cittānuparivattino;
cittasamsattha-samuṭṭhānā; cittasamsattha-samuṭṭhāna-
sahabhūno, cittasamsattha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bā-
hirā; no upādā²; anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.³ . . .

No kilesā. . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na
dassanena pahātabbabetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabba-
hetukā.

Tisso paṭisambhīdā avitakkā; atthapaṭisambhīdā siyā
avitakkā siyā avitakkā. Tisso paṭisambhīdā saviṇṇā;
atthapaṭisambhīdā siyā saviṇṇā siyā avicārā. Siyā sap-
pitikā siyā appitikā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisaha-
gatā. Siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā na sukhāsahagatā. Siyā
upekhasahagatā,⁴ siyā na upekhasahagatā.

Tisso paṭisambhīdā kāmāvacarā; atthapaṭisambhīdā siyā
kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Na rūpāvacarā. Na
arūpāvacarā. Tisso paṭisambhīdā pariyāpannā; attha-
paṭisambhīdā siyā pariyāpannā siyā npariyāpannā. Tisso
paṭisambhīdā aniyyānikā; atthapaṭisambhīdā siyā niyyā-
nikā siyā aniyyānikā. Tisso paṭisambhīdā aniyatā; attha-
paṭisambhīdā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Tisso paṭisambhīdā
sa-uttarā; atthapaṭisambhīdā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.
Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṬṬHĀ.⁵

PAṬISAMBHĪDĀVIRHAṬṬO HAMMATTO PANNARASAMO.⁶

¹ S^d has . . . pa . . . here.

² K. and Sp: nupādā.

³ K. and S^d: nupādānā.

⁴ S^d omits these two words.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ K. omits pannarasamo. S^d omits samatto. B. sub-
stitutes nittihito.

XVI.

Nāṣayitthaṃgoc.

(Mātikā.)

Ekavīdheṇa nāṣavatthu :

Pañcaviññāṇā

na hetu

ahetukā

hetuvippayuttā

sappaccayā

saṅkhatā

arūpā

lokiyā

sāsavā

saṃyojanīyā

ganthanīyā

oghanīyā

yoganīyā

nivarāṇīyā

parāmaññhā

upādānīyā

saṅkilesikā

avyākata

sāraṇamāṇā

acetasikā

vipākā

upādiṇṇ' upādānīyā

asāṅkilittā-saṅkilesikā

na savitakka-savicārā

na avitakka-vicāramattā

avitakka-avicārā

na pītisahagatā

neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā

neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā

neva ācāyagāmino na apaccāyagāmino

nava sekhā nasekhā
 parittā
 kāmāvacarā
 na rūpāvacarā
 na arūpāvacarā
 pariyāpannā
 no apariyāpannā
 aniyatā¹
 aniyyānikā
 uppannamanovūṭṭhāpa-viññeyyā²
 aniccā
 jarābhibbhūtā.

Pañca viññāṇā

uppannavattikā uppannārammaṇā
 pure-jātavattikā pure-jātārammaṇā
 ajjhattikavattikā bāhirārammaṇā
 asammbhinnavattikā asammbhinnārammaṇā
 nānāvattikā nānārammaṇā
 na³ aññamaññassa gocaravisaya paṇṇambhonti
 na asamannāhārā uppañjanti
 na amanasikārā uppañjanti
 na abbokkheṇ uppañjanti
 na upubbagācariyā uppañjanti
 na aññamaññassa samanantarā uppañjanti.

Pañca viññāṇā anābhogā.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci⁴ dhammay paṭivijānāti
 aññatra abhinipātamattā.

Pañcannay viññāṇāṇay samanantarā pi na kañci
 dhammay paṭivijānāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci⁵ iriyāpathay kappeti.

Pañcannay viññāṇāṇay samanantarā pi na kañci⁶ iriyā-
 pathay kappeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammay na vacikammay
 paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcannay viññāṇāṇay samanantarā pi na kāyakam-
 may na vacikammay paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusālakusālay dhammay samā-
 diyati.

Pañcannay viññāṇāṇay samanantarā pi na kusāla-
 kusālay dhammay samādiyati.

¹ S^d omits.

² B. uppannamanovūṭṭhāpa⁷.

³ S^d omits na.

⁴ So S^d, but kiñci in next sentence. B: kiñci.

⁵ S^d and B: kiñci.

Pañcāhi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vutthāti.

Pañcannag viññāpānag samanantarā pi na samāpajjati na vutthāti.

Pañcāhi viññāṇehi na cavati na upapajjati.

Pañcannag viññāpānag samanantarā pi na cavati na upapajjati.

Pañcāhi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinag passati.

Pañcannag viññāpānag samanantarā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinag passati.

Yāthāvakavattthavibhāvanā¹ paññā.

Evag ekavidhena āpavattthu.

Duvidhena āpavattthu :

lokiyā		paññā,
lokuttarā		paññā,
kenaci viññeyyā		paññā,
kenaci na viññeyyā		
sāsava		paññā,
anāsava		
āsavavippayutta-sāsavā		paññā,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavā		
saṃyojaniyā		paññā. ²
asaṃyojaniyā		
saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā		paññā,
saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyā		
ganthaniyā		paññā. ²
aganthaniyā		
ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā		paññā,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā		
oghaniyā		paññā,
anoghaniyā		
oghavippayutta-oghaniyā		paññā,
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyā		
yoganiyā		paññā. ²
ayoganiyā		
yogavippayutta-yoganiyā		paññā,
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā		
nivaraṇiyyā		paññā. ²
anivaraṇiyyā		
nivaraṇavippayutta-nivaraṇiyyā		paññā,
nivaraṇavippayutta-anivaraṇiyyā		

¹ S^d : yāvāthāvakavattthu°, but cf. p. 322. K : yāthāvatthavibhāvanā.

² S^d omits this alternative.

² So also S^d.

parāmatṡṡā }
 aparāmatṡṡā } paññā,¹
 parāmasavippayutta-parāmatṡṡā }
 parāmasavippayutta-aparāmatṡṡā } paññā,
 upādinnā }
 anupādinnā } paññā,
 upādāniyā }
 anupādāniyā } paññā,
 upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā }
 upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā } paññā,
 saḡkilesikā }
 asaḡkilesikā } paññā,
 kilesavippayutta-saḡkilesikā }
 kilesavippayutta-asaḡkilesikā } paññā,
 savitakkā }
 avitakkā } paññā,
 savicārā }
 avicārā } paññā,
 sappitikā }
 appitikā } paññā,
 pitisahagatā }
 na pitisahagatā } paññā,¹
 sukhāsahagatā }
 na sukhāsahagatā } paññā,
 upekkhāsahagatā }
 na upekkhāsahagatā } paññā,
 kāmāvacarā }
 na kāmāvacarā } paññā,
 rūpāvacarā }
 na rūpāvacarā } paññā,
 arūpāvacarā }
 na arūpāvacarā } paññā,
 pariyāpatnā }
 apariyāpannā } paññā,
 niyyānikā }
 aniyānikā } paññā,
 niyatā }
 aniyatā } paññā,
 sa-uttarā }
 anuttarā } paññā,
 atṡṡajāpikā }
 jāpitatṡṡā } paññā,

Evāḡ dāvidhena nāḡavattḡu.

¹ S^o omits this alternative.

Tivīdheṇa āṇavatthu :

cittāmayā ¹	}	paññā,
sutamayā		
bhāvanāmayā	}	paññā,
dānamayā		
silamayā	}	paññā,
bhāvanāmayā		
adhisīle	}	paññā,
adhicitte ²		
adhipaññāya	}	paññā,
āyakosallaṃ		
apāyakosallaṃ	}	paññā,
upāyakosallaṃ		
vipākā	}	paññā,
vipākadhammadhammā		
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā	}	paññā,
upādiṇṇupādāniyā		
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā	}	paññā,
anupādiṇṇā-anupādāniyā		
savitakka-savicārā	}	paññā,
avitakka-vicāramattā		
avitakka-avicārā	}	paññā,
pīṭisāhagatā		
sukhasāhagatā	}	paññā,
upekhasāhagatā		
ācāyagāminī	}	paññā,
apacāyagāminī		
neva ācāyagāminī na apacāyagāminī	}	paññā,
sekkhā		
asekkhā	}	paññā,
neva sekkhā nāsekkhā		
parittā	}	paññā,
mahaggatā		
appamāṇā	}	paññā,
parittārammaṇā		
mahaggatārammaṇā	}	paññā,
appamāṇārammaṇā		
maggārammaṇā	}	paññā,
maggahetukā		
maggādhīpatinī	}	paññā,
uppaññā		
anuppannā	}	paññā,
uppadīnī		

¹ S^d : cittāmayā.

² S^o : adhicittena.

atitā	}	paññā,
anāgatā		
paccuppaññā		
atitārammaṇa	}	paññā,
anāgatārammaṇa		
paccuppannārammaṇa		
ajjhata	}	paññā,
bahiddhā		
ajjhatabahiddhā		
ajjhatarammaṇa	}	paññā,
bahiddhārammaṇa		
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇa		

Savitakka-savicāra paññā :

atthi	(vipākā
	vipākadhammadhammā
	neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi	(upādiṇṇupādāniyā
	anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
	anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
atthi	(pitisaṃhagatā
	sukhasaṃhagatā
	upekhasaṃhagatā,
atthi	ācāyagāminī
	apacāyagāminī
	neva ācāyagāminī na apacāyagāminī,
atthi	sekha
	asekha
	neva sekha nāsekha,
atthi	parittā
	mahaggatā
	appamāṇā,
atthi	parittārammaṇa
	mahaggatārammaṇa
	appamāṇārammaṇa,
atthi	maggārammaṇa
	maggahetukā
	maggādhīpatinī,
atthi	uppannā
	anuppannā
	uppādinī,
atthi	atitā
	anāgatā
	paccuppannā,

- atthi | atitārammaṇā
 | anāgatārammaṇā
 | paccuppannārammaṇā,
 atthi | ajjhata
 | bahiddhā
 | ajjhatabahiddhā,
 atthi | ajjhata
 | bahiddhārammaṇā
 | ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā.

Avitakka-vīcāramattā paññā :

- atthi | vipākā
 | vipākadhammadhammā
 | neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
 atthi | upādīṇupādāniyā
 | anupādīṇupādāniyā
 | anupādīṇa-anupādāniyā,
 atthi | ācayagāminī
 | apacayagāminī
 | neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
 atthi | sekhā
 | asekhā
 | neva sekhā nāsekhā,
 atthi | uppannā
 | anuppannā
 | uppādini,
 atthi | atitā
 | anāgatā
 | paccuppannā,
 atthi | ajjhata
 | bahiddhā
 | ajjhatabahiddhā.

Avitakka-avīcārā paññā :

- atthi | vipākā
 | vipākadhammadhammā
 | neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
 atthi | upādīṇupādāniyā
 | anupādīṇupādāniyā
 | anupādīṇa-anupādāniyā,
 atthi | pītisaḥagatā
 | sukhasaḥagatā
 | upekkhāsaḥagatā,
 atthi | ācayagāminī
 | apacayagāminī
 | neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,

- atthi (sekha
asekha
neva sekha nasekha,
parittārammaṇā
atthi mahaggatārammaṇā
appamānārammaṇā,
maggārammaṇā
atthi maggaHetukā
maggādhīpatinī,
uppannā
atthi anuppannā
uppādinī,
atitā
atthi anāgatā
paccuppannā,
atitārammaṇā
atthi anāgatārammaṇā
paccuppannārammaṇā,
ajjhata
atthi bahiddhā
ajjhatabhiddhā,
ajjhātārammaṇā
atthi bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā.

Pītisahagatā paññā . . . pe¹ . . . sukhasahagatā paññā :

- atthi (vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā
neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
upādinnupādāniyā
atthi anupādinnupādāniyā
anupādinna-anupādāniyā,
savitakka-savicāra
atthi avitakka-vicāramattā
avitakka-avicāra,
ācayagāminī
atthi apacayagāminī
neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
sekha
atthi asekha
neva sekha nasekha,
parittā
atthi mahaggatā
appamāṇā,

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . .

- atthi parittārammaṇā
mahaggatārammaṇā
appamāṇārammaṇā,
atthi maggārammaṇā
maggahetukā
maggādhipatini,
atthi uppannā
anuppannā
uppadini,
atthi atitā
anāgatā
paccuppannā,
atthi atitārammaṇā
anāgatārammaṇā
paccuppannā,
atthi ajjhāttā
bahiddhā
ajjhāttabahiddhā,
atthi ajjhāttārammaṇā
bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇā.

Upekkhāsahagatā paññā :

- atthi vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi upādinnupādāniyā
anupādinnupādāniyā
anupādinnā-anupādāniyā,
atthi ācāyagāminī
apacāyagāminī
neva ācāyagāminī na apacāyagāminī,
atthi sekhā
asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,
atthi parittā
mahaggatā
appamāṇā,
atthi parittārammaṇā
mahaggatārammaṇā
appamāṇārammaṇā,
atthi maggārammaṇā
maggahetukā
maggādhipatini,

atthi	uppannā
	anuppannā
	uppadini,
	atitā
atthi	anāgata
	paccuppannā,
	atitārammaṇā
atthi	anāgatārammaṇā
	paccuppannārammaṇā,
	ajjhata
atthi	bahiddhā
	ajjhatabahiddhā,
	ajjhātārammaṇā
atthi	bahiddhārammaṇā
	ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā.

Evay tividhena ñāṇavattho.

Catubbidhena ñāṇavattho :

kammassakataṃ	} ñāṇaṃ.
saccānulomikāṃ	
maggasamāṃgissa	
phalasamāṃgissa	
dukkhe	} ñāṇaṃ.
dukkhasamudaye	
dukkhanirodhe	
dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya	
kāṇhāvacarā	} paññā,
rūpāvacarā	
arūpāvacarā	
apariyāpannā	
dharmā	} ñāṇaṃ.
anvaye	
paricce	
sammati	

Atthi paññā :

ācayāya no apacayāya
apacayāya no ācayāya
ācayāya ceva apacayāya ca
neva ācayāya no apacayāya ;
nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya
paṭivedhāya no nibbidāya
nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca
neva nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya ;

hānabhāgini	}	paññā,
thitibhāgini		
visesabhāgini		
niḥbedhabhāgini		
catasso paṭisambhida,		
catasso paṭipadā, ¹		
cattāri ārammaṇāni,		
jarāmarage	}	ñāṇaṇ, ²
jarāmarapaśamudaye		
jarāmarapaṇirodhe		
jarāmarapaṇirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya		
jātiyā ñāṇaṇ . . . pe ³ . . .		
bhava ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
opādāne ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
taṇhāya ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
vedanāya ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
phaṇṣe ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
saṅkhyatane ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
nāmarūpe ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
viññāṇe ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
saṅkhāresu	}	ñāṇaṇ.
saṅkhārasamudaye		
saṅkhāraṇirodhe		
saṅkhāraṇirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya		

Evay catubbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

pañcaggiko sammāsamādhi

pañcaññyiko sammāsamādhi.⁴

Evay pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu :

chasu abhiññāsu paññā.⁵

Evay chabbidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Sattavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

satta sattari⁶ ñāṇavattihūni.

Evay sattavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

¹ S² omits these.

² Cf. S. II, 58-59.

³ K. omits pe throughout.

⁴ S² inverts the order of these two groups, but not below (p. 334).

⁵ K. omits paññā.

⁶ B : sattati. Cf. S. II, 59, 60.

Atthaviidhena nāpavatthu :

catūsu¹ muggesu, catūsu¹ phalesu paññā.

Evay atthaviidhena nāpavatthu.

Navaviidhena nāpavatthu :

navasu anupubbavihārasamāpatṭhesu paññā.

Evay navaviidhena nāpavatthu.

Dasaviidhena nāpavatthu :

dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yahi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Katamāni dasa ?

Idha Tathāgato thānaṃ ca thānato atthānaṃ ca atthānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato thānaṃ ca thānato atthānaṃ ca atthānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammāsammādanānaṃ thānaṃ hetuso vipākay yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammāsammādanānaṃ thānaṃ hetuso vipākay yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sabbatthagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sabbatthagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato anekadhātuy nānādhātuy lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato anekadhātuy nānādhātuy lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānā-

¹ 8⁴ : catūsu.

dhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkhaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yaṃ pi Tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkhaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ¹ saṃkilesaṃ² vodānaṃ vutthānaṃ³ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yaṃ pi Tathāgato jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ saṃkilesaṃ² vodānaṃ vutthānaṃ³ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkhaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yaṃ pi Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkhaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yaṃ pi Tathāgato sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkhaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayāṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yaṃ pi Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayāṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkhaṃ pavatteti.

Imāni dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkhaṃ pavatteti.

Evay dasavidhena Nāṇavatthu.

MĀTIKĀ.⁴

¹ B. and K: °vimokkha°.

² S^a: °paṭṭinasāṃkilesaṃ.

³ S^a: vutthānaṃ.

⁴ S^a: mātikāṃ.

Pañcaviññāṇaṃ na hetum eva, ahetukam eva, hetuvip-
payuttam eva, sappaccayam eva, saṅkhatam eva, arūpam
eva, lokiyam eva, sūsavam eva, saṃyojanīyam eva,
ganthaniyam eva, oghanīyam eva, yoganiyam eva,
nīvaraṇīyam eva, parāmattham eva, upādānīyam eva,
saṅkilesikam eva, avyākataṃ eva, sārammaṇam eva,
acetasikam eva, vipākam eva, upādiṇṇ¹ upādānīyam eva,
asapkalīṭṭha-saṅkilesikam eva, na savitakka-savicāram
eva, na avitakkavicāramattaṃ eva, avitakka-avicāram
eva, na pītisahagataṃ eva, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya
pahātabbāṃ eva, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā-
hetukam eva, neva ācāyagāmiṃ na apacāyagāmiṃ eva,
neva sekhaṃ nāsekham eva; parittam eva, kāmāvacaram
eva, na rūpāvacaram eva, na arūpāvacaram eva, pariyā-
pannam eva, no aparīyāpannam, eva aniyataṃ eva,
aniyyānikam eva, uppannamanoviññāṇaviññeyyam eva,
aniccam eva, jarābhibhūtam eva.

Pañca viññāṇā uppannavatthukā uppan-
nārammaṇā ti: uppannasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ uppanne
ārammaṇe uppajanti.

Purejātavatthukā purejātārammaṇā ti:
pure jātasmīṃ vatthusmiṃ pure jāte ārammaṇe uppaj-
janti.

Ajjhattikavatthukā bāhirārammaṇā ti:
pañcannag viññāṇānag vatthū ajjhattikā, ārammaṇā
bāhirā.

Asambhinnavatthukā asambhinna-
rammaṇā ti: asambhinna-smiṃ vatthusmiṃ asambhinne
ārammaṇe uppajanti.

Nānāvatthukā nānārammaṇā ti: aññag cak-
khuviññāṇassa vatthū ca ārammaṇañ ca, aññag sotaviñ-
ñāṇassa vatthū ca ārammaṇañ ca, aññag ghanaviññāṇassa
vatthū ca ārammaṇañ ca, aññag jīvaviññāṇassa vatthū
ca ārammaṇañ ca, aññag kāyaviññāṇassa vatthū ca āram-
maṇañ ca.

Na aññamaññāssa gocaraviśayaṃ paccā-
nubhoti ti: cakkhuviññāṇassa gocaraviśayaṃ sota-
viññāṇaṃ na paccānubhoti, sotaviññāṇassa gocaraviśayaṃ
pi¹ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na paccānubhoti; cakkhuviññāṇassa
gocaraviśayaṃ ghanaviññāṇaṃ na paccānubhoti, ghaṇa-
viññāṇassa gocaraviśayaṃ pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na paccā-
nubhoti; cakkhuviññāṇassa gocaraviśayaṃ jīvaviññāṇaṃ

¹ B. and K: °visayaṃ pi throughout.

na paccanubhoti, jivhāviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi cakkhuviññāṇaṇa na paccanubhoti; cakkhuviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṇa kāyaviññāṇaṇa na paccanubhoti, kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi cakkhuviññāṇaṇa na paccanubhoti; sotaviññāṇassa . . . pe¹ . . . ghānaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṇa cakkhuviññāṇaṇa na paccanubhoti, cakkhuviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāṇaṇa na paccanubhoti. Kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṇa sotaviññāṇaṇa na paccanubhoti, sotaviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāṇaṇa na paccanubhoti; kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṇa ghānaviññāṇaṇa na paccanubhoti, ghānaviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāṇaṇa na paccanubhoti; kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṇa jivhāviññāṇaṇa na paccanubhoti, jivhāviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāṇaṇa na paccanubhoti.

Na asamaññhārā² uppajjantīti: samannāharantassa uppajjanti.

Na amanasikārā uppajjantīti: manasikarantassa uppajjanti.

Na abhokīyā uppajjantīti: na paṭipāṭiyā uppajjanti.

Na apubbaya acarimaṇa uppajjantīti: na ekakkhaṇe uppajjanti.

Na aññamaññassa samanantarā uppajjantīti: cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā sotaviññāṇaṇa na uppajjati, sotaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṇa na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā ghānaviññāṇaṇa na uppajjati, ghānaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṇa na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā jivhāviññāṇaṇa na uppajjati, jivhāviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṇa na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā kāyaviññāṇaṇa na uppajjati, kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṇa na uppajjati. Sotaviññāṇassa . . . pe³ . . . ghānaviññāṇassa . . . jivhāviññāṇassa . . . kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā cakkhuviññāṇaṇa na uppajjati, cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṇa na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā sotaviññāṇaṇa na uppajjati, sotaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṇa na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā ghānaviññāṇaṇa na uppajjati, ghānaviñ-

¹ K. omits.

² S¹: samannā°.

³ K. and S¹ omit.

ñāssa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā jivhaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, jivhaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati.

Pañca viññāṇā anābhoga¹ ti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ natthi avajjanaṃ vā ābhogo vā samannāhāro vā munasikāro vā.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti. Aññatra abhinipātamattā ti: aññatra āpāthamattā.

Pañcaññāṇaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi na kañci² dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kañci² dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² iriyāpathaṃ kappeti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² iriyāpathaṃ kappeti gāmanāṃ vā thānaṃ vā nisajjaṃ vā seyyaṃ vā.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi na kañci² iriyāpathaṃ kappeti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kañci² iriyāpathaṃ kappeti gāmanāṃ vā thānaṃ vā nisajjaṃ vā seyyaṃ vā.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaṃ na vacīkammaṃ paṭṭhapeti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaṃ na vacīkammaṃ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi na kāyakammaṃ na vacīkammaṃ paṭṭhapeti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kāyakammaṃ na vacīkammaṃ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalāḥ dhammaṃ samādiyatīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalāḥ dhammaṃ samādiyatīti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi na kusalākusalāḥ dhammaṃ samādiyatīti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kusalākusalāḥ dhammaṃ samādiyatīti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti: pañcannaṃ

¹ S¹: abhogo.

² S² and B: kiñci.

viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na samāpajjati na vatthāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na upajjati: pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcannag viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi na cavati na uppajjati: pañcannag viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati: pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.

Pañcannag viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati: pañcannag viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.

Evag yathāvatthavibhāvanā¹ paññā.

Evag-ekaviddhena āṇavatthu.

Ekakam.²

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā lokiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā lokuttarā paññā.

Sabbā 'va paññā kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā sāsava paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anāsava paññā.²

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā āsavavippayutta-sāsava paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā āsavavippayutta-anāsava paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā saṃyojaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaṃyojaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate⁴ paññā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aganthaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā oghaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anoghaniyā paññā.

¹ Sd: yathāvakāvatthuvibhāvanā. B: yathāvakā^o.

² K. omits.

³ S^d omits paññā.

⁴ S^d kusalāvyākatesu.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā oghavippayutta-
oghaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā yoganiyā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ayoganiyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā yogavippayutta-
yoganiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā nivaraniyā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu maggesu paññā anivaraniyā
paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā nivaravippayutta-
nivaraniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
nivaravippayutta-anivaraniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmatthā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aparāmatthā
paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmasavippayutta-
parāmatthā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
parāmasavippayutta-aparāmatthā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā upādiṇṇā paññā; tisu
bhūmīsu kusale¹ tisu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate catūsu mag-
gesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādiṇṇā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā upādāniyā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādāniyā
paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā upādānavippayutta-
upādāniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā saṅkilesikā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaṅkilesikā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā kilesavippayutta-
saṅkilesikā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikā paññā.

Vitakkasampayuttā paññā savitakkā paññā; vitakkavip-
payuttā paññā avitakkā paññā.

Vicārasampayuttā paññā avicārā paññā; vicāravip-
payuttā paññā avicārā paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā sappitika paññā; pītivippayuttā
paññā appitika paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā pītisahagatā paññā; pītivip-
payuttā paññā na pītisahagatā paññā.

¹ S*: kusalesu.

Sukhasampayuttā paññā sukhasahagatā paññā; sukha-vippayuttā paññā na sukhasahagatā paññā.

Upekkhāsampayuttā paññā upekkhāsahagatā paññā; upekkhāvippayuttā paññā na upekkhāsahagatā paññā.

Kāmvācārakusalāvyākate paññā kāmvācārā paññā; rūpāvacarā¹ arūpāvacarā¹ अपरियāpannā paññā na kāmvācārā paññā.

Rūpāvacārakusalāvyākate paññā rūpāvacārā paññā; kāmvācārā,² arūpāvacarā,² अपरियāpannā paññā na rūpāvacārā paññā.

Arūpāvacārakusalāvyākate paññā arūpāvacārā paññā; kāmvācārā rūpāvacārā अपरियāpannā paññā na arūpāvacārā paññā.

Tisū bhūmīsū kusalāvyākate paññā परिယāpannā paññā; catūsū maggesū catūsū phalesū paññā अपरियāpannā paññā.

Catūsū maggesū catūsū phalesū³ paññā niyyānikā paññā; tisū bhūmīsū kusale⁴ catūsū bhūmīsū vipāke tisū bhūmīsū kiriyāvyākate paññā aniyānikā paññā.

Catūsū maggesū paññā nīyatā paññā, tisū bhūmīsū kusale⁵ catūsū bhūmīsū vipāke tisū bhūmīsū kiriyāvyākate paññā anīyatā paññā.

Tisū bhūmīsū kusalāvyākate paññā sa-uttarā paññā; catūsū maggesū catūsū phalesū paññā anuttarā paññā.

Tattha katamā atthajāpikā paññā?

Catūsū bhūmīsū kusale arahato abhiññāṇaṃ uppādentāssa samāpattiṃ uppādentāssa kiriyāvyākate paññā atthajāpikā paññā; catūsū bhūmīsū vipāke arahato uppannāya abhiññāya uppannāya samāpattiyā kiriyāvyākate paññā jāpītatthā paññā.

Evayā duvidhena Nāgavatthū.

DEKHAṆ.⁶

Tattha katamā cintāmayā⁷ paññā?

Yogavīhitesū vā kammāyatanesū yogavīhitesū vā sippāyatanesū yogavīhitesū vā vijjattānesū kammassakatāṃ vā saccānulomikāṃ vā rūpaṃ aniccan ti vā vedanā aniccan ti vā saññā aniccā ti vā saṃkhārā aniccā ti vā

¹ S^d repeats paññā.

² So S^d.

³ S^d omits catūsū phalesū.

⁴ S^d: kusalesū.

⁵ S^d: kusalesū. ⁶ K. omits.

⁷ So S^d. Cf. p. 310.

viññāṇaṃ aniccān ti vā, yaṃ evarūpiṃ anulomikāya khantīya
 dīṭṭhiya rūcīya mutiya pekkhaṃ dhammanijjhānakhaṇṭhiya
 parato assutvā paṭilabhati : ayaṃ vuccati cintāmayā pañña.

Tattha katamā sutamayā paññā?

Yogavīhiteṣu vā kammāyataneṣu yogavīhiteṣu vā sippāyataneṣu yogavīhiteṣu vā vijjattāṇeṣu kammassakataṃ vā saccānulomikaṃ vā: rūpaṃ aniccaṃ ti vā: vedanā aniccā ti vā: saññā aniccā ti vā: saṅkhārā aniccā ti vā: viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ ti vā, yaṃ evaṃrūpiṃ anulomikaṃ khantiṃ dīṭhiṃ rūpeṃ mutiṃ pekkhaṃ dhammanijjhānakhantiṃ parato sutvā paṭilabbhati: ayaṃ vuccati suttamaya paññā.

Sabbā pi samāpanniassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā

Tatīha kṛtānā dānamayā paññā?

Dānag ārabhha dānadhigaccha yā uppajjati paññā
pe amoho dhammavicayo sammā-
ditthi: ayaṃ vuccati dānamayā paññā.

Tattha katama silamayā paññā?

Silaṃ ārabhā silādhigacche yaṃ upapajati paṇṇā pajānanaṃ
 . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhiḥ ayaṃ
 vuccati silamayā paṇṇā.

Sabbā pi samāpannassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā adhisile paññā?

Pāṭimokkhasaṅgavarasagvutassa yā uppajjati paññā pajā-
nanā . . . pe . . . amoḥo dhammavicayo sammāditthi:
ayaṃ vuccatī adhiṣṭhe paññā,

Tattha kaṁmaṁ adhicitta paṇṇā?

Rūpāvacara-arūpāvacarasamāpattig samāpajjantaessa yā
 uppajjati paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . ambo dhamma-
 vācayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati adbhicitta paḍḍā.

Tattha katamā adhipaṇṇāya paṇṇā? Catūsu macchosu catūsu phalesu paṇṇā; ayay vuccati adhipaṇṇāya paṇṇā.

Tattha kalamay āyakkasallān?

Imo dhammā manasikaroto anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā na appajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā pahiyanti; imo vā pana ime¹ dhammā manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā appajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāri-pūriyā savvattanīti: yā tattha paññā pajananā . . . po . . .

¹ So S², B, and K, have: ime vā pana me dhamme, but in the *Corrigenda* K. has me (ime).

amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idag¹ vuccati āyako-
sallag.

Tattha katamag apāyakosallag?

Ime dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā na uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā nirujjhanti; ime vā pana dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā bhūyyobhavāya vepullāya sagvattantiti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idag vuccati apāyakosallag.

Sabbā pi tatv' upāyā paññā upāyakosallag.

Catūsu bhūmisu vipāke paññā vipākā paññā. Catūsu bhūmisu kusale paññā vipākadhammadhammā paññā. Tisu bhūmisu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu vipāke paññā upādiṇṇupādāniyā paññā. Tisu bhūmisu kusale,² tisū bhūmisu kiriyāvyākate paññā anupādāṇ' upādāniyā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā paññā.

Vitakkavicārasampayuttā paññā savitakka - savicārā paññā. Vitakkavippayuttā vicārasampayuttā paññā avitakka-vicāramattā paññā. Vitakkavicāravippayuttā paññā avitakka-avicārā paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā pītisahagatā paññā. Sukhasampayuttā paññā sukhāsahagatā paññā. Upekkhāsampayuttā paññā upekkhāsahagatā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusale paññā ācāyagāminī paññā. Catūsu bhūmisu paññā apacāyagāminī paññā. Tisu bhūmisu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva ācāyagāminī na apacāyagāminī paññā.

Catūsu maggesu tisū phalesu paññā sekkhā paññā. Upariṭṭhīme arabhattaphale paññā asekkhā paññā. Tisu bhūmisu kusale, tisū bhūmisu vipāke,² tisū bhūmisu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva sekkhā nāsekkhā paññā.

Kāpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā parittā paññā. Rūpāvacara - rūpāvacarakusalāvyākate⁴ paññā mahaggatā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā appamāṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittārammagā paññā?

¹ S^d: āyag.

² S^d: kusalesu.

³ So S^d, and B. K. omits these last three words.

⁴ K and B: rūpāvacarārūpāvacara°.

Paritṭe dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati paritṭārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā mahaggatārammaṇā paññā?

Mahaggate dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati mahaggatārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā?

Appamāṇe dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggārammaṇā paññā?

Ariyamaggāṇ ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati maggārammaṇā paññā.

Catūsu maggesu paññā maggāhetukā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggādhipatini paññā?

Ariyamaggāṇ adhipatīṇ karitvā yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati maggādhipatini paññā.

Catūsu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā siyā uppannā siyā uppādinī, na vattaḥhā anuppannā ti. Catūsu bhūmīsu kusale, tiṣu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate paññā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattaḥhā uppādinī ti.

Sabbā va paññā siyā attā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā attārammaṇā paññā?

Attā dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati attārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā anāgatārammaṇā paññā?

Anāgate dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati anāgatārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā paccuppannārammaṇā paññā?

Paccuppanne dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati paccuppannārammaṇā paññā.

Sabbā va paññā siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Tattha katamā ajjhataārammaṇā paññā?

Ajjhatte dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā

. . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṃ vuccati ajjhataṭṭhārammaṇa paññā.

Tattha katamā bahiddhārammaṇa paññā?

Bahiddhā dhamme ārabbhā yā uppañjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṃ vuccati bahiddhārammaṇa paññā.

Tattha katamā ajjhataṭṭhābahiddhārammaṇa paññā?

Ajjhataṭṭhā dhamme ārabbhā yā uppañjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṃ vuccati ajjhataṭṭhābahiddhārammaṇa paññā.

Evag tividhena nāgavattū.

ṬṬṬ.¹

Tattha katamaṃ kammassakataya nāgaya?

Atthi dinnaya, atthi yitthaya, atthi hutaya, atthi sukata-
dukkatānaya kammānaya phalavipāka, atthi ayaṃ loka, atthi
para loka,² atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi satta opapātikā,
atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇa saṃmaggatā saṃmāpaṭipannā
ya imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ ayaṃ abhiññā sacchi-
katvā pavedentīti: yā evarūpā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . .
amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ³ vuccati kam-
massakataya nāgaya. Thapetvā saccānulomikaya nāgaya
sabbā pi sāsavā kusalā paññā kammassakataya nāgaya.

Tattha katamaṃ saccānulomikaya nāgaya?

Rūpaya aniccā ti vā vedanā aniccā ti vā saññā aniccā
ti vā saṃkhārā aniccā ti vā viññāṇaya aniccā ti vā yā
evarūpā anulomikā khanti⁴ ditthi ruci muti pekkhā
dhammanijjhānakhanti: idaṃ vuccati saccānulomikaya
nāgaya.

Catūsu maggesu paññā maggasaṃmaggiṣṣa nāgaya.

Catūsu phalesu paññā phalasaṃmaggiṣṣa nāgaya.

Maggasaṃmaggiṣṣa nāgaya dukkhe p' etaya nāgaya duk-
khasamudaya p' etaya nāgaya dukkhanirodhe p' etaya nāgaya
dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaya nāgaya.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhe nāgaya?

Dukkaya ārabbhā yā uppañjati paññā pajānanā . . .
pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ vuccati
dukkhe nāgaya. Dukkhasamudayaṃ ārabbhā . . . pe . . .
dukkhanirodhaya ārabbhā . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagā-

¹ K. omits.

² S² and B: paraloka.

³ S²: ayaṃ.

⁴ B: evarūpā. S²: anulomikaya khantiy ditthiy, &c.

miniy paṭipaday¹ arabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccatī dukkhanīrodhagāminiyā paṭipadaya āṇaṃ.

Kāmāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā kāmāvacarā paññā. Rūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā rūpāvacarā paññā. Arūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā arūpāvacarā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā apariyāpannā paññā.

Tattha katamāṃ dhamme āṇaṃ?

Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā dhamme āṇaṃ.

So iminā dhammena ātāna diṭṭhena pattena viditena pariyogāḷhena atitānāgate nayaṃ netī² ye hi keci atitam addhānaṃ samāṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaṃ abbhāññiṃsu dukkhasamudayaṃ abbhāññiṃsu dukkhanīrodhaṃ abbhāññiṃsu dukkhanīrodhagāminiyā paṭipadaṃ abbhāññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhaṃ abbhāññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhasamudayaṃ abbhāññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanīrodhaṃ abbhāññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanīrodhagāminiyā paṭipadaṃ abbhāññiṃsu. Ye hi pi keci anāgatam addhānaṃ samāṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaṃ abhijānissanti dukkhasamudayaṃ abhijānissanti dukkhanīrodhaṃ abhijānissanti dukkhanīrodhagāminiyā paṭipadaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhasamudayaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanīrodhaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanīrodhagāminiyā paṭipadaṃ abhijānissanti: yā tattha paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccatī anvaye āṇaṃ.

Tattha katamāṃ paricece āṇaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu parasattānaṃ parapoggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti: sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti: sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: sadosaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitadosaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . pe . . . samohaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . vitamohaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . saykhittāṃ vā cittaṃ . . . vikkhittāṃ vā cittaṃ . . . mahaggatāṃ vā cittaṃ . . . amahaggatāṃ vā cittaṃ . . . sū-uttarāṃ vā cittaṃ . . . anuttarāṃ vā cittaṃ . . . samāhitāṃ vā cittaṃ . . . asamāhitāṃ vā cittaṃ . . . vimuttāṃ vā cittaṃ: vimuttāṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, avimuttāṃ vā cittaṃ: avimuttāṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti: yā tattha

¹ S^o: °gāminipāṭipadaṃ.

² S^o: atitānāgate naye itī: ye hi, *etc.*

³ K. and B. omit pi.

paññā pañānaṃ . . . pe . . . amohe dhammavicayo sam-
māditthi: idaṃ vuccati paricece ñāṇaṃ.

Thapetvā dhamme ñāṇaṃ,¹ anvaye ñāṇaṃ, paricece
ñāṇaṃ, avasesā paññā sammatināṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā paññā ācayāya no apacayāya?

Kamāvacarakusale paññā ācayāya no apacayāya.
Catūsu maggesu paññā apacayāya no ācayāya. Rūpa-
vacara-arūpāvacarakusale² paññā ācayāya ceva apacayāya
ca. Avasesā paññā nava ācayāya no apacayāya.

Tattha katamā paññā nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya?

Yāya paññāya kāmesu vitarāgo hoti, na ca abhiññāyo
paṭivijjhati na ca saccāni: ayaṃ vuccati paññā nibbidāya
no paṭivedhāya.

Svaya paññāya kāmesu vitarāgo samāno abhiññāyo
paṭivijjhati, na ca saccāni: ayaṃ vuccati paññā paṭived-
hāya no nibbidāya.

Catūsu maggesu paññā nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca.
Avasesā paññā nava nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya.

Tattha katamā hānabhāgini paññā?

Paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhīy³ kāmasahagatā saññāmanasikā-
rā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudham-
matā satī santiṭṭhati tītibhāgini paññā. Avitakkasaha-
gatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini paññā.
Nibbidāsahagatā⁴ saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgū-
pasaghitā⁵ nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Dutiyassa jhānassa lābhīy vitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikā-
rā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anu-
dhammatā satī santiṭṭhati tītibhāgini paññā. Upekkhāsa-
hagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini
paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti
virāgūpasaghitā⁶ paññā.

Tatiyaassa jhānassa lābhīy pitīsahagatā saññāmanasikā-
rā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudham-
matā satī santiṭṭhati tītibhāgini paññā. Adukkhamas-
ukhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesa-

¹ S³ repeats thapetvā in all three clauses.

² K: rūpāvacarārūpāvacara°.

³ B: lābhi throughout. S³: lābhi throughout.

⁴ S⁴: nibbidāya sahagatā throughout.

⁵ K: °sañhitā, and B: °saññitā, throughout.

bhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasanhitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Catutthiassa jhānassa lābhiy sukkasahagatā¹ saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati thitibhāgini paññā. Akāsañācāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasanhitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Akāsañācāyatanassa lābhiy rūpasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati thitibhāgini paññā. Viññāṇācāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasanhitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Viññāṇācāyatanassa lābhiy ākāsañācāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati thitibhāgini paññā. Ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasanhitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābhiy viññāṇācāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati thitibhāgini paññā. Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasanhitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Tattha katamā catasso paṭisambhidā?

Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā nirottipapaṭisambhidā paṭibhāgapaṭisambhidā. Atthe āyag atthapaṭisambhidā. Dhamme āyag dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tattha² dhammaniruttābhilāpe āyag nirottipapaṭisambhidā. Sūjesu āyag paṭibhāgapaṭisambhidā. Imā catasso paṭisambhidā.

Tattha katamā catasso paṭipadā?

Dukkha paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā, dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā?

¹ S^d: upekkhā sukkasahagatā. B: upekkhāsahagatā.

² S^d: tattha.

Kicchena kasirena samādhig uppādentassa dandhag taṭṭhānag¹ abhiñānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayag vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā?

Kicchena kasirena samādhig uppādentassa khippag taṭṭhānag² abhiñānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayag vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā?

Akicchena akasirena samādhig uppādentassa dandhag taṭṭhānag³ abhiñānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayag vuccati sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā?

Akicchena akasirena samādhig uppādentassa khippag taṭṭhānag⁴ abhiñānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayag vuccati sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri ārammaṇāni?

Parittā parittārammaṇā paññā, parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā, appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā, appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā parittārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa na⁵ nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇag thokag pharantassa⁶ yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayag vuccati parittā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa na nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇag vipulag pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayag vuccati parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇag thokag pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayag vuccati appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa nikāmalābhissa ārammaṇag vipulag pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho

¹ S⁴: taṭṭhānag.

² So S⁴.

³ S⁴ omits na here only.

⁴ S⁴ has parantassa always.

dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccatī appamāṇā appa-
māṇārammaṇā paññā.

Imāni cattāri ārammaṇāni.

Maggasamānggissa ānāṇaṃ jarāmarape p' etay ānāṇaṃ
jarāmarapaṇasamudayaṃ p' etay ānāṇaṃ jarāmarapaṇanīrodhe p'
etay ānāṇaṃ jarāmarapaṇanīrodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etay
ānāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ jarāmarape ānāṇaṃ ?

Jarāmarapaṇaṃ ārabbhā yā uppajjati paññā pajānaṇā
. . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ
vuccatī jarāmarape ānāṇaṃ. Jarāmarapaṇasamudayaṃ ārab-
bhā . . . pe¹ . . . jarāmarapaṇanīrodhaṃ ārabbhā . . . pe
. . . jarāmarapaṇanīrodhagāminiyā paṭipadayaṃ ārabbhā yā
uppajjati paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-
vicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccatī jarāmarapaṇanīrodhagāmi-
niyā paṭipadāya ānāṇaṃ.

Maggasamānggissa ānāṇaṃ jātīyā p' etay ānāṇaṃ . . .
pe¹ . . .

bhave p' etay ānāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

upādāne p' etay ānāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

taṇhāya p' etay ānāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

vedanāya p' etay ānāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

phasse p' etay ānāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

sañjāyātave p' etay ānāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

nāmarūpe p' etay ānāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

viññāne p' etay ānāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Saṃkhāre p' etay ānāṇaṃ, saṃkhārasamudayaṃ p' etay
ānāṇaṃ, saṃkhāranīrodhe p' etay ānāṇaṃ, saṃkhāranīrodha-
gāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etay ānāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhāresu ānāṇaṃ ?

Saṃkhāre ārabbhā yā uppajjati paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe
. . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccatī
saṃkhāresu ānāṇaṃ. Saṃkhārasamudayaṃ ārabbhā . . . pe
. . . saṃkhāranīrodhaṃ ārabbhā . . . pe . . . saṃkhārani-
rodhagāminiyā paṭipadayaṃ ārabbhā yā uppajjati paññā
pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi:
idaṃ vuccatī saṃkhāranīrodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ānāṇaṃ.

Evay catubhūdhena ānāvaṁṭhu.

CATUKKAṆ.²

¹ K. omits all ' pe 's.

² K. and B. omit.

Tattha katamo pañcagiko sammāsamādhi?

Piṭipharapaṭā sukhapharapaṭā cetopharapaṭā ālokapharapaṭā paccavekkhapānimittay.

Devaṃ jhānesu paññā piṭipharapaṭā. Tisu jhānesu paññā sukhapharapaṭā. Paracitte ānāy cetopharapaṭā. Dibbaekkhū ālokapharapaṭā. Tamhā tamhā samādhimhā vutthitaṃ paccavekkhapāññāy paccavekkhapānimittay. Ayaṃ vuccati pañcagiko sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcañṣagiko sammāsamādhi?

Ayaṃ samādhi paccuppannasukho eva āyatīṃ ca sukha-vipāko ti: paccattay yeva ānāy uppajjati. Ayaṃ samādhi ariyo¹ nirāmiso ti: paccattay yeva ānāy uppajjati. Ayaṃ samādhi akāpurisa² ti: paccattay yeva ānāy uppajjati. Ayaṃ samādhi santo paṇito patippassaddhā³ ekodibhavādhigato na ca sasaykhāraniggayhavaritavato⁴ ti: paccattay yeva ānāy uppajjati. So kho panāṇay imay samādhīy sato 'va samāpajjāmi sato 'va vutthahāmi ti: paccattay yeva ānāy uppajjati. Ayaṃ pañcañṣagiko sammāsamādhi.

Evay pañcaviḍhena ānāvatthū.

Tattha katamā chaso abhiññāsu paññā?

Iddhividhe ānāy, sotadhātuvissuddhiyā ānāy, paracitte ānāy, pubbenivāsānussatiñāy, sattānāy cutūpapāte ānāy, āsavañāy khaye ānāy. Imā⁵ chaso abhiññāsu paññā.

Evay chabbidhena ānāvatthū.

Tattha katamāni sattasattari⁶ ānā vatthūni?

Jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇan ti ānāy, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmaraṇan ti ānāy, atitā⁷ pi addhānāy jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇan ti ānāy, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmaraṇan ti ānāy, anāgatā⁸ pi addhānāy jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇan ti ānāy, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmaraṇan ti ānāy, yam⁹ p' issa taṃ dhammatthitānāy tam¹⁰ pi khayadhammay vāyadhammay virāga¹¹ dhammay nirodhadhamman ti ānāy.

Bhava¹² paccayā jāti¹³ ti ānāy . . . pe¹⁴ . . .

¹ S⁴: aparāpariyo.

² B: mahāpurisa⁵.

³ B: na sasaykhāraniggayhavaritavato. K: 'nigayha⁶.

S⁴: sasaykhaniggayha⁶.

⁴ S⁴: vutthahāmi.

⁵ S⁴: imāsu.

⁶ S⁴ and B: sattasattati.

⁷ K. and B: atitay.

⁸ So K. B: yay.

⁹ S⁴: . . . pe . . . here only; B., throughout. K. does not indicate hiatus at all.

Upādānapaccayā bhavo ti āpaṇṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Taphāpaccayā¹ upādānaṃ ti āpaṇṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Vedanāpaccayā² taphā ti āpaṇṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Phassapaccayā vedanā ti āpaṇṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Salāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso ti āpaṇṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ ti āpaṇṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ ti āpaṇṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Saṅkhārāpaccayā viññānaṃ ti āpaṇṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti āpaṇṇaṃ, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā ti āpaṇṇaṃ, attīlam³ pi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti āpaṇṇaṃ, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā ti āpaṇṇaṃ, anagataṃ⁴ pi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti āpaṇṇaṃ, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā ti āpaṇṇaṃ, yam⁵ p' issa taṃ dhammatthitidāpaṇṇaṃ tam⁶ pi khamadhammaṃ vaya-dhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ ti āpaṇṇaṃ. Imāni sattasattari⁷ āpaṇṇavattāni.

Evam sattividhena āpaṇṇavattāni.

Tattha katamā catūsu maggesu catūna phalesu paññā?

Sotāpattimagge paññā sotāpattiphale paññā; sakadāgā-mimagge paññā, sakadāgāmiphale paññā; anāgā-mimagge paññā, anāgāmiphale paññā; arahattamagge paññā, arahat-taphale paññā; imā catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā.

Evam aṭṭhavidhena āpaṇṇavattāni.

Tattha katamā navasu anupubbavīhārasamāpattiṇu paññā?

Paṭhamajjhānasamāpattiyaṃ paññā, duttiyajjhānasamā-pattiyaṃ paññā, tatiyajjhānasamāpattiyaṃ paññā, catutthaj-jhānasamāpattiyaṃ paññā; ākāśānāñcāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ paññā, viññānāñcāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ paññā, ākiñcāññā-yatana-samāpattiyaṃ paññā, neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ paññā; saññāvedayitānirodhasamāpattiyaṃ viūṭṭhitassa paccavekkhaṇāñāpaṇṇaṃ. Imā⁸ navasu anupub-bavīhārasamāpattiṇu paññā.

Evam navavidhena āpaṇṇavattāni.

Tattha katamā tathāgatassa thānaṃ ca thānato aṭṭhā-naṃ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ āpaṇṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato: aṭṭhānaṃ etag anavakāsaṃ yaṃ dīṭṭhi-sampanno puggalo⁹ kañcei⁷ saṅkhārāṃ niccato upagaccheyya,

¹ S¹: taphāya paccayā.

² So also S¹.

³ So too K. B. at above.

⁴ S¹ and B: "sattati.

⁵ So also S¹.

⁶ S¹: sampannapuggalo.

⁷ B: kiñcei throughout.

n' etay thānag vijjatitī pajānāti: thānañ ca kho etag vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāray niccato upagaccheyya, thānam etag vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etag anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci saṅkhāray sukhato¹ upagaccheyya, n' etag thānag vijjatitī pajānāti: thānañ ca kho etag vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāray sukhato upagaccheyya, thānam etag vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etag anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci dhammay attato upagaccheyya, n' etag thānag vijjatitī pajānāti: thānañ ca kho etag vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci dhammay attato upagaccheyya, thānam etag vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etag anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo mātaraṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya,² n' etag thānag vijjatitī pajānāti: thānañ ca kho etag vijjati yaṃ puthujjano mātaraṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya, thānam etag vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etag anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo pītaraṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya . . . pe³ . . . arahantaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya . . . duṭṭhena cittaṇa tathāgatassa lohitag uppādeyya . . . saṅghag bhindeyya . . . aññaṃ attihāray uddiseyya . . . atthamaṃ bhavaṃ nibbatteyya, n' etag thānag vijjatitī pajānāti: thānañ kho etag vijjati yaṃ puthujjano atthamaṃ bhavaṃ nibbatteyya, thānam etag vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etag anavakāso yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve arahanto sammāsambuddhā apubbaṃ acariṃag uppajjeyyug, n' etag thānag vijjatitī pajānāti: thānañ ca kho etag vijjati yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko arahag sammāsambuddho uppajjeyya, thānam etag vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etag anavakāso yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve rājāno cakkavattino apubbaṃ acariṃag uppajjeyyug, n' etag thānag vijjatitī pajānāti: thānañ ca kho etag vijjati yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko rājā cakkavatti uppajjeyya, thānam etag vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etag anavakāso yaṃ itthi⁴ arahag assa sammāsambuddho, n' etag thānag vijjatitī pajānāti: thānañ ca kho etag vijjati yaṃ puriso arahag assa sammāsambuddho, thānam etag vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etag anavakāso yaṃ itthi rājā assa cakkavatti, n' etag thānag vijjatitī pajānāti: thānañ ca kho etag vijjati yaṃ puriso rājā assa cakkavatti, thānam etag vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etag anavakāso yaṃ itthi⁴ Sakkattag kāreyya,⁵

¹ S³: saṅkhārasukhato.

² S³ has . . . pe . . . down to pītaraṃ.

³ K. omits pe.

⁴ K. and B: itthi.

⁵ S³: Sakatātkareyya, then Marattag kāreyya, &c.
B. and K: kāreyya always.

Māratṭaṃ kāreyya, Brahmattāṃ kāreyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati paṇāti; thānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ purisaṃ Brahmattāṃ kāreyya,¹ thānam etaṃ vijjati paṇāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ kāyaduccaritasā ittho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati paṇāti; thānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ kāyaduccaritasā anittho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, thānam etaṃ vijjati paṇāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vaciduccaritasā . . . yaṃ manoduccaritasā ittho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati paṇāti; thānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ manoduccaritasā anittho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, thānam etaṃ vijjati paṇāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ kāyasucaritasā anittho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati paṇāti; thānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ kāyasucaritasā ittho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, thānam etaṃ vijjati paṇāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vacisucaritasā . . . yaṃ mano-sucaritasā anittho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati paṇāti; thānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ manosucaritasā ittho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, thānam etaṃ vijjati paṇāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ kāyaduccaritasamaggi² taṃ-nidāna³ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param⁴ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ uppajjeyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati paṇāti; thānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ kāyaduccaritasamaggi taṃ-nidāna⁵ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ uppajjeyya, thānam etaṃ vijjati paṇāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vaciduccaritasamaggi . . . yaṃ manoduccaritasamaggi taṃ-nidāna⁶ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ uppajjeyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati paṇāti; thānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ manoduccaritasamaggi taṃ-nidāna⁷ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ uppajjeyya, thānam etaṃ vijjati paṇāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ kāyasucaritasamaggi taṃ-nidāna⁸ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ uppajjeyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati paṇāti; thānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ kāyasucaritasamaggi taṃ-nidāna⁹ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ

¹ S^d: brahmattakāreyya. ² S^d: samaggi always.

³ B. and K: taṃ-nidānaṃ always.

⁴ K: paraṃ always. ⁵ S^d: taṃ-nidānatappaccayā.

⁶ S^d: taṃnidāna.

saggaṃ lokañ uppajjeyya, thāgam etaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaggi tay-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ niriyaṃ uppajjeyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; thānañ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaggi . . .¹ yaṃ² manosucaritasamaggi tay-nidānā³ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokañ uppajjeyya,⁴ thānam etaṃ vijjatitī⁵ pajānāti. Ye ye dhammā yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ hetū paccayā uppādāya,⁶ taṃ taṃ thānaṃ; ye ye dhammā yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ na hetū na paccayā⁷ uppādāya,⁸ taṃ taṃ atthānaṃ ti: yā tattha paññā pajānanaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa thānañ ca thānato atthānañ ca atthānato yathābhūtaṃ ñāyaṃ.

Tattha katamā tathāgatassa atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammāsamādānānaṃ thānaṃso hetuso vipakāṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāyaṃ?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti: atth' ekacceāni pāpakāni kammāsamādānāni gatisampattipaṭibāḥhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni pāpakāni kammāsamādānāni upadhisampattipaṭibāḥhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni pāpakāni kammāsamādānāni kālasampattipaṭibāḥhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni pāpakāni kammāsamādānāni¹ payogasampattipaṭibāḥhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni pāpakāni kammāsamādānāni gatvivipattig āgama vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni pāpakāni kammāsamādānāni upadhivipattig āgama vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni pāpakāni kammāsamādānāni upadhivipattig āgama vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni pāpakāni kammāsamādānāni kālavipattig āgama vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni pāpakāni kammāsamādānāni payogavipattig āgama vipacanti; atth' ekacceāni kalyāṇāni kammāsamādānāni gatvivipattipaṭibāḥhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni kalyāṇāni kammāsamādānāni upadhivipattipaṭibāḥhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni kalyāṇāni kammāsamādānāni kālavipattipaṭibāḥhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni kalyāṇāni kammāsamādānāni payogavipattipaṭibāḥhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni kalyāṇāni kammāsamādānāni gatisampattig āgama vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni kalyāṇāni kammāsamādānāni upadhisampattig āgama vipacanti,

¹ S^d omits yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaggi. K. and B. have no hiatus.

² S^d: yam. ³ S^d: tannidānā. ⁴ S^d: uppajjati.

⁵ S^d: uppajjatitī. ⁶ B: upādāya.

⁷ B: apaccayā. S^d: nappaccayā.

⁸ S^d leaps from here to kālavipattig without pe.

atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammāsammādhānāni kālasampattig
āgamma vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammāsammā-
dhānāni payogasampattig āgamma vipacanti: yā tattha paṇṇa
pajānānā : . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sam-
māditthi: idag tathāgatassa atitānāgatapaccuppannāṇaṃ
kammāsammādhānāṇaṃ thānaso hetuso vipākay yathābhūtag
ñāṇay.

Tattha katamay tathāgatassa sabbatthagāminiy paṭi-
padaṇ yathābhūtag ñāṇay?

Idha tathāgato: ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā nirayagā-
mini¹ ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tiracchānagā-
mini² ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā pittivisaya-
gāmini³ ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā manus-
salokagāmini ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā
devalokagāmini ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā
nibbānagāmini ti pajānāti . . . yā tattha paṇṇa pajānānā
. . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idag
tathāgatassa sabbatthagāminiy paṭipadaṇ yathābhūtag
ñāṇay.

Tattha katamay tathāgatassa anekadhātuy nānādhātuy⁴
lokaṇ yathābhūtag ñāṇay?

Idha tathāgato khandhanānattay pajānāti, dhātunā-
nattay pajānāti, āyatananānattay pajānāti, anekadhātuy
nānādhātuy⁵ lokanānattay⁶ pajānāti: yā tattha paṇṇa
pajānānā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammā-
ditthi: idag tathāgatassa anekadhātuy nānādhātuy⁴ lokaṇ
yathābhūtag ñāṇay.

Tattha katamay tathāgatassa sattāṇay nānādhimuttī-
kataṇ yathābhūtag ñāṇay?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti:⁷ santi sattā hinādhimuttikā,
santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā; hinādhimuttikā sattā hinā-
dhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti,⁸ paṇitā-
dhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti
payirupāsanti;⁹ atitam pi addhāṇay hinādhimuttikā sattā
hinādhimuttike satte sevissu bhajissu payirupāsissu,
paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissu
bhajissu payirupāsissu: anāgatam pi addhāṇay hinādhī-
muttikā sattā hinādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti
payirupāsissanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike

¹ B: "gāmi throughout.

² S^d: tiracchānāyonigāmini. So B. with "gāmi.

³ S^d: peṭṭi°. * S^o and B: anekadhātunānādhātulokaṇ.

⁴ K: lokaṇ. * Cf. S. II. 154.

⁵ B: payirupāsanti always. * S^d: payirupāsanti.

satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti: yā tattha paññā pajānā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idag tathāgatassa sattānag nānādhimutti-katag yathābhūtag āṇag.

Tattha katamag tathāgatassa parasattānag parapugga-lānag indriyaparopariyattag yathābhūtag āṇag?

Idha tathāgato sattānag āsayag pajānāti, anusayag pajānāti, caritag pajānāti, adhimuttig pajānāti, appara-jakkhe mahārajakkhe¹ tikkhindriye mudindriye avākāre dvākāre saviññāpaye daviññāpaye² bhabbābhabbe³ satte pajānāti.⁴

Katamo ca⁵ sattānag āsayo?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sariraṃ ti vā aññag jīvaṃ aññag sariraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato param⁶ maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā: iti bhavaditthiśānissitā vā satā honti vibhavaditthiśānissitā vā, etc vā pana ubho anto anupagamma idappaccayatā-paticcasamuppan-nesu dhammesu anulomikā khanti⁷ patiladdhā hoti, yathābhūtag vā āṇag: ayaṃ sattānag āsayo.

Katamo ca⁸ sattānag anusayo?

Sattānusayā: kāmarāgānusayo patighānusayo mānānu-sayo ditthānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo. Yaṃ loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ ettha sattānag rāgānusayo anuseti; yaṃ loka appiyarūpaṃ asātārūpaṃ ettha sattānag patighānusayo anuseti: ilī imesu dvisu dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, tadekattho māno ca ditthi ca vicikicchā ca datthabbā: ayaṃ sattānag anusayo.

Katamañ ca⁹ sattānag caritag?

Paññābhisaykhāro apaññābhisaykhāro āneñjābhisay-khāro¹⁰ paritabbhūmakō vā mahābhumakō vā: idag sattānag caritag.

Katamag ca sattānag adhimutti?

Santi sattā hinādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā; hinādhimuttikā sattā¹¹ hinādhimuttike satte sevanti bha-

¹ S⁴: maha^o.

² K.: dūviñ^o.

³ B., K. and S. invert order of these five pairs in the analysis following.

⁴ Except this last instance S⁴ has jānāti throughout this sentence.

⁵ S⁴ omits.

⁶ So K. throughout.

⁷ S⁴: anulomiyā khantiyā.

⁸ So S⁴.

⁹ S⁴ āṇagābhisaykhāro.

¹⁰ S⁴ omits.

janti payirupā santi, paṇitādhimuttikā¹ sattā² paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti; aṭṭam pi addhānaṃ hinādhimuttikā² sattā hinādhimuttike satte sevissu bhajissu payirupāsissu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissu bhajissu payirupāsissu; anāgatam pi addhānaṃ hinādhimuttikā sattā hinādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti: ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

Katame te sattā mahārajakkhā?

Dasa³ kilesavattihūni: lobho doṣo moho māno ditṭhi vicikicchā tīṇaṃ uddhaccaṃ ahirikāṃ anottappaṃ. Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa kilesavattihūni āsevitāni bhāvitāni bahullikatāni assadagatāni: ime te sattā mahārajakkhā.

Katame te sattā apparajakkhā?

Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa kilesavattihūni anāsevitāni abhāvitāni abahullikatāni anussadagatāni: ime te sattā apparajakkhā.

Katame te sattā mudindriyā?

Pañcindriyāni: saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni anāsevitāni abhāvitāni abahullikatāni anussadagatāni: ime te sattā mudindriyā.

Katame te sattā tikkhindriyā?

Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni āsevitāni bhāvitāni bahullikatāni assadagatāni: ime te sattā tikkhindriyā.

Katame te sattā dvākārā?

Ye te sattā pāpāsaya pāpanusaya pāpacaritā pāpādhimuttikā mahārajakkhā mudindriyā: ime te sattā dvākārā.

Katame te sattā svākārā?

Ye te sattā kalyāṇāsaya kalyāṇacaritā kalyāṇādhimuttikā apparajakkhā tikkhindriyā: ime te sattā svākārā.

Katame te sattā dūviññāpayā?

Ye va te sattā dvākārā te va te sattā dūviññāpayā. Yeva te sattā svākārā te va te sattā dūviññāpayā.

Katame te sattā abhabbā?

Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā assaddhā acchandikā dūppaṇṇā abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamitvā kuselesu dhammesu sammuttay: ime te sattā abhabbā.

¹ S^d omits. ² S^d omits down to anāgatam pi.

³ S^d: Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa, etc., repeating on next line.

⁴ K: dūviññāpayā.

Katame te sattā bhābhā?

Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā saddhā chandikā paññāvanto bhābhā niyāmaṃ okkamitun kusalessu dhammesu sammattaṃ: ime te sattā bhābhā ti: yā tattha paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa parasattānaṃ para-puggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ āgaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa jhānavimokkhasammādhisamāpattinaṃ¹ saṅkilesaṃ voḍānaṃ vuṭṭhanaṃ yathābhūtaṃ āgaṃ?

Jhāyitī: cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiṃ yeva samānaṃ vipattitī pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī vipattiṃ yeva samānaṃ sampattitī pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiṃ yeva samānaṃ sampattitī pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī vipattiṃ yeva samānaṃ vipattitī pacceti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apāre pi cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaṃ samāpajjati khippaṃ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaṃ samāpajjati dandhaṃ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaṃ samāpajjati dandhaṃ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaṃ samāpajjati khippaṃ vuṭṭhāti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apāre pi cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiy samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiy samāpattikusalo; atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiy samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismiy samādhikusalo; atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiy samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiy samāpattikusalo ca; atth' ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiy samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiy samāpattikusalo. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Jhānaṃ ti: cattāri jhānāni: paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Vimokkhaṃ ti: attha vimokhā: rūpi rūpāni passati: ayaṃ paṭhamo vimokkha. Ajjhataṃ arūpasāññā bahiddhā rūpāni passati: ayaṃ duttiyo vimokkha. Subhan tveva² adhimutto hoti: ayaṃ tatiyo vimokkha. Sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā peṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā³ nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññācāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati: ayaṃ catuttho vimokkha. Sabbaso ākāsaññācāyatanāṃ samatikkamma: anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati: ayaṃ pañcamaṃ vimokkha. Sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanāṃ

¹ B. and K: "vimokkha" throughout.

² S^d: subhan ti. B: subhan teva. ³ S^d: atthagamā.

samatikkamma : natthi kiñceti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ chaṭṭho vimokkho. Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ sattamo vimokkho. Sabbaso neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayitānirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ aṭṭhamo vimokkho.

Samādhiti : tayo samādhi : savitakka-savicāro samādhi, avitakka-vicāramatto samādhi, avitakka-avicāro samādhi.

Samāpattiti : nava anupubbavīhārasamāpattiyo : paṭhamajjhānasamāpatti dutiyajjhānasamāpatti tatiyajjhānasamāpatti catutthajjhānasamāpatti ākāśamāñcāyatana-samāpatti viññāpāñcāyatana-samāpatti ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpatti neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-samāpatti saññāveda-yitānirodhasamāpatti.

Saṅkilesan ti : hānabhāgiyo dhammo.

Vodānan ti : viśesabhāgiyo dhammo.

Vutṭhānan ti : vodānam pi vutṭhānaṃ.

Tambā tambā samādhimhā vutṭhānam pi vutṭhānan ti yā tattha paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi : idaṃ tathāgatassa jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ saṅkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vutṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ āgaṃ.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ tathāgatassa pubbe nivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ āgaṃ ?

Idha tathāgato anekavihiṭaṃ pubbe nivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathākiṃ : Ekam pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tiśso pi jātiyo¹ catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo, dasam pi jātiyo, viśam pi² jātiyo tiśsam pi³ jātiyo cattālīsam pi jātiyo paññāsam pi jātiyo, jātiśetam pi jātiśabhaṣam pi jātiśatasabhaṣam pi, aneke pi saṃvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi saṃvattavivattakappe : Amutr⁴ āsiṃ evaṃ nāmo evaṃ gotto evaṃ vāno evam āhāro evaṃ sukhaḍakkhapatisayvedi evam āyupariyānto, so tayo euto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrapāsiṃ⁵ evaṃ nāmo evaṃ gotto evaṃ vāno evam āhāro evaṃ sukhaḍakkhapatisayvedi evam āyupariyānto, so tato euto idhūpapaṇno⁶ ti : iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavehiṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati⁷ yā tattha paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi : idaṃ tathāgatassa pubbenivāśānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ āgaṃ.

¹ S² cuts the formula short, down to iti.

² B and K : viśaṃpi.

³ K : tiśsaṃpi, and so on.

⁴ K : tatrapāsiṃ.

⁵ K : idhupa^o.

⁶ B : anussarati.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṃ yathābhūtaṃ āpaṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte paṇṭe cavaṃāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇṭe suvaṇṇe dubbhaṇṇe sugate duggate¹ yathākammupage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā bhāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vaciduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādaḥ micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammamasamādanā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ uppannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacisucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādaḥ sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikammamasamādanā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggayaṃ lokayaṃ uppannā ti; iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte paṇṭe cavaṃāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇṭe suvaṇṇe dubbhaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammupage satte pajānāti:² yā tattha paṇṇā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādīṭṭhi: idaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṃ³ yathābhūtaṃ āpaṇaṃ.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ tathāgatassa āsavānaṃ khayā yathābhūtaṃ āpaṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ⁴ paṇṇāvimuttiṃ dīṭṭh' eva dhamme sayayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati:⁵ yā tattha paṇṇā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādīṭṭhi: idaṃ tathāgatassa āsavānaṃ khayā⁶ yathābhūtaṃ āpaṇaṃ ti.⁷

Imāni dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato tathāgato āsabbatṭhānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanadaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Evam dasavidhena āpavattittha.

NĀNAVIBHAGGO SAMATTO SOLASAMO.⁸

¹ S^d has here . . . pe . . . down to yathākammupage below.

² B. and S^d pajānātīti.

³ S^d: cutupapātaṃ.

⁴ K: cetovimuttayaṃ.

⁵ B. and S^d: viharatīti.

⁶ K: khayayaṃ.

⁷ S^d omits ti. K. and B. end this Vibhagga here. S^d gives the concluding appanā.

⁸ K. omits solasamo. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes nīṭṭhito.

XVII.

KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIHĀṬĀGO.

(Mātikā.)

Jātimado	rattasāññamado
gotṭamado	piṇḍapāṭikamado
ārogyamado	anavaññāṭṭimado ¹
yobbanamado	iriyāpathamado
jivitamado	iddhimado
lābhamado	yasamado ²
sukkāramado	silamado
garukāramado	jhānamado
purekkhāramado	sippamado
parivāramado	ārohamado
bhogamado	paripāhamado
vaṇṇamado	sattānamado
sutamado	pāripūrimado
paṭibhāṇamado	inado ³

pamādo ;

thambho	arati
nārambho	tandī ⁴
aticchatā	vijambhikā ⁵
mahicchatā	bhattasammado
pāpicchatā	cetaso linattay ⁶
siyyay	kahanā
tintinay	lapanā
cāpalyay ⁷	nemittikatā ⁸
asabbhāgavutti	nippesikatā

¹ S^d: anavattaññimado. B: anavaññāṭṭamado (*Cf.* It., p. 72).

² S^d omits.

³ S^d omits.

⁴ S^d: cāpallay.

⁵ K. and S^d: tandi.

⁶ B: °bhittā.

⁷ S^d: olinattay. B: cetaso calinattay.

⁸ S^d: nemittikā.

lābhena lābhaṃ jigijñsanatā¹
 seyyo² 'ham asmiti māno,
 sadiṣo 'ham asmiti māno,
 hīno 'ham asmiti māno;
 seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmiti māno,
 seyyassa sadiṣo 'ham asmiti māno,
 seyyassa hīno 'ham asmiti māno;
 sadiṣassa seyyo 'ham asmiti māno,
 sadiṣassa sadiṣo 'ham asmiti māno,
 sadiṣassa hīno 'ham asmiti māno;
 hīnassa seyyo 'ham asmiti māno,
 hīnassa sadiṣo 'ham asmiti māno,
 hīnassa hīno 'ham asmiti māno,

māno³

omāno

atimāno

adhimāno

mānātimāno

asmimāno

micchāmāno;

ñātivitakko

janapadavitakko

amaravitakko⁴parānuddayatāpaṭisaṃyutto⁵ vitakko

lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṃyutto vitakko

anavaññattipaṭisaṃyutto vitakko.

EKAKAṆ.⁶

Kodho ca upanāho ca,
 makkho⁷ ca palāso ca,⁸
 issā ca macchariyaṇ ca,
 māyā ca sāttheyyaṇ ca,
 avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca
 bhavaditthi ca vibhavaditthi ca,
 sassataditthi ca ucchedaditthi ca,
 antavādītthi ca anantavādītthi ca,
 pubbantānuditthi ca aparantānuditthi ca,
 ahirikaṇ ca anottappaṇ ca,
 dovacassatā ca pāpamittatā ca,
 anājjavo⁹ ca amaddavo ca,
 akkhanti ca asoraccaṇ ca,
 asūkhalyaṇ ca appaṭisaṇthāro ca.

¹ S^d: nijigijñsanatā. B: nijigieanatā.² S^d omits.³ S^d: amarā.⁴ K: 'udayatā⁷.⁵ K. and S^d omit.⁶ S^d: makko.⁷ B: palāso.⁸ K: anājjavo.

ayoniso manasikāro kummaggusevanā cetaso
linattag.¹

Tīrag.

Cattāro āsavā
cattāro khandhā
cattāro oghā
cattāro yogā
cattāri apādanāni
cattāro tanhuppādā
cattāri agatigamanāni
cattāro vipariyesā
cattāro anariyavohārā
apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā²
cattāri duccaritāni
aparāni pi cattāri duccaritāni
cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni³
catasso dīṭṭhiyo.

Catukkag.

Pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni
pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni
pañca macchariyāni
pañca saṃgā
pañca sallā
pañca cetokhilā
pañca cetaso vinibandhā
pañca nivarapāni
pañca kammāni anantarikāni⁴
pañca dīṭṭhiyo
pañca verā
pañca vyaṣanā
pañca akkhantiyā ādinavā
pañca bhayāni
pañca dīṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

Paṣcag.

¹ S^d: olinattag.

² S^d omits this clause.

³ S^d omits these three clauses.

⁴ S^d: anantariyāni. B. and K: ānantarikāni. (See Dh. S., § 1028; Asl., p. 358.)

Cha vivādamūlāni cha chandarāgagēhasitā¹ dhammā
cha virodhavatthūni cha taṇhākāyā cha agāravā cha
parihāniyā dhammā apare pi cha parihāniyā dhammā
cha somanassupavicārā cha domanassupavicārā² cha
upekhupavicārā cha gēhasitāni somanassāni cha gēhasitāni
domanassāni cha gēhasitā upekhā cha ditthiyo.³

CHAKKAṬṬ.

Satta annesaya⁴ satta pariyutthānāni⁵ satta saṅgyojanāni⁶
satta asaddhammā satta duccaritāni satta mānā satta
ditthiyo.

SATTAKAṬṬ.

Aṭṭha kilesavatthūni aṭṭha kusitavatthūni aṭṭhasaṅ
lokadhammesu cīttassa paṭighāto aṭṭha anariyavohārā
aṭṭha micchattā aṭṭha purisadosā aṭṭha asaṇṇivādā aṭṭha
neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇivādā.⁷

AṬṬHAKAṬṬ.

Nava āghātavatthūni⁸ nava purisamalāni navavidhā
mānā nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā nava iñjitāni nava
maññitāni nava phanditāni nava papañcitāni nava say-
khatāni.

NAVAKAṬṬ.

Dasa kilesavatthūni dasa āghātavatthūni⁹ dasa akusa-
lakammapaṭhā dasa saṅgyojanāni dasa micchattā dasa-
vatthukā micchādittthi dasavatthukā anataggāhikā¹⁰ ditthi.

DASAKAṬṬ.

Aṭṭharasa taṇhāvicarītāni ajjhattikassa upādāya, aṭ-
ṭharasa taṇhāvicarītāni bāhirassa upādāya, tad-ekajjhay
abhisamuyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā chattiṅsa taṇhāvicarītāni
honti. Iti atitāni chattiṅsa taṇhāvicarītāni, anāgatāni
chattiṅsa taṇhāvicarītāni, paccuppannāni chattiṅsa taṇ-
hāvicarītāni,¹¹ tad-ekajjhay abhisamuyūhitvā abhisamkhi-
pitvā aṭṭhasatay taṇhāvicarītay hoti; yāni ca dvāsattthi-
ditthigatāni Brahmaṇāle veyyakaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

MATIKĀ.¹²

¹ K: °rāgā gēhasitā. B: omits gēhasitā dhammā.

² S^d: somanassa vicārā, cha upekhupavicārā.

³ S^d: cha gēhasitāni somanassāni cha gēhasitāni upek-
khā (sic) ca ditthiyo.

⁴ S^d: sattānnesaya.

⁵ K: pariyutthānā.

⁶ S^d omits. ⁷ K. and S^d: saṇṇi.

⁸ S^d: āghātā.

⁹ S^d: anataggāhikā. B: antaggah.

¹⁰ S^d omits this clause.

¹¹ K: omits.

Tattha katamo jātimado?

Jātiṃ paṭicca mado majjanā majjitattay māno mañ-
ñanā¹ maññitattay uppāti uppamo² dhajo sampaggāho
ketukamyatā cittaassa : ayaṃ vuccati jātimado.

Tattha katamo gottamado?

Gottay paṭicca ārogyay³ paṭicca yobbanay paṭicca
jivitaṃ paṭicca lābhay paṭicca sakkāray paṭicca garu-
kāray paṭicca purekkhāray paṭicca parivāray paṭicca
bhogay paṭicca vappay paṭicca sutay paṭicca paṭibhāṇay
paṭicca rattaññutay paṭicca pindapātikattay paṭicca
anavaññattay⁴ paṭicca iriyāpathay paṭicca iddhiy paṭicca
yasay paṭicca silay paṭicca jhāṇay paṭicca sippay
paṭicca āroḥay paṭicca pariāḥay paṭicca saṇṭhāṇay
paṭicca pāripūriy paṭicca mado majjanā majjitattay
māno maññanā maññitattay uppāti uppamo dhajo sam-
paggāho ketukamyatā⁵ cittaassa : ayaṃ vuccati pāripūrimado.

Tattha katamo mado?

Yo mado majjanā majjitattay māno maññanā⁶ maññi-
tattay uppāti uppamo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā
cittaassa : ayaṃ vuccati mado.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā
pañcaṣu vā kāmāgūṇesu cittaassa voṣṣaggo voṣṣaggānup-
padāṇay kusalāṇay vā dhammāṇay bhāvanāya asaṅkacca-
kiriyaṭā asātaṅkacchakiriyaṭā anīṭṭhītakiriyaṭā⁷ olinavuttitā⁸
nikkhattachandatā nikkhattadhuratā⁹ anāsevanā abhāvanā
abāhulikammay anadhīttbhāṇay ananuyogo pamādo : yo
evārūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattay : ayaṃ vuccati
pamādo.

Tattha katamo thambho?

Yo thambho thambhanā thambhitattay kakkhaliyay
phāruḷiyay ujucittatā amudatā : ayaṃ vuccati thambho.

Tattha katamo sārambho?

Yo sārambho paṭisārambho sārambhanā paṭisāram-
bhanā paṭisārambhitattay : ayaṃ vuccati sārambho.

Tattha katamā aticchata?

Itaritaraseivara pindapātāsenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmāgūṇehi asantutṭhaṣṣa bhiy-

¹ Cf. Dh. S., § 1116. S¹ : maññitā nearly always.

² K. and B. have uppāmo throughout.

³ K. has . . . po . . . inserted here. So B, and repeated
at each phrase.

⁴ B : anavaññāṭay.

⁵ S¹ : °kammata.

⁶ So S¹. ⁷ K and B : anāṭṭhita°.

⁸ B : olinā°.

⁹ B : °dhuratā.

yokamyatā : ya evarupā icchā icchāgatay aticchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati aticchatā.

Tattha katamā mahicchatā ?

Itaritaracīvarapīṇḍapātagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi pañcāhi vā kāmāgūcehi asantutthassea bhīyyokamyatā : ya evarupā icchā icchāgatay mahicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati mahicchatā.

Tattha katamā pāpicchatā ?

Idh' ekacco assaddhō samāno : saddhō ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchatī, dussīlyo samāno : sīlavā ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchatī, appassuto samāno : bahussuto ti maṃ jano jānātūti, saṃgāyikārāmo samāno : pavivitto ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchatī, kusīto samāno : āraddhaviriyo ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchatī, mutthassati samāno : upaṭṭhassatīti maṃ jano jānātūti icchatī, asamāhiḥo samāno : samāhito ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchatī, duppañño samāno : paññāvā¹ ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchatī, akhīṇāsavo samāno : khīṇāsavo ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchatī : ya evarupā icchā icchāgatay pāpicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati pāpicchatā.

Tattha katamay singgaṃ ?

Yaṃ singgaṃ singgaratā caturatā² cāturiyaṃ parikkhattatā parikkhattiyaṃ :³ idaṃ vuccati singgaṃ.

Tattha katamay tintiṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ tintiṇaṃ tintiṇāyana⁴ tintiṇāyitattaṃ loluppaṃ loluppāyanaṃ loluppāyitattaṃ puñcikatā sādukamyatā :⁵ idaṃ vuccati tintiṇaṃ.

Tattha katamay cāpalyaṃ ?⁶

Cīvaramaṇḍanā pattamaṇḍanā senāsattamaṇḍanā, imāssa vā pūṭikāyassa⁷ bāhirānaṃ vā parikkhāraṇaṃ⁸ maṃḍana vibhūsanā kelanā⁹ parikelānā¹⁰ giddhikatā giddhikattaṃ,¹¹ cāpalatā cāpalyaṃ : idaṃ vuccati cāpalyaṃ.

Tattha katamā asabbhāgavuttiṃ ?¹²

Mātari vā pitari vā jeṭṭhe vā bhātari ācariyesu¹³ vā uppajjhāye¹⁴ vā Buddhhe vā sāvakesu vā aññataraṇāññatāresu vā¹⁵ garuṭṭhāniyesu vippatikulagahitā¹⁶ vipaccanikasatātā,¹⁷

¹ K : paññāvā.

² B : caturatā.

³ K : parikkhattiyaṃ. B : parikkhattiyaṃ.

⁴ S^d : tiṇāsanā.

⁵ B and K : sādhu^o.

⁶ S^d : cāpallaṃ.

⁷ B : pūṭi^o.

⁸ S^d : °khāray.

⁹ S^d : kelāsanā. B : kelanā.

¹⁰ S^d : parikelāsanā.

¹¹ S^d : giddhikatā giddhikattaṃ.

¹² S^d : °vuttitā.

¹³ S^d : ācariye.

¹⁴ K : uppajjhāyesu.

¹⁵ K : omitta.

¹⁶ K : vippatikulā^o.

¹⁷ S^d : kāsālatā. B : °nika^o.

anādarīyaṃ anādaratā¹ agāravatā appatissavatā :² ayaṃ vuccati asabhāgavutti.³

Tattha katamā aratī ?

Pantesa vā senāsanesa aññataraññataresu vā adhikusa-
lesu dhammesu vā⁴ aratī aratikā anabbhiratī anabbhiramaṃ
akkantthitā paritassitā⁵ ayaṃ vuccati aratī.

Tattha katamā tandī ?⁶

Yā tandī tandīyaṇā tandīmanakatā, ālasyaṃ⁷ ālasyaṇā⁸
ālasayitattā : ayaṃ vuccati tandī.

Tattha katamā vijambhikā ?⁹

Yā kāyassa jambhaṇā vijambhaṇā ānamanā¹⁰ vinamanā
saṇamanā paṇamanā¹¹ vyādhiyakā : ayaṃ vuccati vijam-
bhikā.

Tattha katamo bhattasammado ?

Yā bhuttāvissa bhattamocchā bhattakīlamatho bhatta-
parīlāho¹² kāyadutthullā : ayaṃ vuccati bhattasammado.

Tattha katamaṃ cetaso linattā ?¹³

Yā cīttassa akalyatā¹⁴ akammaññatā oliyana salliyana
lināy liyana līyitattā thīnāy thīyana thīyitattā¹⁵ cīttassa :
idaṃ vuccati cetaso linattā.

Tattha katamā kuhanā ?

Lābhasakkārasīlokaśānnissītaṃ pāpicchassa icchāpa-
kaṭassa paccayapatisovanasaykhātēna vā sūmantajappīlēna
vā iriyāpāṭhaṃ vā ātthapaṇā¹⁶ tthapaṇā saṭṭhapaṇā
bhākuṭikā¹⁷ bhakutīyaṃ kuhanā kuhāyaṇā kuhitattā :
ayaṃ vuccati kuhanā.

Tattha katamā lapaṇā ?

Lābhasakkārasīlokaśānnissītaṃ pāpicchassa icchāpa-
kaṭassa yā pāresā ālapaṇā lapaṇā¹⁸ sallapaṇā ullapaṇā
samullapaṇā unnapaṇā¹⁹ samunnapaṇā akkācāṇā²⁰ samuk-
kācāṇā anuppiyabhāṇitā²¹ pātukamyatā²² muggasuppatā
paribbhattatā :²³ ayaṃ vuccati lapaṇā.

Tattha katamā nemittikā ?

Lābhasakkārasīlokaśānnissītaṃ pāpicchassa icchāpa-

¹ B : anādarīyatā.

² B : appatī°.

³ S⁴ S⁴.

⁴ K. and B. omī vā.

⁵ S⁴ : paritassitā.

⁶ K and S⁴ : tandī.

⁷ S⁴ : ālass°.

⁸ B : ālasayāyaṇā.

⁹ B : vijambhītā.

¹⁰ S⁴ : anāmana.

¹¹ S⁴ : paṇāmana.

¹² S⁴ : olāho.

¹³ S⁴ : olīnattā.

B : calīnattā.

¹⁴ S⁴ : akallatā.

¹⁵ B : lī°, and thī°.

¹⁶ B : ātthapaṇā.

¹⁷ B : bhākuṭitā.

¹⁸ S⁴ : omīta.

¹⁹ S⁴ : ullapaṇā samullapaṇā.

²⁰ K : °kāpaṇā.

²¹ S⁴ : °bhāsitā.

²² S⁴ : cātu°.

B : cātu°.

²³ K. and B : muggasupatā paribbattatā. Cf. Mā. 370.

katassa yaṃ paresaṃ nimittayā nimittakammaṃ obhāso
obhāsakammaṃ sāmantaṃjappā parikathā: ayaṃ vuccati
nimittikatā.

Tattha katamā nippesikatā?

Lābhasaṅkārasiḷokasaṃmissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpaka-
tassa yā paresaṃ ākkosaṇā vambhaṇā garahaṇā ukkhe-
paṇā samukkhepaṇā khipaṇā saṅkhipaṇā pāpaṇā sampā-
paṇā: avaggaḥāriyā paraṇiṭṭhimagaikata: ayaṃ vuccati
nippesikatā.

Tattha katamā lābhena lābhayā jigijjhaṇatā?

Lābhasaṅkārasiḷokasaṃmissito pāpiccho icchāpakato ito
laddhaṃ āmisayā amutra haratī amutra vā laddhaṃ
āmisayā idha āharatī: yā evarūpā āmisena āmisassa etthi
gavetthi pariyetthi esaṇā gavesaṇā pariyosaṇā: ayaṃ vuc-
cati lābhena lābhayā jigijjhaṇatā.²

Tattha katamo seyyo 'ham asmiti māno?

Idh' ekacco¹ jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtīyena vā
vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammā-
yatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāṇena vā sutenā vā
paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā mānaṃ japp-
peti: yo evarūpo māno maññaṇā maññitattayā uppati
uppiṇāmo⁴ dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyaṭā cittaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati seyyo 'ham asmiti māno.

Tattha katamo sadiso 'ham asmiti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtīyena vā
vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammā-
yatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāṇena vā sutenā vā
paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā mānaṃ
jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññaṇā maññitattayā uppati
uppiṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyaṭā cittaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati sadiso 'ham asmiti māno.

Tattha katamo hiṇo 'ham asmiti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtīyena vā vaṇ-
ṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyata-
tanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāṇena vā sutenā vā
paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā omānaṃ
jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omāṇā omāṇitattayā
gilāṇā ohilāṇā ohilīṭattayā attāṇā³ attavaṇṇā attapari-
bhavo: ayaṃ vuccati hiṇo 'ham asmiti māno.

¹ B. and K: avaggaḥārikā.

² B: nijijjhaṇatā.

³ S⁴: ekacco ti vā.

⁴ So S⁴, K., B. Cf. Dh. S., § 1116.

⁵ S⁴: yo evarūpo omāno maggaṇā maññitattayā gilāṇā
gilīṭattayā attapāṇatā. B: hīl°.

Tattha katamo seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi seyyaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cīttassa: ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi sadisaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cīttassa: ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi hīnaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya omānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṇ hiṇanā ohiṇanā ohiṇitattaṇ attaññā¹ attavaññā² attapari-bhavo³ ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco sadiso hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe⁴ . . . aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi seyyaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cīttassa: ayaṇ vuccati sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno . . . pe⁵ . . .

Tattha katamo bhīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco bhīno hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi sadisaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uppati uppāmo

¹ S⁴: attaññaṇ.

² K: attā^o.

³ S⁴: attapari-bhavo.

⁴ S⁴ gives full text.

⁵ K. proceeds without . . . pe . . . to the next question.

S⁴ and B. give the full alternation of Tattha katamo sadi-sassa sadiso . . . sadisassa hīno . . . bhīnassa seyyo, &c.

dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayay vuccati hinassa sadiso 'ham asmiti māno.

Tattha katamo hinassa hīno 'ham asmiti māno?

Idh' ekacco hīno hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi hīnag attānag dahati, so tag nissāya mānag jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattag omāno omaññanā omaññitattag hīlanā ohīlanā ohīlitattag attuññā attavaññā¹ attaparibhavo: ayay vuccati hinassa hīno 'ham asmiti māno.

Tattha katamo māno?

Yo māno maññanā maññitattag uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayay vuccati māno.

Tattha katamo atimāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi² attānag atimaññati: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattag uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayay vuccati atimāno.

Tattha katamo mānātimāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā pubbakāle³ parehi sadisag attānag dahati aparakāle⁴ attānag seyyag dahati parehi hīnag na dahati: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattag uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayay vuccati mānātimāno.

Tattha katamo omāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatānena vā sippāyatānena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāgena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā omānag jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattag hīlanā ohīlanā ohīlitattag attuññā⁵ attavaññā⁶ attaparibhavo, ayay vuccati omāno.

Tattha katamo adhimāno?

Appatto pattasaññitā,⁷ akate kataṣaṇñitā,⁸ anadhigato adhigataṣaṇñitā, asacchikato sacchikatasaññitā: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattag uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayay vuccati adhimāno.

¹ S⁴: attavajñā attavajñā. K: attā².

² K: pare. K. and S⁴ omit attānag.

³ K and B: pubbakālay.

⁴ K and B: aparakālay.

⁵ So S⁴.

⁶ K: attā².

⁷ S⁴: patti².

⁸ S⁴ omits these two words.

Tattha katamo asmiṃsāno?

Rūpe asmiṃsāno,¹ asmiṃsāno chando, asmiṃsāno anusayo; vedanāya saññāya saṅkhāreṣu viññāpe asmiṃsāno, asmiṃsāno chando, asmiṃsāno anusayo: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattag uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaṃsa: ayaṃ vuccati asmiṃsāno.

Tattha katamo micchāmaṇo?

Idh' ekacco pāpakena vā kammāyatanena pāpakena vā sippāyatanena pāpakena vā vijjattihānena pāpakena vā autena pāpakena vā paṭibhāgena pāpakena vā sileṇa pāpakena vā vatena pāpakena vā silabbatena pāpikāya vā diṭṭhiyā aññataraññatarena vatthunā mānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattag uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaṃsa: ayaṃ vuccati micchāmaṇo.

Tattha katamo ātīvitakko?

Ātāke ārabbhā gehasito takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati ātīvitakko.

Tattha katamo janapadavitakko?

Janapadag ārabbhā gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati janapadavitakko.

Tattha katamo amaravitakko?²

Dukkarakārikāpaṭisaṃyutto³ vā diṭṭhigatapaṭisaṃyutto vā⁴ gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati amaravitakko.

Tattha katamo parānuddayatāpaṭisaṃyutto⁵ vitakko?

Idh' ekacco⁶ gihisaṃsattho viharati hasanandi sahasokī sukhitesu sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito uppannesu kicca-karāṇiyesu attanā vā⁷ yogaṃ āpajjati: yo tattha gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati parānuddayatāpaṭisaṃyutto vitakko.

Tattha katamo lābhasakkāraṇilokapaṭisaṃyutto vitakko?

Lābhasakkāraṇilokag ārabbhā gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati lābhasakkāraṇilokapaṭisaṃyutto vitakko.

Tattha katamo anavaññattipaṭisaṃyutto vitakko?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattihānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāgena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā: mā maṃ

¹ S⁴ omits these three words. B: rūpaṃ . . . vedanā, etc.

² S⁴: amarā°.

³ B: dukkarakaritā°.

⁴ S⁴: diṭṭhi vā paṭisaṃyutto vā.

⁵ K: parānuddayatā°.

⁶ S⁴ omits the entire answer.

⁷ B: vā.

pare avajāninsūti: yo tattha gehasito takko vitakko . . .
pe . . . micchasaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati anavaññattipatisaṅ-
yutto vitakko.

Ekakaṇṭhaṃ.

Tattha katamo kodho?

Yo kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doso dussanā dussi-
tattaṃ¹ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṃ² virodho
paṭivirodho caṇḍikkatṭaṃ asuro po anattamanatā cittaṃsa:
ayaṃ vuccati kodho.

Tattha katamo upanāho?

Pubbakāle kodho, aparakāle³ upanāho: yo evarūpo
upanāho upanahanā upanahitattaṃ⁴ atthapanā⁵ jhapanā
saṅghapanā anusapeandanā anuppabandhanā⁶ dalhi-
kammay kodhassa: ayaṃ vuccati upanāho.

Tattha katamo makkho?

Yo makkho makkhiyanā⁷ makkhiyitattaṃ⁸ niṭṭhuriyaṃ
niṭṭhuriyakammay: ayaṃ vuccati makkho.

Tattha katamo palāso?

Yo palāso palāsayanā palāsayitattaṃ⁹ palāsāhāro vivā-
dattānaṃ yuguggāho appatiniṣṣaggo: ayaṃ vuccati palāso.

Tattha katamā issā?

Yā paralābhamakkārāgarukāraṇānanavandanapūjanāsu
issā issayanaṃ issāyitattaṃ¹⁰ ussāyā ussāyanā ussāyitattaṃ¹¹
ayaṃ vuccati issā.

Tattha katamā macchariyaṃ?

Pañca macchariyāni: āvāsamacchariyaṃ kulamacchari-
yaṃ jābhamacchariyaṃ vaṇṇamacchariyaṃ dhammamac-
chariyaṃ: yaṃ evarūpaṃ maccheray maccharāyanā mac-
charāyitattaṃ¹² veviechay kadariyaṃ kutukāñcekatā¹³ agga-
hitattaṃ cittaṃsa: iday vuccati macchariyaṃ.

Tattha katamā māyā?

Idh' ekacco kāyena duccaritaṃ caritvā vācāya duccaritaṃ
caritvā manasā duccaritaṃ caritvā tassa patiechādanabhetu
pāpikay icchay paṇḍahati: mā maṃ jañña ti icchati,—

¹ K: dus^o.

² B. and S^d of these three give only vyāpajjanā.

³ K: pubbakālag . . . aparakālag.

⁴ S^d: upanayihanā upanayihitattaṃ. B: upanayhanā.
K. drops the y in the Corrigenda.

⁵ B: atthapanā. ⁶ S^d: anubandhanā. ⁷ B: makkhayana.

⁸ S^d omits. B. has pal^o. ⁹ B: ussā^o.

¹⁰ K: kapa^o. Cf. Dh. S., transl., p. 800, n. 2.

mā maṃ jaññā ti saṅkappeti,¹—mā maṃ jaññā ti vācay² bhāsati,—mā maṃ jaññā ti kāyena parakkamati: yā evarūpā māyā māyavītā accasārā³ vajejanā nikati viki-rasā⁴ pariharanā⁵ guhanā pariguhanaṃ chādanā paricchā-danaṃ anuttānikammaṃ anāvikatammaṃ vucchādanā pāpa-kiriya: ayaṃ vuccati māyā.

Tattha katamaṃ sāttheyyaṃ?⁶

Idh' ekacce satho⁷ hoti parisatho: yaṃ tattha sathay sathatā sāttheyyaṃ kakkaratā kakkariyaṃ⁸ parikkhattatā⁹ pārikkhattiyaṃ:¹⁰ idaṃ vuccati sāttheyyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā?¹¹

Yaṃ aññāyaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlay: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ bhavataṇhā?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando bhavarāgo bhavanandi bhavataṇhā bhavasineho¹² bhavaparijāho bhavamucchā bhavajjhosānaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati bhavataṇhā.

Tattha katamaṃ bhavaditthi?

Bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-gataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati bhava-ditthi.

Tattha katamaṃ vibhavaditthi?

Na bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-gataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho:¹³ ayaṃ vuccati vibhavaditthi.

Tattha katamaṃ sassataditthi?

Sassato attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-gataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati sassata-ditthi.

Tattha katamaṃ ucchedaditthi?

Ucchijjissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-gataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati ucchedaditthi.

Tattha katamaṃ antavā ditthi?

Antavā attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-gataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati antavā ditthi.

¹ K: saṅkappati.

² S^a: vācam.

³ B and K: accasārā. Cf. M. I, 304; § I, 239: v, 218, u. 8.

⁴ S^d: vikarasa. B: vikkirana. ⁵ S^d: pariharina.

⁶ K: satho; below, satho. Cf. M. I., 529.

⁷ B: satho. ⁸ K: kakkhalatā kakkhalīyaṃ.

⁹ S^d: parikkhattā. K: parikkhattatā.

¹⁰ S^d: parikkhattiyaṃ. K: pārikkhattiyaṃ.

¹¹ Cf. above p. 85, and Dh. S., §§ 1311 foll.

¹² So both K. and S^d. B: °sneho. ¹³ K: °yesaggāho.

Tattha katamā anantavā dīṭṭhi?

Anantavā attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā dīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigatay . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati anantavā dīṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā pubbantānudiṭṭhi?

Pubbantay ārabbhā yā uppajjati dīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigatay . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati pubbantānudiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā aparantānudiṭṭhi?

Aparantay ārabbhā yā uppajjati dīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigatay . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati aparantānudiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā ahirikaṃ?

Yay na hiriyaṃ hiriyaṭṭabbena,¹ na hiriyaṃ pāpakāṇaṃ akusalāṇaṃ dhammāṇaṃ samāpattiya: idaṃ vuccati ahirikaṃ.

Tattha katamā anottappaṃ?

Yay na ottappaṃ ottappitaṭṭabbena,² na ottappaṃ pāpakāṇaṃ akusalāṇaṃ dhammāṇaṃ samāpattiya: idaṃ vuccati anottappaṃ.

Tattha katamā dovaccasatā?

Sahadhammike³ vuccamāṇa dovaccassāyaṃ⁴ dovaccassiyaṃ dovaccasatā vippatikūlagāhita vipaccanikasatā,⁵ anādarīyaṃ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭṭissavatā⁶: ayaṃ vuccati dovaccasatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino dappasīnā yā tesāṃ sevāṇā nisevāṇā saṃsevanā bhajāṇā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti sampavayuktā:⁷ ayaṃ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamo anajjavo?

Yo anajjavo anajjavatā jimhatā⁸ vaykatā kuṭilatā: ayaṃ vuccati anajjavo.

Tattha katamo amaddavo?

Yā amudutā amaddavatā kakkhalaṇā¹⁰ kathinaṇā,¹¹ phārusiyaṃ ujucittatā amuducittatā:¹² ayaṃ vuccati amaddavo.

¹ S⁴: hiriyaṭṭabbo, or, the following negative particle has been omitted. Cf. p. 370. B: hiriyaṭṭabbena.

² S⁴: ottappitaṭṭabbo, or, as in preceding note.

³ B: °dhammikenā.

⁴ S⁴ omits. B. puts dovaccassatā first, and adds a fourth: dovaccassitā, but not on p. 371.

⁵ S⁴: vipatīkula° vipaccanikasatā. B: vipatīkula° vipaccanika°.

⁷ S⁴: °katay.

⁸ K: anāj°.

⁹ K: jimhita.

¹⁰ S⁴: kakkhaliyaṃ. B: kakkhaliyaṃ phārusiyaṃ kakkhalaṇā katinatā.

¹¹ S⁴ omits.

¹² S⁴ and B: amudutā.

Tattha katamā akkhanti?

Yā akkhanti akkhamanatā anadhivāsana¹ caṇḍikkay asuro po anattamanatā citta²ssa : ayaṃ vuccati akkhanti.

Tattha katamay asoraceṇa?

Kāyiko vitikkamo³ vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo : idaṃ vuccati asoraceṇa. Sabbam⁴ pi dussīlaya asoraceṇa.

Tattha katamay asākhalya?

Yā sā vācā andakā kakkasā⁵ parakaṭṭukā parābhisajjani kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṃvattanikā tathārūpiṃ vācay bhāsita⁶ hoti : yā tattha asaphavācatā asakhalavācatā pharusa⁷vācatā : idaṃ vuccati asākhalya.

Tattha katamo appaṭṭisanthāro?

Dve paṭṭisanthārā : āmisapaṭṭisanthāro ca dhammapaṭṭisanthāro ca. Idh⁸ ekacco appaṭṭisanthārako hoti āmisapaṭṭisanthārena vā dhammapaṭṭisanthārena vā : ayaṃ vuccati appaṭṭisanthāro.

Tattha katamā indriyesu aguttadvārata?

Idh⁹ ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā nimittaggāhi¹⁰ hoti anuvyañjanaggāhi, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asayvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassa¹¹ pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāsavēyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipojjati na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhundriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā,¹² ghāṇena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā, jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā, kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā, manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhi¹³ hoti anuvyañjanaggāhi, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṃ manindriyaṃ asayvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassa¹⁴ pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāsavēyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipojjati na rakkhati manindriyaṃ manindriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati : yā imeṣaṃ chaṇṇaṃ indriyānaṃ agutti agopana¹⁵ anārakkho asavaro : ayaṃ vuccati indriyesu aguttadvārata.

Tattha katamā bhojane amattaññutā?

Idh¹⁶ ekacco appaṭṭisaṅkhā ayoṇiso āhāraṃ āhāreti dāvāya madāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya : yā tattha asantutthitā¹⁷ amattaññutā appaṭṭisaṅkhā bhojane : ayaṃ vuccati bhojane amattaññutā.

Tattha katamay mutthasaceṇa?

Yā asati¹⁸ ananussati appaṭṭissati¹⁹ asati²⁰ asaraṇatā adhāraṇatā pilāpanatā sammussanata²¹ : idaṃ vuccati mutthasaceṇa.

¹ B : vitik². ² B : sabbay. ³ S⁴ : kakkhasā.

⁴ Only B. inserts 'pe's.' ⁵ K : asantutthitā.

⁶ K : assati. ⁷ S⁸ and B. omit.

⁸ S⁹ : apilāpanatā pammosanata. K : samusanatā.

Tattha katamāṃ asampajaññaṃ ?

Yaṃ aññaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho akusalamūlaṃ : idaṃ vuccati asampajaññaṃ.

Tattha katamā silavipattiṃ ?

Kaṃiko vitikkamo vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo : ayaṃ vuccati silavipattiṃ. Sabbam pi dussalyaṃ silavipattiṃ.

Tattha katamā diṭṭhivipattiṃ ?

Naṭṭhi dinnāṃ, naṭṭhi yitthaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavendentīti : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṃ vuccati diṭṭhivipattiṃ. Sabbā pi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipattiṃ.

Tattha katamāṃ ajjhataṃ saṃyojanaṃ ?

Pañcorumbhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ajjhataṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni bahiddhā saṃyojanaṃ.

Dukaṇṇa.

Tattha katamāni tīpi akusalamūlāni ?

Lobho doso moho.

Tattha katamo lobho ?²

Yo rāgo sārāgo anūmayo anurodho nandi nandirāgo³ cittaṣaṇṇa sārāgo icchā mucchā ajjhosaṇṇa gedho pati-gedho⁴ saṃgo paṃko eja māyā janikā sañjanāni⁵ sabbini⁶ jālini saritā⁷ visattikā suttāṃ viṣatā āyuhani⁸ duttiyā papidhi bhavaṇṇeti vanāṃ vanatho⁹ saṇṭhavo sineho¹⁰ apekha paṭibandha āsā āsiṣaṇṇa āsiṣaitattāṃ rūpāsa saddhāsa¹¹ gandhāsa rasāsa phoṭṭhabhāsa lābhāsa dhanāsa puttāsa jīvītāsa jappā pajappā abhiṃjappā jappā¹² jappāni joppitattāṃ loluppaṃ¹³ loluppāyanaṃ loluppāyitattāṃ pañ-cikatā¹⁴ sādukamyatā¹⁵ adhammarāgo visamalobho nikkanti

¹ S^d gives full text. Cf. Dh. S., § 1362, and above, p. 328.

² Dh. S., § 1059.

³ S^d : nandi nandirāgo.

⁴ S^d : patigedho. B : pari^o. ⁵ S^d : sañjani.

⁶ S^d : sabbini.

⁷ S^d : saritā.

⁸ S^d : āyuhhani. B : viṣadā āyuhani. ⁹ S^d : vanato.

¹⁰ So K. and S^d. B : anaho. ¹¹ S^d : saddhāsa.

¹² S^d and B. omit.

¹³ S^d inserts: loluppāna.

¹⁴ B : pucchāñjikatā.

¹⁵ B, K. and Asl., p. 365, sādūkamayatā. S^d reads sādū^o. Possibly one should read sādū^o in the Atthasālini, as more congruous with the context: manāpe viṣayo kāmattīti.

nikāmanā patthanā pihanā sampatthanā kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā rūpatāṇhā arūpatāṇhā nirodhatāṇhā rūpatāṇhā¹ saddatāṇhā² gandhatāṇhā rasatāṇhā phoṭṭhabbatāṇhā dhammatāṇhā ogho yogo gantho upādānaṃ āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ chādanaṃ³ bandhanaṃ upakileso anusayo pariyutthānaṃ latā veviechaṃ dukkhamūlaṃ dukkhanidānaṃ dukkhappabhavo⁴ Mārapāso Mārabhisāṃ Māravisaṃ taphānadi taphājālaṃ taphāgaddulaṃ taphāsamuddo abhiññhā lobho akusalāmūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati lobho.

Tattha kaṭamo doṣo ?

Anatthaṃ⁵ me acaritī āghāto jāyati : anatthaṃ me carasitī āghāto jāyati : anatthaṃ me carissatīti āghāto jāyati ; piyassa me manāpessa anatthaṃ acari, anatthaṃ carati, anatthaṃ carissatīti āghāto jāyati ; appiyaṃ me amanāpessa atthaṃ acari, atthaṃ carati, atthaṃ carissatīti āghāto jāyati ; atthāne vā pana āghāto jāyati : yo evarūpo cittaṃsā āghāto paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopopakopo sampakopo doṣo padoso sampadoso cittaṃsā vyāpattiṃ manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhātattāṃ doṣo dūssanā dūssitattāṃ⁷ vyāpattiṃ vyāpajjanaṃ vyāpajjitattāṃ⁸ virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikāṃ asuropo anattamanatā cittaṃsā : ayaṃ vuccati doṣo.

Tattha kaṭamo moho ?

Dukkhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya annāṇaṃ ; pubbante aññāṇaṃ aparante aññāṇaṃ pubban-tāparante aññāṇaṃ idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu aññāṇaṃ, yaṃ evarūpaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe⁹ . . . avijjālaggi moho akusalāmūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati moho.

Imāni tūpi akusalāmūlāni.

Tattha kaṭame tayo akusavātakā ?

Kāmaavitakko vyāpādavitaṅko vihiṃsāvitaṅko.

Tattha kaṭamo kamavitakko ? Kāmapaṭisaṃyutto taṅko vitakko . . . pe¹⁰ . . . micchāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati kamavitakko.

¹ S^d has tatthānā, and omits next two terms.

² S^d and Dh. S. omit. But the second rūpa is not synonymous with the first.

³ S^d : saddahatanhā. ⁴ B : chadanāṃ. ⁵ S^d ° pabhāvo.

⁶ S^d : anattam. ⁷ K : dūssanā dūssit°. ⁸ S^d and B. omit.

⁹ S^d gives full text. See above p. 85.

¹⁰ S^d gives full text. See above p. 86.

Tattha katamo vyāpādavitaṅko?

Vyāpādapatisaṅgyutto taṅko vitaṅko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādavitaṅko.

Tattha katamo vihiṃsāvitaṅko?

Vihīṃsāpatisaṅgyutto taṅko vitaṅko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsāvitaṅko.

Imo tayo akusalavitaṅkā.

Tattha katamā tisso akusalasaññā?

Kāmasaññā vyāpādasaññā vihiṃsāsaññā.

Tattha katamā kāmasaññā?

Kāmapatisaṅgyutto saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattay : ayaṃ vuccati kāmasaññā.

Tattha katamā vyāpādasaññā?

Vyāpādapatisaṅgyuttā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattay : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādasaññā.

Tattha katamā vihiṃsāsaññā?

Vihīṃsāpatisaṅgyuttā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattay : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsāsaññā.

Imā tisso akusalasaññā.

Tattha katamā tisso akusaladhātuyo?

Kāmadhātu vyāpādadhātu vihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātu?

Kāmavitaṅko kāmadhātu . . . Vyāpādavitaṅko vyāpādadhātu . . . Vihiṃsāvitaṅko vihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamo kāmavitaṅko?

Kāmapatisaṅgyutto taṅko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati kāmavitaṅko.

Tattha katamo vyāpādavitaṅko? Vyāpādapatisaṅgyutto taṅko vitaṅko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādavitaṅko.

Tattha katamo vihiṃsāvitaṅko?

Vihīṃsāpatisaṅgyutto taṅko vitaṅko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsāvitaṅko.

Imā tisso akusaladhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni tīṇi duccaritaṇi?

Kāyaduccaritaṃ vaciduccaritaṃ manoduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ?

Pāpātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmeso micchācāro : idaṃ vuccati kāyaduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ vaciduccaritaṃ?

Musāvādo piṇḍaṃ vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo : idaṃ vuccati vaciduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ manoduccaritaṃ?

Abhiññhā vyāpādo micchādittthi : idaṃ vuccati manoduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ ?

Akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ. Akusalaṃ vacikammaṃ vadicuccaritaṃ. . . . Akusalaṃ manokammaṃ manoduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ ?

Akusalā kāyasāññetanā akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ. . . . Akusalā vacisāññetanā akusalaṃ vacikammaṃ. . . . Akusalā manosāññetanā akusalaṃ manokammaṃ.

Imāni tīpi duccaritāni.

Tattha katame tayo āsavā ?

Kāmasavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmasavo ?

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando¹ kāmarāgo kāmanandī kāmatañhā kāmasinhe kāmapariñāho kāmamucchehā kāmajjhosaṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kāmasavo.

Tattha katamo bhavāsavo ?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando . . . pe² . . . bhavajjhosaṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bhavāsavo.

Tattha katamo avijjāsavo ?

Dukkhe aññāpaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāsavo.

Ime tayo āsavā.

Tattha katamāni tīpi saṃyojanāni ?

Sakkāyadittthi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso.

Tattha katamā sakkāyadittthi ?

Idha assutavā puthujjāno ariyānaṃ adassāvi ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisaṇaṃ adassāvi sappurisaḍḍhammassa akovido sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto, rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attāni vā rūpaṃ, rūpaṃ vā attānaṃ : vedanaṃ . . . saññaṃ . . . saṅkhāre . . . viññāpaṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attāni vā viññāpaṇaṃ, viññāpaṇaṃ vā attānaṃ : yā evarūpā dīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṃ vuccati sakkāyadittthi.

Tattha katamā vicikicchā ?

Satthari kaṅkhati vicikicchati, dhamme kaṅkhati vicikicchati, saṃghe kaṅkhati vicikicchati, sikkhāya kaṅkhati vicikicchati : pubbante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, aparante kaṅkhati vicikicchati, pubbantāparante kaṅkhati vicikic-

¹ K. and B. have pe to kāmajjhosaṇaṃ. ² Dh. S., § 1120.

ohati, idappaccayatā-paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu
kaṅkhati vicikicchati : yā evarūpā kaṅkhā kaṅkhāyana
kaṅkhāyintatṭay¹ vīnati vicikicchā dveḥhakay dveḥhāpatho
saṅgayo anekasagāho āsappatā parisappanā aparīyogāha-
nā² thambhitattay cittaassa manovilekko : ayay vuccati vicik-
icchā.

Tattho katamo silabbataparāmaṣo ?

Ito bahiddhā samānabrāhmaṇāṇay sīlena suddhi vatena
suddhi silabbatena suddhiti : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigatay
. . . pe³ . . . vipariyesagāho : ayay vuccati silabbataparā-
maṣo.

Imāni tīpi saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katamā tieso taṇhā ?

Kāmatāṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā ?

Tattha katamā bhavataṇhā ?⁴

Bhavaditṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho
nandi nandirāgo⁵ cittaassa sārāgo : ayay vuccati bhava-
taṇhā.

Tattha katamā vibhavataṇhā ?

Ucchedaditṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa
sārāgo : ayay vuccati vibhavataṇhā.

Avasesā taṇhā kāmatāṇhā.

Tattha katamā kāmatāṇhā ?

Kāmadhātupaṭisaṃyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . .
cittaassa sārāgo : ayay vuccati kāmatāṇhā.

Rūpadhātu⁶ . . . arūpadhātupaṭisaṃyutto rāgo sārāgo
. . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo : ayay vuccati bhavataṇhā.

Ucchedaditṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa
sārāgo : ayay vuccati vibhavataṇhā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tattha katamā aparā pi tieso taṇhā ?

Kāmatāṇhā rūpatāṇhā⁷ arūpatāṇhā.

Tattha katamā rūpatāṇhā ?

Kāmadhātupaṭisaṃyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa
sārāgo : ayay vuccati kāmatāṇhā.

¹ K. and B. have pe to thambhitattay. ² S^c: pariyo^o.

³ Dh. S., § 1119. B: vipariyesagāho.

⁴ K., B. and S^d take the analysis in this order.

⁵ K., B. and S^d have pe for these four terms.

⁶ S^d gives the question to this and next answer. K. and B. omit question.

⁷ S^d reads rūpatāṇhā first here, but not in the analysis.

Tattha katamā rūpatañhā?

Rūpadhātupatisaṃyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati rūpatañhā.

Tattha katamā arūpatañhā?

Arūpadhātupatisaṃyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati arūpatañhā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tatthā katamā aparā pi tisso taṇhā?

Rūpatañhā arūpatañhā nirodhataṇhā.

Tattha katamā rūpatañhā?

Rūpadhātupatisaṃyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati rūpatañhā.

Tattha katamā arūpatañhā?

Arūpadhātupatisaṃyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati arūpatañhā.

Tattha katamā nirodhataṇhā?

Ucchedadiṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati nirodhataṇhā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tattha katamā tisso esaṇā?

Kāmesaṇā bhavesaṇā brahmacariyesaṇā.

Tattha katamā kāmesaṇā?

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando . . . pe¹ . . . kāmajjhosāṇaṃ :
ayaṃ vuccati kāmesaṇā.

Tattha katamā bhavesaṇā?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando . . . pe . . . bhavajjhosāṇaṃ :
ayaṃ vuccati bhavesaṇā.

Tattha katamā brahmacariyesaṇā?

Sassaṭṭo loko ti vā asassaṭṭo loko ti vā . . . pe² . . . neva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato parami maraṇā ti vā yā evaṇūpā
diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṃ
vuccati brahmacariyesaṇā.

Tattha katamā kāmesaṇā?

Kāmarāgo tad-ekattṭhaṃ akusalāṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkam-
maṃ manokammaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kāmesaṇā.

Bhavarāgo³ tad-ekattṭhaṃ akusalāṃ kāyakammaṃ vacī-
kammaṃ manokammaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bhavesaṇā.

¹ S^d gives full text. See under tayo āsavā, p. 364.

² So K., B. and S^d. See Dh. S., § 1099.

³ S^d does not suppress the question to this and following
statement. B. suppresses next question only.

Antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi tad-ekattṭhaṇ akusalāṇ kāmakkammap
vaḍḍakkammap manokammapp : ayaṇ vuccati brahmacariya-
sānā.

Imā tisso esanā.

Tattha katamā tisso vidhā?

Seyyo 'ham asmiti vidhā. Sadiso 'ham asmiti vidhā.
Hino 'ham asmiti vidhā.

Imā tisso vidhā.

Tattha katamāni tīpi bhayāni?

Jātibhayapp jarābhayapp maraṇabhayapp.

Tattha katamapp jātibhayapp?

Jātiy paṭicca bhayapp bhayānakapp chambhītattapp loma-
haṇṇo cetaso utrāso : idaṇ vuccati jātibhayapp.

Tattha katamapp jarābhayapp?

Jarapp paṭicca bhayapp bhayānakapp chambhītattapp loma-
haṇṇo cetaso utrāso : idaṇ vuccati jarābhayapp.

Tattha katamapp maraṇabhayapp?

Maraṇapp paṭicca bhayapp bhayānakapp chambhītattapp
lomahaṇṇo cetaso utrāso : idaṇ vuccati maraṇabhayapp.

Imāni tīpi bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi tamāni?

Atitapp vā¹ addhānapp ārabbhā kaykhati vicikicchati
nādhimuccati na sampasidati, anāgatapp vā addhānapp
ārabbhā kaykhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasi-
dati, etarāhi vā² paccuppannapp addhānapp ārabbhā
kaykhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasidati.

Imāni tīpi tamāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi titthāyatanaṇi?

Idh' ekacco samāno vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādi hoti
evaṇḍiṭṭhi³ yaṇ kiñcāyapp purisaṇpuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti
sukkhapp vā dukkhapp vā adukkhamasukkhapp vā sabbaṇ taṇ
pubbo katahetūti.

Idha paṇ⁴ ekacco samāno vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādi hoti
evaṇḍiṭṭhi : yaṇ kiñcāyapp purisaṇpuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti
sukkhapp vā dukkhapp vā adukkhamasukkhapp vā sabbaṇ taṇ
isaṇaṇimmaṇahetūti.

Idha paṇ' ekacco samāno vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādi hoti
evaṇḍiṭṭhi : yaṇ kiñcāyapp purisaṇpuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti

¹ K. omits vā.

² K. omits etarāhi vā.

³ K. and B : evaṇḍiṭṭhi always.

⁴ S¹ : paṇa ekacco.

Tattha katamā micchādītthi?

Natthi dinnay, natthi yitthay . . . pe¹ . . . ye imañ ca lokay parañ ca lokay sayay abhiññā sacchikatvā pavēdenti: yā evarūpā dītthi dītthigatay . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayay vuccati micchādītthi.²

Sassatadītthi assādadītthi sakkāyādītthi attānūdītthi ucchedadītthi micchādītthi.

Tattha katamā aratī?

Pantesu vā senāsanesu aññataraññataresu vā³ adhikusalesu dhammesu aratī² aratikā anabhirati anabhiramanā ōkkaṅghitā paritassitā⁴: ayay vuccati aratī.

Tattha katamā vihesā?

Idh' ekacco pāpinā vā leḍḍunā vā daḍḍana vā satthena vā rājjuyā vā aññataraññatarena satte viheṭṭeti: yā evarūpā heṭṭhanā viheṭṭhanā hiṇsanā vihiṇsanā rosanā virosanā paripagghāto: ayay vuccati vihesā.

Tattha katamā adhammacariyā?

Kāyena adhammacariyā visammacariyā, vacāya adhammacariyā visammacariyā, manasā adhammacariyā visammacariyā: ayay vuccati adhammacariyā.

Tattha katamā dovaccassatā?

Sahadhammike vuccamāne dovaccassāyay dovaccassīyay dovaccassatā⁵ vippaṭikūlugāhitā vipaccamikasātataṇā anādarīyay anādaratā āgaravatā appaṭissavatā: ayay vuccati dovaccassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dñesilā appassutā maccharino duppaññā, yā tesay sevānā nisevanā saysevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti tay-sampavaykatā: ayay vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamā nānattasaññā?

Kāmasaññā vyāpādasaññā vihiṇṇasaññā: ayay vuccati nānattasaññā. Sabbā pi akusalasaññā nānattasaññā.

Tattha katamay uddhaccay?

Yay cittassa uddhaccay avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattay cittaesa: iday vuccati uddhaccay.

Tattha katamay kosajjay?

Kāyaduccarite vā vaciduccarite vā manoduccarite vā

¹ See below, p. 302.

² S¹ continues dītthigatamasassatadītthi, &c.

³ S¹ omitted.

⁴ So S¹. See p. 352, n. 5.

⁵ So also B. Cf. p. 359 for variants in B.

pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cīttassa vossaggo vossaggānuppadānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-kiriyatā asātaeccakiriyatā anīttitakiriyatā¹ olinavuttitā² nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā³ anāsevanā abhāvanā abahullikammaṃ anadhiṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo: idaṃ vuccatī kosaṃjjaṃ.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vaciduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cīttassa vossaggo vossaggānuppadānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā⁴ dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-kiriyatā asātaeccakiriyatā anīttitakiriyatā¹ olinavuttitā² nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā³ anāsevanā abhāvanā abahullikammaṃ anadhiṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo: yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjanaṃ pamajjitattāṃ: ayaṃ vuccatī pamādo.

Tattha katamā asantutṭhitā⁵?

Itaritaracīvarapīṇḍa pātasenāsanagīlānapaccayabhesajja-parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmāgūṇehi asantutṭhassa⁶ bhīyyokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgatāṃ asantutṭhitā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cīttassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccatī asantutṭhitā.

Tattha katamā asampajaññatā?

Yaṃ aññāpaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṃgi moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccatī asampajaññatā.

Tattha katamā mahicchatā?

Itaritaracīvarapīṇḍa pātasenāsanagīlānapaccayabhesajja-parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmāgūṇehi asantutṭhassa⁷ bhīyyokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgatāṃ mahicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cīttassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccatī mahicchatā.

Tattha katamaṃ ahirikaṃ?

Yaṃ na hiriyatī hiriyitabbena,⁸ na hiriyatī pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā: idaṃ vuccatī ahirikaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ anottappaṃ?

Yaṃ na ottappitabbena,⁹ na ottappatī pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiyā: idaṃ vuccatī anottappaṃ.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vaciduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cīttassa vossaggo vossaggānuppa-

¹ K and B: anattitakir^o. ² B: olinā^o.

³ B: °dhuratā. ⁴ S^d omits. ⁵ K: asantutṭhitā.

⁶ S^d: asantutṭhissa. ⁷ So also S^d.

⁸ So also S^d. See above, p. 359.

dānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-kiriyatā asātaeccakiriyatā anīṭṭhitakiriyatā¹ olinnavuttitā nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulikammaṃ anadhiṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo : yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjānā pamajjitattay : ayaṃ vuccati pamādo.

Tattha katamaṃ anādariyaṃ ?

Yaṃ anādariyaṃ anādaratā agāravatā appatissaavatā² anaddā anaddāyaṇā anaddāyitattay³ asīlyay⁴ acittikāro⁵ iday vuccati anādariyaṃ.

Tattha katamā dovaccassatā ?⁶

Sahadhammike vuccamāno dovaccassāyaṃ dovaccassiyaṃ dovaccassatā vippatikūlagāhita vipaccanikasātata anādariyaṃ anādaratā agāravatā appatissaavatā : ayaṃ vuccati dovaccassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā ?

Yo te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā macecharino duppaṇṇā : yā tesay sevanā nisevanā saysevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti taṃ sampavagkatā : ayaṃ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamaṃ assaddhiyaṃ ?

Idh' ekacco assaddho hōti, na saddahati Buddhaṃ vā dhammaṃ vā saṅghaṃ vā : yaṃ evarūpaṃ assaddhiyaṃ assaddhaṇā anokappaṇā anabhippasādo : iday vuccati assaddhiyaṃ.

Tattha katamā avadaññutā ?

Pañca macechariyāni : āvāsamacechariyaṃ kulamacechariyaṃ lābhamaacechariyaṃ vaṇṇamaacechariyaṃ dhammamacechariyaṃ : yaṃ evarūpaṃ macecharaṃ macecharāyaṇā⁷ macechariyyitattay vevicchaṃ kadariyaṃ katukañcukātā⁸ aggaḥitattay cittaṃsa : ayaṃ vuccati avadaññutā.

Tattha katamaṃ kosajjaṃ ?

Kāyaduccarite vā vaciduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmagūṇesu cittaṃsa vossaggo vossaggānuppaḍānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-kiriyatā⁹ asātaeccakiriyatā anīṭṭhitakiriyatā¹⁰ olinnavuttitā

¹ K and B : anāṭṭhita. ² B : appatī.

³ K : anāḍā anāḍāyaṇā anāḍāyitattay.

⁴ S^o and B : asīlyay.

⁵ So S^d. K : acittikāro. B : acittikāro. *Read asitti^o on p. 2. Cf. Mil. 229, 230.*

⁶ See p. 359.

⁷ S^d : macecharāyaṇā, but macecharayitattay.

⁸ See p. 357. ⁹ S^d : "kiriyā. ¹⁰ See p. 370, an. 1-3.

nikkhattachandata nikkhattadherata anasevana abhavana
 abahulikammay anadhitthanay ananuyogo pamado : iday
 vuccati kosajjan.

Tattha kathamān uddhacean?

Yañ cittaṃsa uddhaṃcaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo
bhantattāṃ cittaṃsa : idaṃ vuccati uddhaṃcaṃ.

Tattha kataro asavaro?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā nimittaggāhī¹ hoti anuvyaññanaggāhī¹ yatvādhikarapaṃ enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asārvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassa² pāpakā akusala dhammā anvāssaवेय्यु,³ tassa saṃvaraṃ na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati, soṭṭa saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghāṇema gandhaṃ ghāyivā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusivā . . . manasa dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyaññanaggāhī yatvādhikarapaṃ enaṃ manindriyaṃ asārvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassa² pāpakā akusala dhammā anvāssaवेय्यु, tassa saṃvaraṃ na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati²: ayaṃ vuccati asārvaro.

Tatibn kataman dussilyan ?

Kāyiko vitikkamo² vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko
vitikkamo : idaṃ vuccati dussilyaṇ.

Tattha, katamā arivānaṃ adassanakkamyatā ?

Tattha kaṭame nriyā ?

Ariyā vuccanti Buddhā ca Buddhasāvaka ca. Yā imesaṃ ariyānaṃ adassanakkamyatā adatṭhukamyatā asametukamyatā asamāgantukamyatā: ayaṃ vuccati ariyānaṃ adassanakkamyatā.

Tattha katamā saddhamman asotukamyatā ?

'Tattha katamo saddhammo ?

Cattāro satipatthāna cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañcendriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅga ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo: ayaṃ vuccati saddhammo. Yā imassa saddhammassa asotukamyatā assavaṇakamyatā^a anuggahetukamyatā adhāretukamyatā: ayaṃ vuccati saddhammaṃ asotukamyatā.

Tattha kathamā upārambhacittatā?

¹ B: one g only.

— B: 無事。

² S^d adds (Cf. above, p. 360): yā imesaṃ channaṃ indri-
vānaṃ agutti agopanaṃ anārakkho asanvaro: ayaṃ, etc.

* B: dissilvan.

⁵ B: vitikk⁶.

* BERRY.

Tattha katamo upārambho?

Yo upārambho anupārambho upārambhanā anupārambhanā anupārambhitattay aññā avaññā paribhavo randhagavesitā¹ ayay vuccati upārambhacittatā.

Tattha katamay mutthasaccay?

Yā² asati ananussati appaṭissati asati³ asaraṇatā adhāranatā pilāpanatā⁴ sammussanatā⁵: iday vuccati mutthasaccay.

Tattha katamay asampajaññay?

Yay aññānay adassanay . . . pe . . . avijjālangi moho akusalamūlay: iday vuccati asampajaññay.

Tattha katamo cetaso vikkhepo?

Yay cittassa uddhaccay avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattay cittassa: ayay vuccati cetaso vikkhepo.

Tattha katamo ayoniso manasikāro?

Anicce nīcean ti ayoniso manasikāro, dukkhe sukhan ti ayoniso manasikāro, anattani attā ti ayoniso manasikāro, asubhe subhan ti ayoniso manasikāro, saccavippaṭi-kūlena⁶ vā cittassa āvaṭṭanā anvaṭṭanā⁷ ābhogo samannāhāro manasikāro: ayay vuccati ayoniso manasikāro.

Tattha katamā kummaggasevanā?

Tattha katamo kummaggo?

Micchādiṭṭhī micchāsankappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhi: ayay vuccati kummaggo. Yā imassa kummaggassa sevana nisevana saysevana bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti tay-sampavagkatā: ayay vuccati kummaggasevanā.

Tattha katamay cetaso linattay?

Yā cittassa akalyatā akamamaññatā oliyanā⁸ sallīyanā linay liyanā liyitattay thīnay⁹ thīyanā thīyitattay cittasse: ayay vuccati cetaso linattay.

TIKAṀ.

Tattha katamo cattāro āsavā?

Kāmāsavo bhavāsavo diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmāsavo?

¹ Cf. A. IV. 25. ² S⁴ omits yā. ³ S⁴ and B. omit.

⁴ So also S⁴. See above, p. 360.

⁵ S⁴: sammossanatā. ⁶ B: °kulena.

⁷ K: āvaṭṭanā anāvaṭṭanā. B: āvaṭṭanā anāvaṭṭanā.

⁸ B: calinattay. ⁹ B: H⁶ and thī⁶.

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando kāmarāgo kāmanandi kāma-
tanhā kāmasineho¹ kāmapipāso kāmaparilāho kāmamuccā
kāmajjhosānag : ayag vuccati kāmāsavo.

Tattha katamo bhavāsavo?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando . . . pe . . . bhavajjho-
sānag : ayag vuccati bhavāsavo.

Tattha katamo ditthāsavo?

Sassato loko ti vā assasato loko ti vā antavā loko ti
vā anantavā loko ti vā taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ ti vā aññay
jīvaṃ aññay sarīraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato param maraṇā
ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na
ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā : yā evarūpā ditthi
ditthigatay . . . pe . . . vipariyesaggāho :² ayag vuccati
ditthāsavo. Sabbā pi micchādītthi ditthāsavo.

Tattha katamo avijjāsavo?

Dukkhe aññāyag . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho
akusalamūlag : ayag vuccati avijjāsavo.

Ime cattāro āsavā.

Tattha katamo cattāro ganthā?³

Abhijjhā kāyagantho vyāpādo kāyagantho silabbata-
parimāso kāyagantho idaṃ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo abhijjhā kāyagantho?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe⁴ . . . abhijjhā lobho akusala-
mūlag : ayag vuccati abhijjhā kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo kāyagantho?

Anatthay me acaritī . . . pe⁵ . . . caṇḍikay asuro po
anuttamanatā cittassa : ayag vuccati vyāpādo kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo silabbataparimāso kāyagantho?

Ito bahiddhā samapabrāhmaṇānāy silena suddhi vatena
suddhi silabbatena suddhīti : yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-
gatay . . . pe . . . vipariyesaggāho : ayag vuccati silab-
bataparimāso kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo idaṃ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho?

Sassato loko : idam eva saccay mogham aññan ti vā,
asassato loko : idam eva saccay mogham aññan ti vā
. . . pe . . . neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā : idam eva saccay mogham aññan ti vā : yā
evarūpā ditthi ditthigatay . . . pe . . . vipariyesaggāho :

¹ B : °sneho. ² K : °yesaggāho.

³ S² *excises* down to cattāro oghā (*next page*).

⁴ See above, p. 361, under lobho. Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1135 foll.

⁵ See above, p. 362, under doṣo.

ayaṃ vuccati idaṃ-saccābhiniवेशो kāyagantho. Thapeivā silabbataparimāṣayaṃ kāyaganthaṃ sabbā pi micchādittihī idaṃ-saccābhiniवेशो kāyagantho.

Ime cattāro ganthā.

Tattha katame cattāro oghā? . . . cattāro yogā? . . . cattāri upādānāni?

Kāmapādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ attavādupādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kāmapādānaṃ?

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando . . . pe . . . kāmajjhosānaṃ; idaṃ vuccati kāmapādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ?

Natthi diṇṇaṃ natthi yittṭhaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ sayā abhiññā sacchikātva pavendentīti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhī diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho:² idaṃ vuccati diṭṭhupādānaṃ. Thapeivā silabbatupādānaṃ ca attavādupādānaṃ ca sabbā pi micchādittihī diṭṭhupādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ?

Iti bahiddhā samānabrāhmaṇānaṃ silema suddhi vatena suddhi silabbatena suddhiti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhī diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: idaṃ vuccati silabbatupādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ attavādupādānaṃ?

Idha aśeṣatavā puthujjāno ariyānaṃ adassāvi ariyadharmassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisaṇaṃ adassāvi sappurisaḍḍhammaṃ akovido sappurisaḍḍhamme avinito, rūpaṃ attato samanupassati rūpavānīyaṃ vā attānaṃ attāni vā rūpaṃ rūpaṃmiṃ vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ . . . saññāṃ . . . saykhāre . . . viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati viññāṇavānīyaṃ vā attānaṃ attāni vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇaṃmiṃ vā attānaṃ; yā evarūpā diṭṭhī diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: idaṃ vuccati attavādupādānaṃ. Imāni cattāri upādānāni.

Tattha katame cattāro taṇhuppādā?

Civaraheṭṭu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā appajjamaṇā appajjati, piḍḍapātāheṭṭu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā appajjamaṇā appajjati, senāsanaheṭṭu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā appajjamaṇā appajjati, itibhavaḥbhavaheṭṭu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā appajjamaṇā appajjati: ime cattāro taṇhuppādā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri agatigamaṇāni?

¹ See below, p. 392.

² K: ² yesaggaḥho always.

Chandāgatiṃ gacchati dosāgatiṃ gacchati mohāgatiṃ gacchati bhayāgatiṃ gacchati : yā evarūpā agatī¹ agatigamanā² chandāgamanā³ vaggagamanā⁴ vārigamanā⁵ : imāni cattāri agatigamanāni.

Tattha katame cattāro vipariyesā?

Aniṇṇe niceṇa ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhi-vipariyeso, dukkhe sukhan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso, anattani attā ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso, asubhe subhan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso : ime cattāro vipariyesā.

Tattha katame cattāro anariyavohārā?

Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavādītā, asute⁶ sutavādītā, amute mutavādītā, aviññāte viññātavādītā : ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame aparā pi cattāro anariyavohārā?

Diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādītā, sute asutavādītā, mute amutavādītā, viññāte aviññātavādītā : ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri duccarītāni?

Piṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo : imāni cattāri duccarītāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri duccarītāni?

Musāvādo piṇātipāto vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo : imāni cattāri duccarītāni.

Tattha katamāni cattāri bhayāni?

Jātibhayaṃ jarābhayaṃ vyādhibhayaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Rājabhayaṃ corabhayaṃ aggibhayaṃ ndakabhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha⁷ katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Ūmibhayaṃ kumbhilaḥbhayaṃ āvaṭṭabhayaṃ susukābhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Attānuvādaḥbhayaṃ parānuvādaḥbhayaṃ dandaḥbhayaṃ duggatibhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamā catasso diṭṭhiyo?

Sayaṃkatayā sukhadukkhāni ti saccato tathetato diṭṭhi uppañjati : parakatayā sukhadukkhāni ti saccato tathetato

¹ B. omits.

² B : °gamanā throughout.

³ B : assute.

⁴ In K this section follows next section.

ditthi uppajati; sayanṅkataṇ ca parakataṇ ca sukhaduk-
khaṇ ti saecato thetato ditthi uppajjati; asayanṅkāraṇ
aparaṅkāraṇ¹ adhiceasamuppannaṇ sukhadukkhaṇ ti sae-
cato thetato ditthi uppajjati: imā catasso ditthiyo.

Catukkaj.

Tattha katamāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni?

Sakkāyaditthi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso kamae-
chando vyāpādo: imāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katamāni pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni?

Bāparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṇ avijjā: imāni
pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katamāni pañca macchariyāni?

Avāsamacchariyaṇ kulamacchariyaṇ lābhamacchariyaṇ
vaṇṇamacchariyaṇ dhammamacchariyaṇ: imāni pañca
macchariyāni.

Tattha katame pañca saṃgā?

Rāgasango dosasango mohasango mānasango ditthi-
saṃgo: ime pañca saṃgā.

Tattha katame pañca sallā?

Rāgasallaṇ dosasallaṇ mohasallaṇ mānasallaṇ ditthi-
sallaṇ: ime pañca sallā.

Tattha katame pañca cetokhilā?

Sutthari kaykhaṇi vicikicchhaṇi nādhimuccati na sampa-
sīdati, dhamme kaykhaṇi vicikicchhaṇi nādhimuccati na
sampasīdati, saṃghe vicikicchhaṇi nādhimuccati na sampa-
sīdati, sikkhāya kaykhaṇi vicikicchhaṇi nādhimuccati na
sampasīdati, sabrahmacārisu² kupito hoti anattamaṇo
āhatacitto³ khilajāto: ime pañca cetokhilā.

Tattha katama pañca catasso vinibandhā?

Kāme avitarāgo hoti avigatachando avigatapemo avi-
gatapipāso avigataparijāho avigatatapho, kāye avitarāgo
hoti . . . pe⁴ . . . rūpe avitarāgo hoti avigatachando
avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparijāho avigatatapho,

¹ K: asayanṅkatay aparaṅkatay. ² S⁴: °cārisu.

³ S³: āhatacitto. B: āhata^o.

⁴ So S⁴ and B, without . . . pe . . . K. gives repetition.

yāvadatthay adarāvadohakay bhuñjivā seyyasukhaya phas-
sasukhaya¹ middhasukhaya anuyutto viharati, aññataraya
devanikāyaya² paṇḍhāya brahmacariyaya carati : iminā 'haya
silema vā vatema vā tapema vā³ brahmacariyena vā devo
vā bhavissami devaññātaro vā ti : ime pañca cetaso vinī-
bandhā.

Tattha katamāni pañca nivarapaṇi ?

Kāmacchandaniवारपाणय व्यापदानिवारपाणय thīnamiddha-
nivarapaṇaya⁴ uddhaccakukkuccanivarapaṇaya vicikicchānivarapa-
ṇaya : imāni pañca nivarapaṇi.

Tattha katamāni pañca kammāni ānantarikāni ?

Māta jīvita voropetā⁵ hoti, pitā jīvita voropetā hoti,
arahā⁷ jīvita voropetā hoti, dutthena cittena tathāgataesa
lohitaya uppāditaya hoti, saṅgho bhinno hoti : imāni pañca
kammāni ānantarikāni.⁸

Tattha katamā pañca diṭṭhiyo ?

Saññi attā hoti aroga⁹ param maraṇā ti : itth' eke
abhivadanti, asaṇñi attā hoti aroga param maraṇā ti :
itth' eke abhivadanti, neva-saññi nāsaṇñi attā hoti aroga
param maraṇā ti : itth' eke abhivadanti, sato vā pana
sattassa uccchedaya vināsaṇy vibhavaṇy paññāpenti diṭṭha-
dhammanibbānaṇy vā paṇ' eke¹⁰ abhivadanti : imā pañca
diṭṭhiyo.

Tattha katame pañca verā ?

Pāpātipāto adinnādānaṇy kamesu micchācāro nīvasāvādo
surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā¹¹ : ime pañca verā.

Tattha katame pañca vyasanā ?

Nātivyaśanaṇy bhogavyaśanaṇy rogavyaśanaṇy silavyaśanaṇy
diṭṭhivyaśanaṇy : ime pañca vyasanā.

Tattha katame pañca akkhantiyā ādinavā ?

Bahuṇo janassa appiyo hoti amanāpo, verabahuṇo ca¹²
hoti, vajjabahuṇo ca,¹³ sammāḷho kālay karoti, kāyassa

¹ K. and B : passasukhaya.

² K : devakāyaya.

³ S² omits this alternative.

⁴ B : thīna⁵.

⁵ S⁴ : ānantariyāni.

⁶ K : voropitā once, and voropito twice. B : thrice.

⁷ B : arahanto.

⁸ K : ārāgo thrice.

⁹ S⁴ : vā aneke.

¹⁰ K : "tthānaṇy.

¹¹ K. omits ca.

bhedaṃ parama maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ
upapajjati: ime pañca akkhantiya ādinava.

Tattha katamāni pañca bhayāni?

Ājivikaḥhayaṃ¹ añilokaḥhayaṃ² parisasāraññahayaṃ³
maraṇabhayaṃ duggatibhayaṃ: imāni pañca bhayāni.

Tattha katame pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavāda?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi hoti evaṃ-
diṭṭhi:⁴ yato kho bho ayaṃ attā pañcāhi kāmāgūcehi sam-
appito samaggibhūto⁵ paricāreti, ettāvata kho bho ayaṃ
attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto⁶ hoti, itth' eko
sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam aṇño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ⁷
tvay vadasi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho
ayaṃ⁸ attā ettāvata paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto⁹
hoti. Taṃ kiṃsa hetu? Kāma hi bho anicca dukkhā
vipariṇāmadhammā, tesāṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvaṃ uppaj-
janti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Yato kho
bho ayaṃ attā vivieci¹⁰ ava kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya
jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettāvata kho bho¹¹ ayaṃ
attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti, itth' eko
sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam aṇño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ¹²
tvay vadasi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ
ayaṃ attā ettāvata paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto
hoti. Taṃ kiṃsa hetu? Yad eva tattha vitakkitaṃ vicāritaṃ,
etena etaṃ olārikaṃ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho yaṃ attā
vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ
upasampajja viharati, ettāvata kho bho ayaṃ attā para-
madiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti, itth' eko sato sat-
tassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam aṇño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ¹³
tvay vadasi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ
attā ettāvata paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taṃ
kiṃsa hetu? Yad eva tattha piṭṭhāya cetaso ubhālavitaṃ,¹⁴
etena etaṃ olārikaṃ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṃ attā
piṭṭhāya ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja
viharati, ettāvata kho bho ayaṃ attā paramadiṭṭhadhamma-

¹ K: ājivaka°. ² K., B., and S: añilokā.

³ B: samaggi°. ⁴ S: °nibbānaṃ patto throughout.

⁵ S: yaṃ. ⁶ S: evakkho ayaṃ. ⁷ S omits.

⁸ S: ubhālavitattāya. K: ubhālavitaṃ. B: uppālavitaṃ.

nibbānappatto hotīti : itth' eke sato sattassa parama-
ditṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha : utthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ¹
tvay vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho² ayaṃ
attā ettāvata paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taṃ
kissa hetu ? Yad eva tattha sukhaṃ³ cetaso ābhogo etena
etaṃ olārikaṃ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṃ attā su-
khassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānaṃ upasam-
pajja viharati, ettāvata kho bho ayaṃ attā paramaditṭha-
dhammanibbānappatto hotīti : itth' eke sato sattassa
paramaditṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpentī.

Ime pañca ditṭhadhammanibbānavadā.

PAÑCAKAY.

Tattha katamāni cha vivādamaulāni ?⁴

Kodho makkho issā sātheyyaṃ⁵ pāpicchatā sanditṭhi-
paramāsītā :⁶ imāni cha vivādamaulāni.

Tattha katame cha chandarāgagehasitā⁷ dhammā ?

Manāpikesu⁸ rūpesu gehasito rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . .
cittassa sārāgo, manāpikesu saddesu . . . manāpikesu
gandhesu . . . manāpikesu rasesu . . . manāpikesu
phoṭṭhabbesu . . . manāpikesu dhammesu gehasito rāgo
sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ime cha chandarāgā
gehasitā dhammā.

Tattha katamāni cha virodhavatthūni ?

Amanāpikesu rūpesu cittassa āghāto paṭighāto⁹ . . . pe
. . . candikkag asuro po anattamanatā cittassa, amanā-
pikesu saddesu . . . amanāpikesu gandhesu . . . amanā-
pikesu rasesu . . . amanāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . .
amanāpikesu dhammesu cittassa āghāto paṭighāto⁹ paṭi-
ghag paṭivirodho . . . pe . . . candikkag asuro po anatta-
manatā cittassa : imāni cha virodhavatthūni.

Tattha katame cha taṇhākāyā ?

Rūpatañhā saddatāñhā gandhatāñhā rasatāñhā phoṭ-
ṭhabbatāñhā dhammatāñhā : ime cha taṇhākāyā.

¹ S¹ : yaṃ.

² S² omits.

³ S³ : sukham iti. B : sukhapīti.

⁴ Cf. A. III. 334, 335.

⁵ K : sātheyyaṃ.

⁶ S⁶ : "paramāsītā.

⁷ K and B : "rāgā gehasitā.

⁸ B : manāpiyesu throughout.

⁹ S⁹ : āghāto paṭighāto.

Tattha katame cha agāravā?

Satthari agāravo viharati appatisso¹ dhamme . . . sanghe . . . sikkhāya . . . appamāde . . . patisaandhāre² agāravo viharati appatisso: ime cha agāravā.

Tattha katame cha parihāniyā dhammā?

Kammārāmatā bhassārāmatā niddārāmatā saṅgaṇikārāmatā saṃsaṅgārāmatā papañcārāmatā: ime cha parihāniyā dhammā.

Tattha katame apāre pi cha parihāniyā dhammā?

Kammārāmatā bhassārāmatā niddārāmatā saṅgaṇikārāmatā dovaccasatā pāpamittatā: ime cha parihāniyā dhammā.

Tattha katame cha somanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpay disvā somanassatthāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya somanassatthāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati: ime cha somanassupavicārā.

Tattha katame cha domanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā domanassatthāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya domanassatthāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati: ime cha domanassupavicārā.

Tattha katame cha upekkhupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā upekkhatthāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya upekkhatthāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati: ime cha upekkhupavicārā.

Tattha katamāni cha gehasītāni somanassāni?

Manāpikesu rūpeṣu gehasītaṃ cetasikaṃ sāttaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaya cetosamphassaṃ sāttaṃ sukhaya vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassaṃ sātā sukhā vedanā, manāpikesu saddeṣu . . . manāpikesu gandheṣu . . . manāpikesu raseṣu . . . manāpikesu phoṭṭhabbeṣu . . . manāpikesu dhammeṣu gehasītaṃ cetasikaṃ sāttaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaya cetosamphassaṃ sāttaṃ

¹ S³ and B: appatisso.

² B: paṭisaandhāre.

sukhaya vedayitay, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : imāni cha gehasītāni somanassāni.

Tattha katamāpi cha gehasītāni domanassāni?

Amanāpikesu rūpesu . . .¹ amanāpikesu saddesu . . .
amanāpikesu gandhesu . . . amanāpikesu rasesu . . .
amanāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . amanāpikesu dhammesu
gehasitay cetasikay asātay cetasikay dukkhay cetosam-
phassajay asātay dukkhay vedayitay, cetosamphassajā
asātā dukkhā vedanā : imāni cha gehasītāni domanassāni.

Tattha katama cha gehasītā upekhā?

Upekkhatthānīyesu² rūpesu . . . upekkhatthānīyesu saddesu
. . . upekkhatthānīyesu . . . gandhesu upekkhatthānīyesu
rasesu . . . upekkhatthānīyesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . upekkhat-
thānīyesu dhammesu gehasitay cetasikay neva sātay
nāsātay cetosamphassajay adukkhamasukhaya vedayitay,
cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : imā cha
gehasītā upekhā.

Tattha katamā cha diṭṭhiyo?

Atthi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Natthi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Attanā va³ attānay sañjānāmiti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Attanā va⁴ anattānay sañjānāmiti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Anattānā va⁵ attānay sañjānāmiti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Atha vā pan' assa evay diṭṭhi hoti :⁶ so me ayay attā vado
vedeyyo tatra digharattay kalyāṇapāpakānaya dhammānaya
vipākaya paccanubhoti : na so jāto nābhosi,⁷ na so jāto na
bhavissati, nicca dhuvo sassato aviparipāmaddhammo ti
vā pan' assa⁸ saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Imā cha diṭṭhiyo.

CHAKKAY.

¹ K. gives here, as well as after dhammesu, the description of dukkhaya, which in S^d only follows dhammesu.

² K. : upekkhatthānīkesu always.

³ K. omits va. B : vā. See M. I., 8.

⁴ K. omits this introductory clause. S^d omits diṭṭhi.

⁵ S^d : na abhosi.

⁶ K. omits pan'.

Tattha katame satta anusayā?

Kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo diṭṭhāna-
sayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo:
ime satta anusayā.

Tattha katame satta pariyutthānā?¹

Kāmarāgapariyutthānaṃ paṭighapariyutthānaṃ māna-
pariyutthānaṃ diṭṭhipariyutthānaṃ vicikicchāpariyutthānaṃ
bhavarāgapariyutthānaṃ avijjāpariyutthānaṃ: ime satta
pariyutthānā.

Tattha katamāni satta saṃyojanāni?

Kāmarāgasāṃyojanaṃ paṭighasāṃyojanaṃ mānasāṃyo-
janaṃ diṭṭhisāṃyojanaṃ vicikicchāsāṃyojanaṃ bhavarāga-
sāṃyojanaṃ avijjāsāṃyojanaṃ: imāni satta saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katame satta asaddhammā?

Assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottāpi² hoti, appasanto
hoti, kusito hoti, mutthassati hoti, dappañño hoti: ime
satta asaddhammā.

Tattha katamāni satta duccaritāni?

Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo
pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo: imāni satta
duccaritāni.

Tattha katame satta mānā?

Māno atimāno mānātimāno omāno adhimāno asmiṃmāno
micchāmāno. Ime satta mānā.

Tattha katamā satta diṭṭhiyo?

Idh'ekacco³ samāno vā brāhmaṇo vā evayvādi hoti eva-
diṭṭhi:⁴ yato kho bho ayaṃ attā rūpi cātummahābhūtika
mātāpettikasamblayo kāyaassa bhedaṃ uccijjati vinassati
na hoti param maraṇā, eittāvata⁵ kho bho⁶ ayaṃ attā
sammaṃ samuucchinnō hoti, itth' eke aato sattaassa ucchedan
vinasay vibhavay paññāpenti.

Tam aṇño evam āha: atthi kho llo eso attā yaṃ⁶ tvaṃ
vadesi, n' eso natthi vadamī, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā
eittāvata sammā samuucchinnō hoti. Atthi kho bho aṇño
attā dibbo rūpi kāmāvacaro kabalīṅkārahārābhakkho,

¹ In S⁴ these follow the saṃyojanāni.

² K and B: anottāpi. S⁴: anottāpi.

³ D. i. 34, 35.

⁴ K., B., and S⁴: *diṭṭhi.

⁵ S⁴ omits.

⁶ So K., B., and S⁴.

taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṃ kho bho¹ ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedag viñāsay vibhavay paññāpentī.

Tam añño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho¹ eso attā yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā diḥbo rūpimayo² sabbangapaceṃgī ahinindriyo, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedag viñāsay vibhavay paññāpentī.

Tam añño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, neso natthi vadāmi; no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkama³ paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagama⁴ nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikāra: ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññāyatanūpago, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na⁵ passasi, tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedag viñāsay vibhavay paññāpentī.

Tam añño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthi vadāmi; no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso ākāsaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma:⁶ Anantaṃ viññāpan ti viññāpaññāyatanūpago, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho⁷ attā yato kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedag viñāsay vibhavay paññāpentī.

Tam añño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi n' eso natthi vadāmi; no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso viññāpaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma: natthi kiñceṭṭi ākiñceññāyatanūpago, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi

¹ S^d omits. ² K: rūpimayo. B: rūpimayo. Cf. D. I. 34: rūpī manomayo.

³ S^d: samatikkamma.

⁴ S^d: atthagama.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ S^d omits.

⁷ S^d: na passasīti.

evag hoti: Maggo kho bho¹ me gantabbo bhavissati, maggay kho bho me gacchantaṃsa kāyo kilamissati; handāhaṃ nipaṃjāmiti. So nipaṃjati na viriyay ārabhati appattassa pattiya anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idag tatthay kusitavattū.

Puna ca paray bhikkhunā maggo gato hoti. Tassa evag hoti: ahaṃ kho maggay agamāsiṃ, maggay kho pana me gacchantaṃsa kāyo kilanto. Handāhaṃ nipaṃjāmiti. So nipaṃjati na viriyay ārabhati appattassa pattiya anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idag tatthay kusitavattū.

Puna ca paray bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā pīṇāya caranto lahaṃsi lōkassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadattay pāripūriṃ. Tassa evag hoti: ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā pīṇāya caranto māttay lōkassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadattay pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo kilanto akammaṇṇo. Handāhaṃ nipaṃjāmiti. So nipaṃjati na viriyay ārabhati appattassa pattiya anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idag paṇesamag kusitavattū.

Puna ca paray bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā pīṇāya caranto lahaṃsi lōkassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadattay pāripūriṃ. Tassa evag hoti: ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā pīṇāya caranto māttay lōkassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadattay pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo garuko² akammaṇṇo mā-ācītaṃ maṇṇo. Handāhaṃ nipaṃjāmiti. So nipaṃjati na viriyay ārabhati appattassa pattiya anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idag chaṭṭay kusitavattū.

Puna ca paray bhikkhuno uppanno hoti appamattako ābādho. Tassa evag hoti: uppanno kho me ayaṃ appamattako ābādho, atthi kappo nipaṃjītuṃ. Handāhaṃ nipaṃjāmiti. So nipaṃjati na viriyay ārabhati appattassa pattiya anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idag sattamay kusitavattū.

Puna ca paray bhikkhu gilānā vuṭṭhito hoti aciravuṭṭhito gelaṇṇā. Tassa evag hoti: ahaṃ kho gilānā vuṭṭhito aciravuṭṭhito gelaṇṇā, tassa me kāyo dubbalo akammaṇṇo. Handāhaṃ nipaṃjāmiti. So nipaṃjati na viriyay ārabhati appattassa pattiya anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idag aṭṭhamag kusitavattū.

Imāni aṭṭha kusitavattūni.

¹ S⁴ omits.

² B. for garuko reads kilanto.

Tattha katamesu aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto?

Labhe sārāgo alābhe paṭivirodho yase sarāgo ayase paṭivirodho pasasāya sārāgo nindāya paṭivirodho sokhe sārāgo dukkhe paṭivirodho. Imesu aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto.

Tatth katame aṭṭha anariyavohārā?

Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavādītā, asute sutavādītā, amute mutavādītā, aviññāte viññātavādītā; diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādītā, suto asutavādītā, mute amutavādītā, viññāte aviññātavādītā. Ime aṭṭha anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha micchattā?

Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsankappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsattā micchāsamādhi. Ime aṭṭha micchattā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha purisadosā?

Idha bhikkhū bhikkhug āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno: na sarāmi¹ na sarāmiti asatiya² nibbētheti.³ Ayag paṭhamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paṇaḥ bhikkhū bhikkhug āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno codakag yeva paṭippharati: Kiṃ nu⁴ kho tuyhag bālassa avyattassa bhāṣitena? Tvaṃ⁵ pi nāma mag⁶ bhāṣitabbag mañña-sīti. Ayag duttiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paṇaḥ bhikkhū bhikkhug āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno codakassa⁷ eva⁸ paccāropeti;⁹ tvaṃ¹⁰ pi kho 'si jūṭhannāmag āpattig āpanno, tvaḃ¹¹ tvaḥ paṭhamag paṭikarohitī. Ayag tatiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paṇaḥ bhikkhū bhikkhug āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno aññamaññaḥ paṭicarati bahiddha kathag āpanāmeti kopaṃ ca dōsaṃ ca appaccayaṃ ca pātukaroti. Ayag catuttho purisadoso.

Puna ca paṇaḥ bhikkhū bhikkhug āpattiyaṃ codenti. So

¹ K: nassarāmi.

² S⁴: asatibbhāva nibbētheti.

³ B: nibbēdheti. K: *corrects* dh to th.

⁴ S⁴ omits.

⁵ K: tvaḃ pi. B: tvaḃ.

⁶ S⁴: nāmag *omitting* mag.

⁷ S⁴: codakassa eva. B: codakag yeva.

⁸ S⁴: "ropiti.

⁹ K: tvaḃ.

bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno saṅghamajjhe
 bābā vikkhepakāṇ bhanti. Ayaṇ pañcama purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṇ bhikkhū bhikkhuṇ āpattiya codenti. So
 bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno anādiyitvā¹
 saṅghaṇ anādiyitvā¹ codakaṇ sāpattiko va yena² kamaṇ
 pakkamati. Ayaṇ chaṭṭho purisadoso.

Puna³ ca paraṇ bhikkhū bhikkhuṇ āpattiya codenti. So
 bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno : nevāhaṇ⁴
 āpanno 'mhi na⁵ panāhaṇ anāpanno 'mhi tuṇhi⁶
 saṅghaṇ viheseti. Ayaṇ sattamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṇ bhikkhūhi bhikkhuṇ āpattiya codenti.
 So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno evam āha :
 kin nu kho⁷ tumhe āyasmanto atibālhaṇ mayi vyāvathā ?⁸
 Idān⁹ āhaṇ sikkhaṇ paccakkhāya hināyāvattisāmiti,¹⁰ so
 sikkhaṇ paccakkhāya hināyāvattitvā evam āha : idāni kho
 tumhe āyasmanto attamaṇa hothāti. Ayaṇ atthamo
 purisadoso.

Ime attha purisadosā.

Tattha katame attha asaṇṇivādā ?

Rūpi attā hoti arogo¹¹ param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṇ
 paṇṇāpenti.

Arūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṇ
 paṇṇāpenti.

Rūpi ca arūpi ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā
 asaṇṇīti naṇ paṇṇāpenti.

Neva rūpi nārūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā
 asaṇṇīti¹¹ naṇ paṇṇāpenti.

Antavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṇ
 paṇṇāpenti.

Anantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā saṇṇīti naṇ
 paṇṇāpenti.

¹ K : anādiyitvā.

² S^d : sāpattiko kodhavasena pakkamati. B : āpattiko
 va yena. . . .

³ B. puts this paragraph before preceding one.

⁴ K. omits from n'evāhaṇ to 'mhi inclusive.

⁵ S^d : omits na.

⁶ S^d and B. : tuṇhi².

⁷ S^d : kin kho.

⁸ K : vyāvathā.

⁹ B : vattiyāmiti.

¹⁰ K : āraḇo throughout.

¹¹ S^d : neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇi. S^d then inserts the following :
 Arūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇi.
 Antavā attā hoti, &c.

Seyyassa sadiṣo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadiṣassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadiṣassa sadiṣo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadiṣassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa sadiṣo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Ime navaviḍhā mānā.

Tattha katame nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā?

Taṇhaṃ paṭicca pariyesanā, pariyesanay paṭicca lābho,
 lābhay paṭicca vinicchayo, vinicchayay paṭicca chandarāgo,
 chandarāgay paṭicca ajjhosaṃay, ajjhosaṃay paṭicca parig-
 gaho, pariggahay paṭicca macchariyaṃ, macchariyaṃ
 paṭicca ārakkho, ārakkhādhūkaravay dapphādāna¹-satthā-
 dāna-kalaha²-viggaha-vivāda-tuvagatavay pesuṇṇa-musā-
 vālo aneke pāpakā akusālā dhammā sambhavanti.

Ime nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā.

Tattha katamāni nava iñjitāni?

Asmīti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Ayam³ aham asmīti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Na bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Rūpi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Arūpi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Saṇṇi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Asaṇṇi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Imāni nava iñjitāni.

Tattha katamāni nava maññitāni . . . nava phandi-
 tāni . . . nava papañcitāni . . . nava saṅkhatāni?⁴

Asmīti⁵: saṅkhatam etaṃ.

Ayam aham asmīti: saṅkhatam etaṃ.

¹ S^d omits.

² S^d: kalahay viggaha-vivāda-tuvagatavay. K. separates the whole compound. Cf. M. i., 110, 410.

³ S^d has here Amahamasmīti, repeats it for 3, and omits eighth iñjitay. B. has Ayam asmīti twice, and omits fourth iñjitay.

⁴ S^d: sasāṅkhatāni.

⁵ S^d: Asmīn ti . . . ahamasmīn ti . . . amahaasmīn ti . . . bhavissan ti . . . rūpi, &c. B: asmīti . . . aham asmīti . . . ayam aham asmīti, &c., also omitting na bhavissan ti. . .

Bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Na bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Rūpi bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Arūpi bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Saññi bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Asaññi bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Neva-saññi-nāsaññi bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Imāni nava saṅkhatāni.

NAVARAṬṬAṆ.

Tattha katamāni dasa kilesavattthūni?¹
 Lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṇ² uddhae-
 saṇṇaṇ ahiṇikag anottappaṇ.
 Imāni dasa kilesavattthūni.

Tattha katamāni dasa aghātavattthūni?
 Anattthaṇ³ me acaritī āghāto jāyati.
 Anattthaṇ me caratitī āghāto jāyati.
 Anattthaṇ me carissatitī āghāto jāyati.
 Piyassa me manāpassa anattthaṇ acari . . . anattthaṇ
 carati . . . anattthaṇ carissatitī āghāto jāyati.
 Appiyassa me amanāpassa attthaṇ acari . . . attthaṇ
 carati . . . attthaṇ carissatitī āghāto jāyati : attthāne vā
 pana āghāto jāyati.
 Imāni dasa aghātavattthūni.

Tattha katame dasa akusalakammavattthūni?
 Paṇātipāto adinnādānaṇ kāmessa micchācāro musāvādo
 piṇḍā vācā pharusa vācā samphappalāpo abhiṭṭhā
 vyāpādo micchādiṭṭhi.
 Ime dasa akusalakammavattthūni.

Tattha katamāni dasa saṅgyojanāni?
 Kāmarāgasaṅgyojanaṇ paṭighasaṅgyojanaṇ mānasaṅgyo-
 janaṇ diṭṭhisāṅgyojanaṇ vicikicchasaṅgyojanaṇ silabbataparā-
 mānasaṅgyojanaṇ bhavarāgasaṅgyojanaṇ issāsaṅgyojanaṇ mac-
 chariyasaṅgyojanaṇ avijjasaṅgyojanaṇ : imāni dasa saṅgyo-
 janāni.

Tattha katamā dasa micchattā?
 Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsāgkappa micchāvācā micchākam-
 manto micchā-ājīvo micchavāyāmo micchāsati micchā-

¹ Dh. S. § 1229. ² B: thī°. ³ S^d: anatttham throughout.

samādhi micchāñāṇaṃ micchāvimutti : ime dasa micchattā.

Tattha katamā dasavatthukā micchādittī?

Natthi dinnag, natthi yitthag, natthi hutag, natthi sukaṭadukkatānag kammānag phalaṃ vipāko,¹ natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samavabrahmaṇa sammaggatā sammāpatipanna ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ sayag abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti :² ayaṃ dasavatthukā micchādittī.

Tattha katamā dasavatthukā antaggāhikā dittī?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṃ jīvaṃ³ taṃ sariraṃ ti vā aññag jīvaṃ aññag sariraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā : ayaṃ dasavatthukā antaggāhikā dittī.

DASAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni atthāmaṇa taṇhāvicarītāni ajjhattikassa upādāya?

Asmiti hoti
Itth' asmiti hoti
Ev' asmiti hoti
Aññath' asmiti hoti⁴
Bhavissan ti hoti
Itthag bhavissan ti hoti
Evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti
Aññathā bhavissan ti hoti
As' asmiti⁵ hoti
Sāt' asmiti⁶ hoti
Siyan ti hoti
Itthag siyan ti hoti
Evaṃ siyan ti hoti
Aññathā siyan ti hoti⁷

¹ K : phalavipāko.

² K. omits iti.

³ S^d : jīvan.

⁴ B : aññathāsmīti. . . .

⁵ S^d : Bhavissāmīti.

⁶ S^d : sāt'asmiti.

⁷ S^d adds : Aññathā pi siyan ti honti hoti, making 19 vicarītāni.

Apāhaṃ siyaṃ tī hoti
 Apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyaṃ tī hoti¹
 Apāhaṃ evaṃ siyaṃ tī hoti
 Apāhaṃ aññathā siyaṃ tī hoti.

Kathaṃ ca asmīti hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ³ vedanaṃ
 saññaṃ saṅkhāra viññāṇaṃ: asmīti chandaṃ paṭilabhati,
 asmīti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, asmīti dīṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhati.
 Tasmaṃ sati imāni pupphaṇṇāni honti: itth' asmīti vā
 ev' asmīti vā aññath' asmīti vā.⁴

Kathaṃ ca itth' asmīti⁵ hoti?

Khattiyo 'smīti vā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā vesso 'smīti
 vā suddo 'smīti vā gahattho 'smīti vā pabbajito 'smīti
 vā devo 'smīti vā manusso 'smīti vā rūpi 'smīti vā
 arūpi 'smīti vā saññi 'smīti vā asaññi 'smīti vā neva-
 saññi-nāsaññi 'smīti vā. Evaṃ itth' asmīti⁶ hoti.

Kathaṃ ca ev' asmīti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya⁷: yathā so khattiyo tathā
 'haṃ khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṃ
 brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā, yathā so vesso tathā 'haṃ vesso
 'smīti vā, yathā so suddo tathā 'haṃ suddo 'smīti vā,
 yathā so gahattho tathā 'haṃ gahattho 'smīti vā, yathā so pabba-
 jito tathā 'haṃ pabbajito 'smīti vā yathā so devo tathā
 'haṃ devo 'smīti vā, yathā so manusso tathā 'haṃ
 manusso 'smīti vā, yathā so rūpi tathā 'haṃ rūpi 'smīti
 vā, yathā so arūpi tathā 'haṃ arūpi 'smīti vā, yathā
 so saññi tathā 'haṃ saññi 'smīti vā, yathā so asaññi
 tathā 'haṃ asaññi 'smīti vā, yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi
 tathā 'haṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smīti vā. Evaṃ ev' asmīti⁸
 hoti.

Kathaṃ ca aññath' asmīti⁹ hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo nāhaṃ
 tathā khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṃ
 tathā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā, yathā so vesso nāhaṃ tathā
 vesso 'smīti vā, yathā so suddo nāhaṃ tathā suddo 'smīti
 vā, yathā so gahattho nāhaṃ tathā gahattho 'smīti vā,
 yathā so pabbajito nāhaṃ tathā pabbajito 'smīti vā, yathā
 so devo nāhaṃ devo 'smīti vā, yathā so manusso nāhaṃ tathā

¹ S²: *omīti* hoti.

² B: *kiñcei dhammaṃ anavakāri*.

³ S²: *rūpaṃ vedanā sañña, &c.* ⁴ B: *aññathāsmīti*...

⁵ S²: *asmīti* tī, but not in the answer.

⁶ K: *paraṃ puggalaṃ throughout.* ⁷ S²: *asmīti* tī.

⁸ K., *here and next page only*, has *aññathā 'smīti*.

manusso 'smiti vā, yathā so rūpi¹ nāhag tathā rūpi
'smiti vā, yathā so arūpi nāhag tathā arūpi 'smiti vā
yathā so saññi nāhag tathā saññi 'smiti vā, yathā so
asaññi nāhag tathā asaññi 'smiti vā, yathā so neva-
saññi-nāsaññi nāhag tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smiti vā.
Evag aññathasmiti² hoti.

Kathañ ca bhavissan ti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammag anavakāriṃ³ karitvā rūpag vedanag
saññag saykhāre viññāpag : bhavissan ti chandan paṭi-
labhati,⁴ bhavissan ti mānag paṭilabhati, bhavissan ti
digghig paṭilabhati. Tasmig satī imāni papasācitāni honti :
itthag bhavissan ti vā evag bhavissan ti vā aññathā
bhavissan ti vā.

Kathañ ca itthag bhavissan ti hoti?

Khattiyo bhavissan ti vā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā
vecco bhavissan ti vā suddo bhavissan ti vā gahattho
bhavissan ti vā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā devo bhavissan
ti vā manusso bhavissan ti vā rūpi bhavissan ti vā
arūpi bhavissan ti vā saññi bhavissan ti vā asaññi
bhavissan ti vā neva-saññi-nāsaññi bhavissan ti vā. Evag
itthag bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca evag bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo tathā
'haṃ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā
'haṃ brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so
neva-saññi-nāsaññi tathā 'haṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi bhavis-
san ti vā. Evag evag bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo nāhag
tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhag
tathā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe⁶ . . . yathā so
neva-saññi-nāsaññi nāhag tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi bha-
vissan ti vā. Evag aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca as' asmiti⁷ hoti?

Kaṇci dhammag anavakāriṃ karitvā rūpag⁸ vedanag
saññag saykhāre viññāpag : nicco 'smi, dhuvo 'smi, saseento
'smi, avipariyāmadhammo 'smiti : evag as' asmiti hoti.

¹ S¹: rūpi.

² S² has 'smin ti and 'smiti about equally often through the foregoing paragraph.

³ See prev. page, nn. 2 and 3.

⁴ S¹ omits next clause.

⁵ S² and B. give full text.

⁶ So S³.

Kathaṇ ca sātasmitti¹ hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammay anavakāriṇ karitvā rūpaṇ² vedanay saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāpay : uccijjissāmi vinassissāmi na bhaviissāmi : evaṇ sātasmitti¹ hoti.

Kathaṇ ca siyan ti hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammay anavakāriṇ karitvā rūpaṇ² vedanay saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāpay : siyan ti ohanday paṭilabhati, siyan ti mānay paṭilabhati,³ siyan ti dīṭṭhiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmīṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : itthaṇ siyan ti vā evaṇ siyan ti vā aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca itthaṇ siyan ti hoti?

Khattiyo siyan ti vā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā vesso siyan ti vā suddo siyan ti vā gahaṭṭho siyan ti vā pabbajito siyan ti vā devo siyan ti vā manusso siyan ti vā rūpi⁴ siyan ti vā arupi⁵ siyan ti vā saññi siyan ti vā asaññi siyan ti vā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṇ itthaṇ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca evaṇ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṇ khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṇ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe⁶ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi tathā 'haṇ neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṇ evaṇ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo nāhaṇ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṇ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe⁶ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi, nāhaṇ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṇ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ siyan ti hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammay anavakāriṇ karitvā rūpaṇ² vedanay saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāpay : apāhaṇ siyan ti mānay paṭilabhati, apāhaṇ siyan ti ohanday paṭilabhati, apāhaṇ siyan ti dīṭṭhiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmīṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyan ti vā apāhaṇ evaṇ siyan ti vā apāhaṇ aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyan ti hoti?

Apāhaṇ khattiyo siyan ti vā apāhaṇ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā apāhaṇ vesso siyan ti vā apāhaṇ suddo siyan ti vā apāhaṇ gahaṭṭho siyan ti vā apāhaṇ pabbajito

¹ S^d : eat 'asmiti.

² See p. 393, nn. 2 and 3.

³ So S^d. (Cf. prev. page, n. 4.)

⁴ So S^d. (Cf. prev. page, n. 1.)

⁵ S^d gives full text.

siyan ti vā apāhaṃ devo siyan ti vā apāhaṃ manusso
vā apāhaṃ rūpi¹ siyan ti vā apāhaṃ arūpi siyan ti vā
apāhaṃ saññi siyan ti vā apāhaṃ asaññi siyan ti vā
apāhaṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṃ apāhaṃ
itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo apāhaṃ
tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaṃ
tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe² . . . yathā so neva-
saññi-nāsaññi apāhaṃ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti
vā. Evaṃ apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo apāhaṃ
na tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaṃ
na tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe² . . . yathā so
neva-saññi-nāsaññi apāhaṃ na tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi
siyan ti vā. Evaṃ apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Imāni atthārassa taṇhāvicarītāni ajjhattikassa upādāya.

Tattha katamāni atthārassa taṇhāvicarītāni bāhirassa
upādāya?

Iminā asmīti hoti

Iminā itth³ asmīti² hoti

Iminā ev⁴ asmīti² hoti

Iminā aññath⁵ asmīti⁴ hoti

Iminā bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā as⁶ asmīti³ hoti

Iminā sāt⁶ asmīti⁶ hoti

Iminā siyan ti hoti

Iminā itthaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā evaṃ⁷ siyan ti hoti

Iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā asmīti hoti?

¹ So S^d.

² S^d gives full text.

³ S^d : asmiṃ ti.

⁴ S^d has aññathāsmīti here only.

⁵ S^d : iminā asmīti.

⁶ S^d : sat 'asmīti.

⁷ S^d omits evaṃ.

Kaṇṇe dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ¹ karitvā rūpaṃ² vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāra viññāṇaṃ: iminā asmiti chandaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā asmiti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā asmiti diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmīṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā itth' asmiti vā iminā ev' asmiti vā iminā aññath' asmiti³ vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā itth' asmiti hoti?

Iminā khattiyo 'smīti vā iminā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā iminā vesso 'smīti vā iminā suddo 'smīti vā iminā gahattho 'smīti vā iminā pabbajito 'smīti vā iminā devo 'smīti vā iminā manusso 'smīti vā iminā rūpi 'smīti vā iminā arūpi 'smīti vā iminā saññi 'smīti vā iminā asaññi 'smīti vā iminā neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smīti vā. Evaṃ iminā itth' asmiti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā ev' asmiti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṃ khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṃ brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā . . . pe⁴ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā tathā 'haṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi-smīti vā. Evaṃ iminā ev' asmiti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā aññath' asmiti⁵ hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā . . . pe⁶ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smīti vā. Evaṃ iminā aññath' asmiti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā bhavissan ti⁷ hoti?

Kaṇṇe dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ⁸ karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāra viññāṇaṃ: iminā bhavissan ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā bhavissan ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā bhavissan ti diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmīṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti vā iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti vā iminā aññathā bhavissan ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti?

'Iminā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā iminā vesso bhavissan ti vā iminā suddo bhavissan ti vā iminā gahattho bhavissan ti vā iminā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā iminā devo bhavissan

¹ B: Kiṇṇe dhammaṃ avakāri. K: avakariṃ.

² S^a: rūpā vedanā, &c. ³ S^b: asmiṃ ti.

⁴ S^a gives full text. ⁵ K. and B: aññathāsmīti.

⁶ S^a inserts iminā. See n. 1.

⁷ S^a inserts: Kaṇṇe dhammaṃ before iminā khattiyo, &c.

tī vā iminā manuseso bhavissan ti vā iminā rūpi bhavissan ti vā iminā arūpi bhavissan ti vā iminā aññi bhavissan ti vā iminā asaññi bhavissan ti vā iminā neva-saññi-nāsaññi bhavissan ti vā. Evay iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā evay bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṃ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṃ brahmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe¹ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā tathā 'haṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi bhavissan ti vā. Evay iminā evay bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā aññay tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā aññay tathā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā, . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā aññay tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi bhavissan ti vā. Evay iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā as' asmiti hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammaṃ anavakāriy² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saykhāre viññāṇaṃ: iminā niceo 'smi dhuvo 'smi sassaṭo 'smi avipariṇāmadhammo 'asmiti. Evay iminā as' asmiti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā sāt' asmiti⁴ hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammaṃ anavakāriy² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saykhāre viññāṇaṃ: iminā nechiññissāmi vinasas-sāmi na bhavissāmīti. Evay iminā sāt' asmiti⁴ hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā siyaṃ ti hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammaṃ anavakāriy² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saykhāre viññāṇaṃ: iminā siyaṃ ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati iminā siyaṃ ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati iminā siyaṃ ti ditthiṃ paṭilabhati. Taṃsiṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā itthaṃ siyaṃ ti vā. Iminā evay siyaṃ ti vā iminā aññathā siyaṃ ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā itthaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti?

Iminā khattiyo siyaṃ ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo siyaṃ ti vā iminā vesso siyaṃ ti vā iminā suddo siyaṃ ti vā iminā gahattho siyaṃ ti vā iminā pubbajito siyaṃ ti vā iminā devo siyaṃ ti vā iminā manuseso siyaṃ ti vā iminā rūpi siyaṃ ti vā iminā arūpi siyaṃ ti vā iminā

¹ S⁴ gives the text condensed.

² S⁴: rūpā vedanā, &c.

³ K. and B: aya².

⁴ S⁴: sat'asmiti.

saññi siyan ti vā iminā asaññi siyan ti vā iminā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā haṃ khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā haṃ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā tathāhaṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Kaṇṇe dhammaṃ anavakariṃ¹ karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ² saññag saṅkhāre viññāgaṃ: iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmā sati imāṇi papañcitāṇi honti: iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Iminā apāhaṃ khattiyo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ vesso siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ suddo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ gahattiko siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ pabbajito siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ devo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ manusso siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ rūpī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ arūpī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ saññi siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ asaññi siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā apāhaṃ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā apāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā apāhaṃ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti?

¹ K. and B: avu^o.

² S^d: rūpa vedanā, *de*.

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminaṃ apāhaṃ na tathā khattiyo siyaṃ ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminaṃ apāhaṃ na tathā brāhmaṇo siyaṃ ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminaṃ apāhaṃ na tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyaṃ ti vā. Evaṃ iminaṃ apāhaṃ aññatha siyaṃ ti hoti.

Imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritaṇi bāhiraṣṣa upādāya,

Iti¹ imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritaṇi ajjhattikassa upādāya, imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritaṇi bāhiraṣṣa upādāya, tad-ekajjhayaṃ abhisaggyūhitvā abhisagghipitvā chattiṃsa taṇhāvicaritaṇi honti.

Iti evarūpāni² attitāni chattiṃsa taṇhāvicaritaṇi anāgatāni chattiṃsa taṇhāvicaritaṇi paccuppannāni chattiṃsa taṇhāvicaritaṇi, tad-ekajjhayaṃ abhisaggyūhitvā abhisagghipitvā aṭṭhasatayaṃ taṇhāvicaritaṇaṃ³ hoti.

Tattha katamāni dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni Brahmaṃjāle⁴ veyyakaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā?

Cattāro sasantavādā, cattāro ekaccassasatikā, cattāro anānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiccaṣaṇṇuppannikā, soḷasa saññivādā,⁵ aṭṭha asaññivādā, aṭṭha neva-saññi-nāsaññivādā,⁶ sattha nechedavādā, pañca diṭṭha-dhammanibbānavādā. Imāni dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni Brahmaṃjāle veyyakaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

KHUPPAKAVATTHUVIERAGGO SAMATTO SATTARASAMO.⁷

¹ K. omits.

² S^d: Imāni evarūpāni, &c.

³ B: aṭṭha taṇhāvicaritasatayaṃ.

⁴ D. I, 44-5.

⁵ K: saññivādā . . . asaruni⁸.

⁶ So also K.

⁷ S^d: cūḍavattukayaṃ sattarasamaṃ. K. and B. omit sattarasamo. B. has niṭṭhito for samatto.

DIHAMMAKATTAJAYASINHA.

Kaṭṭh khandhā, kaṭṭh āyatanāni, kaṭṭh dhātuyo, kaṭṭh saccāni,
kaṭṭh indriyāni, kaṭṭh hetū, kaṭṭh āhārā, kaṭṭh phassā, kaṭṭh
vedanā, kaṭṭh saññā, kaṭṭh cetanā, kaṭṭh cittāni?

Pañcakkhandhā
dvādasāyatanāni
atthārassa dhātuyo
cattāri saccāni
bāvaṇṇindriyāni
nava hetū
cattāro āhārā
satta phassā
satta vedanā
satta saññā
satta cetanā
citta cittāni.

Tattha katame pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhandho
vedanākkhandho
saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho
viññāṇakkhandho:

ime vuccanti pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni dvādasāyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ	rūpāyatanaṃ
śoṭāyatanaṃ	saddāyatanaṃ
ghāṇāyatanaṃ	gandhāyatanaṃ
jīvhāyatanaṃ	rasāyatanaṃ
kāyāyatanaṃ	phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ
manāyatanaṃ	dhammāyatanaṃ:

imāni vuccanti dvādasāyatanāni.

Tattha katamā atthārassa dhātuyo?

Cakkhadhātu rūpadhātu cakkhaviññāṇadhātu
śoṭadhātu saddadhātu śoṭaviññāṇadhātu

ghānadhātu gaudhādhatu ghānaviññāpadhātu
 jivhādhatu rasadhātu jivhāviññāpadhātu
 kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu kāyaviññāpadhātu
 manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāpadhātu :
 imāni vuccanti aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni cattāri saccāni ?

Dukkhasaccaṃ
 samudayasaccaṃ
 maggasaccaṃ
 nirodhasaccaṃ :

imāni vuccanti cattāri saccāni.

Tattha katamāni bāvisasatindriyāni ?

Cakkhindriyaṃ	somamāssindriyaṃ
śotindriyaṃ	domamāssindriyaṃ
ghānindriyaṃ	upekkhindriyaṃ
jivhindriyaṃ	saddhindriyaṃ
kāyindriyaṃ	viriyindriyaṃ
manindriyaṃ	satindriyaṃ
itthindriyaṃ	samādhindriyaṃ
parisindriyaṃ	paññindriyaṃ
jīvitindriyaṃ ¹	arāṇhātānñāssamītiindriyaṃ
sukkhindriyaṃ	aññindriyaṃ
dukkhindriyaṃ	aññatāvindriyaṃ :

imāni vuccanti bāvisasatindriyāni.

Tattha katame nava hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū
 tayo akusalahetū
 tayo avyakatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusala-
 hetu : ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo akusalahetū ?

Lobho akusalahetu doso akusalahetu moho akusala-
 hetu : ime tayo akusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyakatahetū ?

Kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākato kiriyāvyākatesu vā
 dhammesu alobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyakatahetū.

Ime vuccanti nava hetū.

Tattha katame cattāro āhārā ?

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro
 phassāhāro

¹ So puts this before parisindriyaṃ.

manosañcetanāhāro
viññāṇāhāro :

ime vuccanti cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame satta phassā ?

Cakkhusamphasso
sotasamphasso
ghānasamphasso
jivhāsamphasso
kāyasamphasso
manodhātusamphasso
manoviññāṇāpadhātusamphasso :

ime vuccanti satta phassā.

Tattha katamā satta vedanā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā
sotasamphassajā vedanā
ghānasamphassajā vedanā
jivhāsamphassajā vedanā
kāyasamphassajā vedanā
manodhātusamphassajā vedanā
manoviññāṇāpadhātusamphassajā vedanā :

imā vuccanti satta vedanā.

Tattha katamā satta saññā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā saññā
sotasamphassajā saññā
ghānasamphassajā saññā
jivhāsamphassajā saññā
kāyasamphassajā saññā
manodhātusamphassajā saññā
manoviññāṇāpadhātusamphassajā saññā :

imā vuccanti satta saññā.

Tattha katamā satta cetanā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā cetanā
sotasamphassajā cetanā
ghānasamphassajā cetanā
jivhāsamphassajā cetanā
kāyasamphassajā cetanā
manodhātusamphassajā cetanā
manoviññāṇāpadhātusamphassajā cetanā :

imā vuccanti satta cetanā.

Tattha katamāni satta cittāni ?

Cakkhaviññāṇag
sotaviññāṇag
ghānaviññāṇag

jīvhaviññāṇaṇ
kāyaviññāṇaṇ
manodhātu
manoviññāṇadhātu :

imāni vuccanti satta cittāni.

Kāmadhātuya kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni?

Kāmadhātuya

pañcakkhandhā
dvādasāyatanāni
atthārassa dhātuyo
tīpi saccāni¹
bāvisatindriyāni
nava hetū
cattāro āhārā
satta phassā
satta vedanā
satta saññā
satta cetanā
satta cittāni.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuya pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho : ime
vuccanti kāmadhātuya pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuya dvādasāyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanaya rūpāyatanaya . . . pe . . . manāyatanaya
dhammāyatanaya : imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuya dvādasā-
yatanāni.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuya atthārassa dhātuyo?

Cakkhūdhātu rūpadhātu cakkhūviññāṇadhātu . . . pe
. . . manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu : ime
vuccanti kāmadhātuya atthārassa dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuya tīpi saccāni²?

Dukkhasaccaya samudayasaccaya maggasaccaya : imāni
vuccanti kāmadhātuya tīpi saccāni.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuya bāvisatindriyāni?

Cakkhūndriyaya . . . pe . . . aññāndriyaya aññātāvīn-
driyaya : imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuya bāvisatindriyāni.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuya nava hetū?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū :
ime vuccanti kāmadhātuya nava hetū.³

¹ So K. also. Cf. above, pp. 114 following.

² S²: Tattha katame tayo kusala hetū, &c., as above,
p. 402.

Tattha katame kāmādhātuyā cattāro āhārā? Kabaḷig-kāro āhāro phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro: ime vuccanti kāmādhātuyā cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame kāmādhātuyā satta phassā?

Cakkhusamphasso . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇādhātu-samphasso: ime vuccanti kāmādhātuyā satta phassā.

Tattha katamā kāmādhātuyā sattha vedanā . . . sattha saññā . . . sattha cetanā . . . sattha cittāni? Cakkhu-viññāṇaṇaṇa . . . pe . . . manodhātu manoviññāṇādhātu: imāni vuccanti kāmādhātuyā sattha cittāni.

Rūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni?

Rūpadhātuyā

pañcakkkhandhā
cha āyatanāni
nava dhātuyo
tīpi saccāni
cuddasīndriyāni
attha hetu
tayo āhārā
cattāro phassā
catasso vedanā
catasso saññā
catasso cetanā
cattāri cittāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā pañcakkkhandhā?

Ropakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho: ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā pañcakkkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanāṇaṇa rūpāyatanāṇa sotāyatanāṇa saddhāyatanāṇa manāyatanāṇa dhammāyatanāṇa: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuvīññāṇādhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇādhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇādhātu: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā tīpi saccāni?

Dukkhasaccāṇaṇa samudayasaccāṇa maggasaccāṇa: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tīpi saccāni.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cuddasīndriyāni?

Cakkhundriyaṇa sotīndriyaṇa manīndriyaṇa jīvīndriyaṇa¹

¹ *So S^d and B. K omits, giving thirteen only.*

somanasāindriyaṃ upēkhindriyaṃ saddhāindriyaṃ viriyāindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññāindriyaṃ anaññātaññāsaṃvittindriyaṃ¹ aññāindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cūddasindriyāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā attha hetu?

Tayo kusalahetu dve akusalahetu tayo avyākatahetu.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetu?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu : ime tayo kusalahetu.

Tattha katame dve akusalahetu?

Lobho akusalahetu moho akusalahetu : ime dve akusalahetu.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetu?

Kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākato kiriyāvyākatesu vā dhammesu alobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyākatahetu : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā attha hetu.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāpāhāro : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā?

Cakkhusamphasso sotasaṃphasso manodhātusaṃphasso manoviññāpadhātusaṃphasso : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātuyā catasso vedanā² . . . catasso saññā . . . catasso cetanā . . . cattāri cittāni?

Cakkhaviññāpaṇṇaṃ sotaviññāpaṇṇaṃ manodhātu manoviññāpadhātu : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāri cittāni.

Arūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe³ . . . kati cittāni?

Arūpadhātuyā

cattāro khandhā

dve āyatanāni⁴

dve dhātuyo

tiṇi saccāni

ekādasindriyāni

attha hetu

tayo āhārā

eko phasso

ekā vedanā

ekā saññā

ekā cetanā

ekag cittaṃ.

¹ K : anaññat°. ² S^d condenses nothing. ³ S^d : dvāyat°.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā cattāro khandhā ?
Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkharakkhandho
viññāṇakkhandho : ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā cattāro
khandhā.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā dve āyatanāni ?¹

Manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ : imāni vuccanti arūpa-
dhātuyā dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā dve dhātuyo ?

Manoviññāpadhātu dhammādhātu : imā vuccanti arūpa-
dhātuyā dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā tui saccāni ?

Dukkhasaccaṃ samudayasaccaṃ maggasaccaṃ : imāni
vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tui saccāni.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni ?

Manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somnassindriyaṃ upekhin-
driyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādh-
indriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ aññindriyaṃ aññatāvindriyaṃ :
imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā attha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū dve akusalahetū tayo avyakatahetū :
ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā attha hetū.²

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro : ime
vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā eko phasso ?

Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso : ayaṃ vuccati arūpadhā-
tuyā eko phasso.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā
. . . ekā cetanā . . . ekay cittaṃ ?

Manoviññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati arūpadhātuyā ekay
cittaṃ.

Apariyāpanne kati khandhā . . . po . . . kati cittāni ?

Apariyāpanne

cattāro khandhā

dve āyatanāni

dve dhātuyo

dve saccāni

dvādasindriyāni

cha hetū

tayo āhārā

¹ S^o : dvāyat^o.

² S^o gives the analysis, the right causes being those given
for rūpadhātu above.

eko phasso
 ekā vedanā
 ekā saññā
 ekā cetanā
 ekay cittaṅ.

Tattha katame aparīyāpanne cattāro khandhā?
 Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
 viññāpakkhandho: ime vuccanti aparīyāpanne cattāro
 khandhā.

Tattha katamāni aparīyāpanne dve āyatanāni?
 Manāyatanaṅ dhammāyatanaṅ: imāni vuccanti aparīyā-
 panne dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamāni aparīyāpanne dve dhātuyo?
 Manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu: imā vuccanti aparī-
 yāpanne dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni aparīyāpanne dve sacceṇi?
 Magga sacceṅ nirodha sacceṅ: imāni vuccanti aparīyā-
 panne dve sacceṇi.

Tattha katamāni aparīyāpanne dvādasendriyāni?
 Manindriyaṅ jīvitindriyaṅ somanassindriyaṅ upekkhī-
 driyaṅ saddhindriyaṅ viriyindriyaṅ satindriyaṅ samādhin-
 driyaṅ paññindriyaṅ anaññāsaññāsamūhīndriyaṅ¹ aññā-
 driyaṅ aññālāvidriyaṅ: imāni vuccanti aparīyāpanne
 dvādasendriyāni.

Tattha katame aparīyāpanne cha hetū?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu:
 ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū?

Kusalānaṅ dhammānaṅ vipākato alobho adoso amoho:
 ime tayo avyākatahetū: ime vuccanti aparīyāpanne cha
 hetū.

Tattha katame aparīyāpanne tayo āhārā?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāpāhāro: ime
 vuccanti aparīyāpanne tayo āhārā.

Tattha katamo aparīyāpanne eko phasso?

Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso: ayaṅ vuccati aparīyā-
 panne eko phasso.

Tattha katamā aparīyāpanne ekā vedanā . . . ekā
 saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekay cittaṅ?

¹ K: anaññā².

Manoviññāgadhātu:¹ idag vuccati aparīyāpanne ekaṃ cittaṃ.

Pañcannag khandhānaṃ kaṭi kāmādhātupariyāpannā, kaṭi na kāmādhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattānnaṃ citta-
naṃ kaṭi kāmādhātupariyāpannā, kaṭi na kāmādhātu-
pariyāpannā?

Rūpakkhando kāmādhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā no kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatana siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Solasa dhātuyo kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Samudayasaccaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ. Dve sacca na kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ.

Dasindriyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Tisindriyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalāhetū kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetu siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Kalalīḷākāro āhāro kāmādhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassa kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāgadhātu-satuphassa siyā kāmādhātupariyāpanno siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā, cha saññā, cha cetanā, cha citta kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāgadhātu siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannag khandhānaṃ kaṭi rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kaṭi na rūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattānaṃ citta-
naṃ kaṭi rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kaṭi na rūpadhātu-
pariyāpannā?

Rūpakkhando na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro

¹ S^o: Tattha kaṭamā aparīyāpanne ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā? Manoviññāgadhātusam-
phassaṃ cetanā: ayaṃ vuccanti aparīyāpanne ekā cetanā.
Tattha kaṭamaṃ . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ? &c.

khandhā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanaṃ na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanaṃ¹ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Solasa dhātuyo na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tiṇi saecāni² na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannaṃ siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannaṃ.

Terasindriyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kaḍḍhikāro āhāro na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇa-dhātusamphasso siyā rūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittaṃ na³ rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā?

Rūpakkhando na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanaṃ na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanaṃ¹ siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Solasa dhātuyo na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tiṇi saecā na⁴ arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannaṃ siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannaṃ.

Cuddasindriyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Aṭṭhindriyā

¹ S⁴: dvāyat°.

² K: saecā.

³ S⁴: cha cittaṇi rūpadhātu°, *etc.*

⁴ S⁴: tiṇi saecāni arūpadhātu°.

siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kabalīkāro āhāro na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā arūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha citta na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Pancannag khandhānag katī pariyaṇṇā, katī aparīyaṇṇā; . . . pe . . . sattannag cittānag katī pariyaṇṇā, katī aparīyaṇṇā?

Rūpakkhando pariyaṇṇo. Cattāro khandhā siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā aparīyaṇṇā.

Dasāyatanaṁ pariyaṇṇā. Dve āyatana¹ siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā aparīyaṇṇā.

Solasa dhātuyo pariyaṇṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā aparīyaṇṇā.

Dve saccā pariyaṇṇā. Dve saccā aparīyaṇṇā.

Dasindriyā pariyaṇṇā. Tiṇindriyā aparīyaṇṇā. Navindriyā siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā aparīyaṇṇā.

Tayo akusalahetū pariyaṇṇā. Cha hetū siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā aparīyaṇṇā.

Kabalīkāro āhāro pariyaṇṇo. Tayo āhārā siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā aparīyaṇṇā.

Cha phassā pariyaṇṇā. Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā pariyaṇṇo siyā aparīyaṇṇo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha citta pariyaṇṇā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā aparīyaṇṇā.

Kāmadhātuya uppatikkhaya² katī khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . katī cittāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmadhātuya uppatikkhayaṁ sabbesaṁ pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti. Kaṁsaci ekādasāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti.

¹ S⁴: dvāyat².

² B. and K: upapatti³ throughout.

kassaci dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti; kassaci ekādasā dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti, sabbesaṃ ekam saccam pātubhavanti, kassaci cūḍasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci satindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti; kassaci tayo hetu pātubhavanti, kassaci dve hetu pātubhavanti, kaci ahetukā pātubhavanti; sabbesaṃ cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti; sabbesaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati; sabbesaṃ ekā vedanā . . . ekū saññā . . . ekū caṭṭhā . . . ekam cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katame pañcak-khandhā pātubhavanti?

Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññānakkhandho. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ime pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Kāma-vacārānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhatnakappikānaṃ manus-sānaṃ opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripupphāyatanānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: mukkhāyatanāṃ rūpāyatanāṃ sotāyatanā¹ ghāṇāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabhāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhūnaṃ² uppattikkhaṇe dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṃ sotāyatanāṃ ghāṇāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ

¹ All texts omit saddāyatanāṃ.

² S⁴: jaccakkhandhānaṃ.

rasāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe kassa aparāṇi dasāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabaddhiraṇaṃ¹ uppatikkhaṇe dasāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti: cakkhāyatanaṃ rūpāyatanaṃ ghāṇāyatanaṃ gandhāyatanaṃ jivhāyatanaṃ rasāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe kassa navāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabaddhiraṇaṃ uppatikkhaṇe navāyatanaṇi² pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanaṃ ghāṇāyatanaṃ gandhāyatanaṃ jivhāyatanaṃ rasāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe kassa sattāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti?

Gabbhasereyakānaṃ sattānaṃ uppatikkhaṇe sattāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanaṃ gandhāyatanaṃ rasāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni sattāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe kassa ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Kāmarūpaṇaṃ devānaṃ pathamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripuṇṇāyatanaṇaṃ uppatikkhaṇe ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakkhuddhātu rūpadhātu sotuddhātu ghānaddhātu gandhuddhātu jivhaddhātu rāsaddhātu kāyaddhātu phoṭṭhabbaddhātu manovīññānaddhātu dhammaddhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe kassa dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapā-

¹ S⁴: jaccandhabaddhiraṇaṃ, which is inconsistent with context.

² S⁴: nava āyat³.

tikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu sotadhātu ghāmadhātu gandhadhātu jivhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu.¹ Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabhīranā² uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakku-dhātu rūpadhātu ghāmadhātu gandhadhātu jivhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabadhīranā² uppattikkhaṇe nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu ghāmadhātu gandhadhātu jivhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Gabbhasaṃyākānaṃ sattānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu gandhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamaṃ ekaṃ saṃeṇaṃ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaṃeṇaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ idaṃ ekaṃ saṃeṇaṃ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa euddasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmañcārānaṃ devānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āṇasampayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe euddasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cak-khundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyī-

¹ S⁴ adds manodhātu, making eleven.

² S⁴: jaccandhabadhīranā, which is inconsistent with context.

driyaṃ manindriyaṃ¹ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ² somanassindriyaṃ vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā, saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni euddasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa terasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti?

Kāmavacārānaṃ devānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āgavippayut-
tānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe terasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti: cak-
khundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jīvhindriyaṃ kāyīn-
driyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā
jīvitindriyaṃ² somanassindriyaṃ vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā
saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ.
Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni terasindriyaṇi
pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāṇi terasind-
riyaṇi pātubhavanti?

Pathamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āgasaṃ-
payuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe terasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti:
cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jīvhindriyaṃ
kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ
vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā³ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satin-
driyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā
uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni terasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dvādasindriyaṇi
pātubhavanti?

Pathamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āgasaṃ-
payuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dvādasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti:
cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jīvhindriyaṃ
kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ
vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satin-
driyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe
etesaṃ imāni dvādasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasindriyaṇi pātu-
bhavanti?

Gaḍḍhasēyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āgasaṃ-
payuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti: kāyīn-
driyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā
jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā sad-
dhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ
paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni
dasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti.

¹ S¹ inserts manindriyaṃ after satindriyaṃ.

² S² places this throughout before itthindriyaṃ vā.

³ S³ here omits vā.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa navindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhasēyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āṇavappa-yuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā opekkhindriyaṃ vā, saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracehānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripuṇṇāyatanaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhindriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ opekkhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aññhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracehānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe aññhindriyāni pātubhavanti: sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ opekkhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni aññhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni aññhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracehānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabhīraṇaṃ¹ uppattikkhaṇe aññhindriyānaṃ pātubhavanti: cakkhindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ² jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ opekkhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni aññhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa sattindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracehānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabhīraṇaṃ uppattikkhaṇe sattindriyāni pātubhavanti: ghānindriyaṃ

¹ S²: jaccandhabhīraṇaṃ, which is inconsistent with context.

² S² omits.

driyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni sattindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe kassa pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ ahetukānaṃ ṭhapetvā napuṇṣakānaṃ uppatikkhaṇe pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe kassa cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ ahetukānaṃ napuṇṣakānaṃ uppatikkhaṇe cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti. Kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe kassa tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Kāmaṇācārānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manusānaṃ gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āgaṇṇasampayuttānaṃ uppatikkhaṇe tayo hetū pātubhavanti: alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe etesaṃ ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe kassa dve hetū pātubhavanti?

Kāmaṇācārānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manusānaṃ gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āgaṇṇavippayuttānaṃ uppatikkhaṇe dve hetū pātubhavanti: alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe etesaṃ ime dve hetū pātubhavanti. Avasesā sattā ahetukā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katame cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti?

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro phassāhāro manosaññetanāhāro viññāpāhāro. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ime cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso. Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamā eka

vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekag cittaṃ
pātubhavati?

Manoviññāpadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sab-
besaṃ idaṃ ekag cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti
. . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe t̥hapetvā asaññasattānaṃ
devānaṃ

pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti

pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti

pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti

ekag saccag pātubhavati

dasindriyāni pātubhavanti

tayo hetū pātubhavanti

tayo āhārā pātubhavanti

eko phasso pātubhavati

ekā vedanā . . .

ekā saññā . . .

ekā cetanā . . .

ekag cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame pañcakkhandhā
pātubhavanti?

Rūpakkhando vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃ-
khārakkhandho viññāpakkhando. Rūpadhātuyā uppattik-
khaṇe ime pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni pañcāyatanāni
pātubhavanti?

Cakkhāyatanag rūpāyatanag sotāyatanag manāyatanag
dhammāyatanag. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni
pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā pañca dhātuyo
pātubhavanti? Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu sotadhātu
manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattik-
khaṇe imā pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamaṃ ekag saccag
pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccag. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekag
saccag pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dasindriyāni
pātubhavanti?

Cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ
somanassindriyaṃ vā¹ upekkhindriyaṃ vā² saddhindriyaṃ²

¹ S^d omits vā.

² S^d has vā.

viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Rūpadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe imāni dasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe katame tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Rūpadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti?

Phassāhārā manosañcetanaāhāro viññāpāhāro. Rūpadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso pātubhavati. Rūpadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe ayam eko phasso pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekam cittaṃ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāpadhātu. Rūpadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe idam ekam cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Asaññasattānaṃ devānaṃ uppatikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Asaññasattānaṃ devānaṃ uppatikkhaṇe eko khandho pātubhavati: rūpakkhando. Dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanam dhammāyatanam. Dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu dhammadhātu. Ekam saccaṃ pātubhavati: dukkhasaccaṃ. Ekindriyaṃ pātubhavati: rūpajivitindriyaṃ. Asaññasatta devā ahetukā anāhārā aphassakā avedanakā asaññakā acetanakā acittakā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Arūpadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe

cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti

dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti

dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti

ekam saccaṃ pātubhavati

aṭṭhindriyaṇi pātubhavanti

tayo hetū pātubhavanti

tayo āhārā pātubhavanti

eko phasso pātubhavati

ekā vedanā . . .

ekā saññā . . .

ekā cetanā . . .

ekag cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamaṃ ekag saccag pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccag. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idag ekag saccag pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Manindriyaṃ jvitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ vīriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti?

Phassābhāro manosañcetanābhāro viññāpābhāro. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ayag eko phasso pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekag cittaṃ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāpadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idag ekag cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Kāmāvacarā dhammā, na kāmāvacarā dhammā; rūpāvacarā dhammā, na rūpāvacarā dhammā; arūpāvacarā dhammā, na arūpāvacarā dhammā; pariyāpannā dhammā, aparīyāpannā dhammā.

Katame dhammā kāmāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato¹ avicinīrayag pariyaṇṭag karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavattideve² anto karitvā yaṃ etasmig antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā khandhadhātu-āyatana³ rūpag⁴ vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇag: ime dhammā kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na kāmāvacarā?

Rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā aparīyāpannā: ime dhammā na kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā rūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato brahmalokaṃ pariyaṇṭag karitvā uparito akaniṭṭhe deve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmig antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannassa vā⁵ uppannassa vā dīṭṭhadhammasukkhavihārissa⁶ vā cīttacetasikā dhammā: ime dhammā rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na rūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā arūpāvacarā aparīyāpannā: ime dhammā na rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā arūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato ākāśānāñcāyatanūpage⁷ deve pariyaṇṭag karitvā uparito neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpage deve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmig antare etth' āvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā dīṭṭhadhammasukkhavihārissa⁸ vā cīttacetasikā dhammā: ime dhammā arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na arūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā aparīyāpannā: ime dhammā na arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā pariyāpannā?

Sāsava kusalākusalāvyākata dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā: rūpakkhando vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ime dhammā pariyāpannā.

Katame dhammā aparīyāpannā?

Maggā ca maggaṃ phalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca⁹ dhātū: ime dhammā aparīyāpannā.

¹ Dh. S. § 1280 *fol.*

² K: parinimmitavatti.

³ B: khandhā.

⁴ S⁴ and B: rūpā.

⁵ S⁴ omits.

⁶ S⁴: dīṭṭhadhamme sukha⁹.

⁷ B: ⁹upage.

⁸ So S⁴.

⁹ S⁴ omits ca.

Devā ti: tayo devā: sammatidevā, uppattidevā, visuddhidevā. Sammatidevā nāma rājāno deviyo kumārā. Uppattidevā nāma cātummahārājika deve upādāya tad-upari devā. Visuddhidevā nāma arahanto vuccanti.

Dāmy datvā silaṃ samādiyivā¹ uposathakammaṃ katvā kattaṃ uppajjanti?

Dāmy datvā silaṃ samādiyivā¹ uposathakammaṃ katvā, appakacce gahapati mahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti,² appakacce brāhmaṇa mahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appakacce khattiyamahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appakacce cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appakacce tāvatiyaṇaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appakacce yāmānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appakacce tūsitānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appakacce nimmanaratiṇaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appakacce parinammitavasavattinaṃ devānaṃ³ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Manussaṇaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Vassasataṃ appaṃ vā bhīyyo vā.

Cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Yāni manussaakāni⁴ paññāsa vassāni cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māseṇa dvādasamāsiyo⁵ saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dībhāni pañca vassasatāni cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ.

Manussagaṇanāya⁶ kittakaṃ hoti?

Navutivassasatasahassāni.

Tāvatiyaṇaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ mānussaakaṃ⁷ vassasataṃ tāvatiyaṇaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māseṇa dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dībhāni vassasahassaṃ tāvatiyaṇaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ.

Manussaṇaṃ⁸ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Tisso ca vassakoṭiyo satthiṇ ca⁹ vassasatasahassāni.

Yāmānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussaakāni¹⁰ dve vassasatāni yāmānaṃ devānaṃ eso

¹ K: samādayivā.

² In B. and K. the order is (1) khattiya . . . (2) brāhmaṇa . . . (3) gahapati . . .

³ S⁴ omits pāraṇimmita from the compound. K: pari^o.

⁴ S⁴: manussaṇaṃ. K: mānusa^o.

⁵ S⁴: dvādasā^o.

⁶ B. and K: manussaṇaṃ.

⁷ S⁴: one s.

⁸ So S⁴.

⁹ B: satthi ca.

¹⁰ So S⁴.

eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māseṇa dvādasasamāsiyo sayvaccharo, tena sayvaccharena dībbāni dve vassasahassāni yāmāṇag devāṇag ayuppamāṇag.

Manussāṇag gāṇāyā kittakag hoti?

Cuddasa ca vassakoṭiyo cattārisaṇ ca vassasatasa-

hassāni.

Tusitāṇag¹ devāṇag kittakag ayuppamāṇag?

Yāni mānussakāni² cattāri vassasatāni, tusitāṇag devāṇag eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māseṇa dvādasasamāsiyo sayvaccharo, tena sayvaccharena dībbāni cattāri vassasahassāni tusitāṇag devāṇag ayuppamāṇag.

Manussāṇag gāṇāyā kittakag hoti?

Sattapaññāsa vassakoṭiyo satthiṇ ca vassasatasa-

hassāni.

Nimmānaratinag devāṇag kittakag ayuppamāṇag?

Yāni mānussakāni² attha vassasatāni nimmānaratinag devāṇag eso eko rattindivo tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māseṇa dvādasasamāsiyo sayvaccharo, tena sayvaccharena dībbāni attha vassasahassāni nimmānaratinag devāṇag ayuppamāṇag.

Manussāṇag gāṇāyā kittakag hoti?

Dve vassakoṭisatāni tisso ca³ vassakoṭiyo cattārisaṇ ca⁴ vassasatasa-

hassāni.

Paranimitavasa-

vattinag devāṇag kittakag ayuppamāṇag?

Yāni mānussakāni soḷasa vassasatāni paranimitavasa-

vattinag devāṇag eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māseṇa dvādasasamāsiyo sayvaccharo, tena sayvaccharena dībbāni soḷasa vassasahassāni paranimitavasa-

vattinag devāṇag kittakag ayuppamāṇag.

Manussāṇag gāṇāyā kittakag hoti?

Nava ca vassakoṭisatāni ekavisaṇ ca vassakoṭiyo satthiṇ

ca vassasatasa-

hassāni.⁵

Cha ete⁶ kāmāvacarā sabbakāmasamiddhino,

Sabbasag ekasaykhāto āyu bhavati kittako?

Dvādasakoṭisatag tesag atthavisaṇ ca⁷ koṭiyo

Paññāsa-

satasa-

hassāni⁸ vassaggena pakāsitā ti.

¹ B: tusitāṇag.

² S^d and K. have one 2.

³ S^d: tissa ca. K: tinsag ca.

⁴ S^d: cattārisaṇ vassa⁵. K: cattārisaṇ, and so above.

⁵ K. and B. add iti.

⁶ K: chappi: cha ete.

⁷ S^d: atthavisaṇ ca.

⁸ S^d omits "sata".

Pathamaya jhānaya¹ parittaya bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Pathamaya jhānaya parittaya bhāvetvā brahmapārisajjanaya devānaya saṅgavyataya uppajjanti.

Tesaya kittakaya āyuppanāyaya?

Kappassa tatiyo bhāgo.²

Pathamaya jhānaya majjhimaya bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Pathamaya jhānaya³ majjhimaya bhāvetvā brahmapurohitānaya⁴ devānaya saṅgavyataya uppajjanti.

Tesaya kittakaya āyuppanāyaya?

Upaddhakappo.

Pathamaya jhānaya paṇṇaya bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Pathamaya jhānaya paṇṇaya bhāvetvā mahābrahmānaya devānaya saṅgavyataya uppajjanti.

Tesaya kittakaya āyuppanāyaya?

Kappo.⁵

Dutiya jhānaya parittaya bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiya jhānaya parittaya bhāvetvā parittābhānaya devānaya saṅgavyataya uppajjanti.

Tesaya kittakaya āyuppanāyaya?

Dve kappā.

Dutiya jhānaya majjhimaya bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiya jhānaya majjhimaya bhāvetvā appamāpābhānaya devānaya saṅgavyataya uppajjanti.

Tesaya kittakaya āyuppanāyaya?

Cattāro kappā.

Dutiya jhānaya paṇṇaya bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiya jhānaya paṇṇaya bhāvetvā abhassarānaya devānaya saṅgavyataya uppajjanti.

Tesaya kittakaya āyuppanāyaya?

Attha kappā.

Tatiya jhānaya parittaya bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Tatiya jhānaya parittaya bhāvetvā parittasubhānaya devānaya saṅgavyataya uppajjanti.

Tesaya kittakaya āyuppanāyaya?

Solasa kappā.

Tatiya jhānaya majjhimaya bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Tatiya jhānaya majjhimaya bhāvetvā appamānasubhānaya devānaya saṅgavyataya uppajjanti.

¹ S^d: pathamajjhānaya. ² K: tatiyo (catuttho?).

³ So S^d. ⁴ S^d: °porohitānaya. ⁵ K: eko kappo.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ ?

Dvattiṃsa¹ kappā.

Tatīyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇitaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppaṇṇanti?

Tatīyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇitaṃ bhāvetvā subhakiṇṇānaṃ² devānaṃ saṃvayaṭaṃ uppaṇṇanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ ?

Catusatthi kappā.

Catutthāya jhānaṃ bhāvetvā, ārammaṇanānattatā maṇasikāranānattatā chandanānattatā paṇḍhinānattatā adhimokkhanānattatā abhinīhāranānattatā³ paññānānattatā appekacce asaṇṇasattānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce vehapphalānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce aviḥānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce atappānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce sudassānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce sudassīnaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce viññāṇaṇḍāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce viññāṇaṇḍāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce ākiṇṇasāṇḍāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce nava-saṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṭaṃ uppaṇṇanti.

Asaṇṇasattānaṃ ca vehapphalānaṃ ca devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ ?

Pañca kappasatāni.

Aviḥānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ ?

Kappasahassāya.

Atappānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ ?

Dve kappasahassāni.

Sudassānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ ?

Cattāri kappasahassāni.

Sudassīnaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ ?

Aṭṭha kappasahassāni.

Akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ ?

Soḷasa kappasahassāni.

Ākāsaṇḍāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ ?

Viṣaṭi kappasahassāni.

Viññāṇaṇḍāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ ?

Cattārisa⁴ kappasahassāni.

¹ B: bātiṃsa.

² S^d: omits.

³ S^d: subhakinnaṇaṃ.

⁴ K: cattāḷisa.

Ākinciññāyatanūpagānaṇ devānaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppa-
māṇaṇ ?

Saṭṭhi kappasahassāni.

Neva-sañña-nāsañña-yatanūpagānaṇ devānaṇ kittakaṇ
āyuppamāṇaṇ ?

Caturāsiti kappasahassāni.

Ukkhittā puññatejēna kāmarūpagati¹ gata
Bhavaggaṭaṇ pi² sampattā puna gacchanti duggatiṇ
Tava-dighāyukā sattā cāvanti āyusaykhaṇā.
Natthi koci bhavo nicco: iti vuttaṇ Mahesinā.
Tasmā hi dhirā nipakā nipuṇā atthacintakā.
Jarāmaranā mokkhāya bhaventi maggaṇ uttamaṇ,
Bhāvayitvā sucimaggāṇ nibbānagadhaḡamināṇ,
Sabbāsaṇve pariññāya parinibbanti anisaṇa ti.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ³ kati abhiññeyyā, kati pariñ-
ñeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā, kati sacchikā-
tabbā, kati na pahātabbā, na bhāvetabbā, na sacchikā-
tabbā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati abhiñ-
ñeyyā, kati pariññeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā,
kati sacchikātabbā, kati na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na
sacchikātabbā ?

Rūpakkhandho abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo
na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Cattāro khandhā
abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā
siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā siyā
na sacchikātabbā.

Dasāyatanā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na
bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve āyatanā abhiññeyyā
pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchi-
kātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchi-
kātabbā.

Solasa dhātuyo abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā
na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve dhātuyo abhiñ-
ñeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā
sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na
sacchikātabbā.

Samudayasaccaṇ abhiññeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ pahātabbaṇ
na bhāvetabbāṇ na sacchikātabbaṇ. Maggasaccaṇ abhiñ-
ñeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ na pahātabbaṇ⁴ bhāvetabbāṇ na

¹ B. and K: kāmarūpagatiṇ.

² K: vā pi. B: °gataṇ.

³ S^d: pañcakkhandhānaṇ.

⁴ S^d inserts na.

sacchikātabbaṃ. Nirodhasaccaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ siyā pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ siyā na pahātabbaṃ.

Navindriyā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Domanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ. Anaññatāññassāmīlindriyaṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ. Aññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ siyā bhāvetabbaṃ siyā² sacchikātabbaṃ. Aññatāvindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ. Tīṇindriyā³ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā⁴ na sacchikātabbā. Cha indriyā⁵ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Tayo akusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Tayo kusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā⁶ na sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā. Tayo avyākatahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na sacchikātabbā.

Kabalīgāro āhāro abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo na⁷ bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Tayo āhārā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Cha phassā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo siyā pahātabbo siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbo siyā na pahātabbo na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchi-

¹ K: anaññat°.

² S^d: °indriyāni.

³ So S^d.

⁷ S^d omits na.

¹ S^d inserts na.

⁴ S^d inserts siyā.

⁶ S^d inserts siyā.

kātabbā siyā nā pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchi-kātabbā.

Pañcannag khandhānag kati sarammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sattannag cittānag kati sarammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā?

Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo. Cattāro khandhā sarammaṇā.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā. Manāyatanaṃ sarammaṇaṃ. Dhammāyatanaṃ siyā sarammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Dasā dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Satta dhātuyo sarammaṇā. Dhammadhātu siyā sarammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Dvā saccā¹ sarammaṇā. Nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sarammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Satindriyā anārammaṇā. Cuddasindriyā sarammaṇā. Jivitindriyaṃ siyā sarammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Nava hetu sarammaṇā.

Kabalīkaro āhāro anārammaṇo. Tayo āhārā sarammaṇā.

Satta phassā² . . . satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta citta sarammaṇā.

Pañcannag khandhānag kati sarammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sattannag cittānag kati sarammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā?

Rūpakkhando³ anārammaṇo. Cattāro khandhā siyā sarammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā. Manāyatanaṃ siyā sarammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ. Dhammāyatanaṃ siyā sarammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Dasā dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāḍadhātu siyā sarammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Dhammadhātu siyā sarammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ. Maggasaccaṃ anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ siyā sarammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.⁴

¹ So also S⁴.

² S³ adds sarammaṇā.

³ S³ omits down to cha dhātuyo exclusive.

⁴ S³ omits these two words.

Dukkhasaccag siyā sarammaṇārammaṇag siyā anārammaṇārammaṇag siyā anārammaṇag.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Pañcendriyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Navindriyā siyā sarammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Jivitindriyag siyā sarammaṇārammaṇag siyā anārammaṇārammaṇag siyā anārammaṇag.

Nava hetū siyā sarammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro anārammaṇo. Tayo āhārā siyā sarammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Cha phassā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā sarammaṇārammaṇo siyā anārammaṇārammaṇo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā sarammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Pañcannag khandhānag kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kati mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā . . . pe . . . sattannag cittānag kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kati mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā?

Rūpakkhandho siyā diṭṭho siyā suto siyā muto siyā viññāto¹ siyā na diṭṭho na suto na muto na viññāto. Cattāro khandhā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpāyatanag diṭṭhaṃ na sutag na mutag na viññātay. Saddāyatanag na diṭṭhaṃ sutag na mutag viññātay. Gandhāyatanag . . . rasāyatanag . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanag na diṭṭhaṃ na sutag mutag viññātay. Sattāyatanā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpadhātu diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Saddadhātu na diṭṭhā sutā na mutā viññātā. Gandhadhātu . . . rasadhātu . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu na diṭṭhā na sutā mutā viññātā. Terasa dhātuyo na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Tini saccāni² na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Dukkhasaccag siyā diṭṭhaṃ siyā sutag siyā mutag siyā na diṭṭhaṃ na sutag na mutag viññātay.

Bāvisatindriyā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Nava hetū na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Cattāro āhārā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

¹ K. *omits* siyā viññāto.

² K. *corrects its text to* saccā.

Satta phassā na dīṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.
 Satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . .
 satta citta na dīṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Pañcannag khandhānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata; . . . pe . . . sattannag cittānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata?

Rūpakkhandho avyākato. Cattāro khandhā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasāyatanaṃ avyākata. Dve āyatanaṃ siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Solasa dhātuyo avyākata. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Samudayasaccaṃ akusalag. Maggasaccaṃ kusalaṃ. Nirodhasaccaṃ avyākataṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kusalaṃ siyā akusalag siyā avyākataṃ.

Dasindriyā avyākata. Domanassindriyag akusalag. Anaññātāññassamitindriyag¹ kusalaṃ. Cattārindriyā² siyā kusalā siyā avyākata. Cha indriyā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Tayo akusalāhetū akusalā. Tayo kusalāhetū kusalā. Tayo avyākatahetū avyākata.

Kabalāṅkāro āhāro avyākato. Tayo āhāra siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Cha phassā avyākata. Manoviññāpādhātusamphasso siyā kusalo siyā akusalo siyā avyākato.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha citta avyākata. Manoviññāpādhātu siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Pañcannag khandhānaṃ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . sattannag cittānaṃ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā?

Dve khandhā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā³ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

¹ K : anaññat^o.

² S^d : °indriyāni.

³ S^d omits this second alternative.

Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Manāyatanaṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi.

Dasā dhātuyo na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññāpadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Dhammadhātu¹ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Dve saccā² siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Nirodhasaccāṃ na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi. Dukkhasaccāṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi.

Dvādasindriyā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Tīvindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya

¹ S^d omits from dhammadhātu to siyā na vattaḃbā exclusive.

² S^d: saccāni.

sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Jīvitindriyaṇ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā na vattaḅbaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Doso akusalāhetu dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Satta hetū siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Moho akusalāhetu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Kaḷaṇṇikāro āhāro na vattaḅbo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi. Tayo āhārā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañca phassā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyasamphasso¹ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Manoviññāḍadhātu-samphasso siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Satta vedanā na vattaḅbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca citta adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññānaṇ² siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāḍadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhammadhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhammadhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā?

Rupakkhandho neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo. Cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

¹ Sd: kāyaviññāḍadhātusamphasso.

² Sd: °viññāḍadhātu.

Dasāyatanaṃ¹ neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.
Dve āyatanaṃ² siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
deva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Dasā dhātuyo neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.
Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo
siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-
na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Dve saccāni vipākadhammadhammā. Nirodhasaccaṃ
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Dukkhasaccaṃ
siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-
vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Sattindriyā³ neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.
Tṭhindriyā⁴ vipākā. Dve indriyā⁵ vipākadhammadhammā.
Aññindriyaṃ siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā.
Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Cha hetū vipākadhammadhammā. Tayo avyakatahetū
siyā vipākā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhamma-
dhammo. Tayo āhārā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhamma-
dhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Pañca phassā vipākā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā
vipāko siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo.
Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā vipāko siyā vipāka-
dhammadhammo siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhamma-
dhammo.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā
. . . pañca citta vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Manoviññā-
padhātu siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.⁶

Pañcannag khandhānag kati upādiṇṇupādānīyā, kati
anupādiṇṇupādānīyā,⁷ kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādānīyā . . .
pe . . . sattannag cittānag kati upādiṇṇupādānīyā, kati
anupādiṇṇupādānīyā, kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādānīyā.

Rūpakkhando siyā upādiṇṇupādānīyo siyā anupādiṇṇ-
upādānīyo. Cattāro khandhā siyā upādiṇṇupādānīyā siyā
anupādiṇṇupādānīyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādānīyā.

¹ S⁴ : dvāyat°.

² So both K. and S⁴.

³ B. and K : dvindriyā. ⁴ Dh. S. §§ 290-2 ; cf. §§ 653-6.

⁵ S⁴ places its . . . pe . . . here.

Pañcāyatanaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Saddāyatanaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ. Cattāriyatanaṃ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Dve āyatanaṃ¹ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Saddadhātu anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Pañca dhātuyo upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā.

Satodayasaccāṇṇaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ. Dve saccāṇṇaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Dukkhasaccāṇṇaṃ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ.

Navindriyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Domāṇaseindriyaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ. Tṭhindriyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Navindriyā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā.

Tayo akusalāhetu anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Tayo kusalāhetu siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Tayo avyākatahetu siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā.

Kabaligkāro āhāro siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo. Tayo āhārā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā.

Pañca phassā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca citta upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manodhātu siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manoviññādhātu siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā.

Pañcaṇṇaṃ khandhāṇaṃ kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakkavicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā . . . po . . . satthāṇṇaṃ cittaṇṇaṃ kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakka-avicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā?

Rūpakkhandho avitakka-avicāro. Tayo khandhā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Saṃkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro siyā na vattabho

¹ Sd : dvāyatapāni.

savitakkā-savicāro ti pi avitakkavicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi.

Dusāyantanā avitakka-avicārā. Manāyatanaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Dhammāyantanā siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka-avicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicārā siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicāro ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi² avitakka-avicārā ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ. Nirodhasaccaṃ avitakka-avicāraṃ. Maggasaccaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Dukkhaccaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicārā. Domanassindriyaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ. Upekkhindriyaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Ekādassindriyā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Tayo akusalahetū savitakka-savicārā. Cha hetu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Kābalighāro āhāro avitakka-avicāro. Tayo āhārā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañca phassā avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātusamphasso savitakka-savicāro. Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca oetanā . . . pañca citta avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañcaṃṃ khandhānaṃ kati rūpā, kati arūpā . . . pañcaṃṃ cittaṃṃṃ cittaṃṃṃ kati rūpā, kati arūpā?
Itūpakkhandho rūpaṃ. Cattāro khandhā arūpā.

¹ S² omits this second alternative.

APPENDIX

PASSAGES in the successive Suttantabhājanīyāni quoted or compiled from the Sutta Piṭaka :

- Khandhavibhaṅga, pp. 1, 3, 5, 7, 9 :—M. iii, 16; S. iii, 47-48; *cf.* ii, 125, 252, 253; iii, 136, 224; iv, 382. *For cattāro ca mahābhūtā, &c.* (p. 1), v. M. i, 53, 185. The detailed catechism belongs more to Abhidhamma, *cf.* Dh. S., pp. 187, 148.
- Āyatanavibhaṅga, p. 70 :—M. iii, 217-18; 278 *fol.*; S. iv, 1 *fol.*
- Dhātuvibhaṅga, pp. 82-85 :—M. i, 185 *fol.*; 421 *fol.*
p. 85 :—? *cf.* S. v, 207, 209 *on* pañcēndriyāni.
p. 87 :—S. ii, 151, 152.
pp. 87-90 :—S. ii, 140.
- Saccavibhaṅga, pp. 99-106 :—D. ii, 305-313; M. iii, 248-252 (Vin. i, 10); S. v, 420.
- Paccayakkhāvibhaṅga, p. 135 :—D. ii, 56; M. i, 263; S. ii, 2-4 (*note the absence of abhisagghārā*).
- Satipatthānavibhaṅga, pp. 193-202 :—D. ii, 290 *fol.*; M. i, 56 *fol.*; *cf.* S. v, 141 *fol.*
- Sammappadhānavibhaṅga, p. 208 :—D. (iii) Saṅgīti Sutta; M. ii, 11; A. ii, 15, 74.
- Iddhipādāvibhaṅga, pp. 216-19 :—M. i, 103; S. v, 254.
- Bojjhaṅgavibhaṅga, p. 227 :—S. v, 71; M. iii, 85 *fol.*
p. 228 :—(? *not traced*.)
p. 229 :—S. v, 63, 64, 72.
- Maggavibhaṅga, pp. 235, 236 :—D. ii, 311-313; M. iii, 251, 252; S. v, 8-10.
p. 236 :—S. v, 2 *fol.*
- Jhanavibhaṅga, p. 244 :—D. i, 63; M. i, 33; A. ii, 22, 40; D. i, 70-71; M. iii, 3 (Vin. i, 39; ii, 158); D. i, 73-75, 112.
- Appamaññāvibhaṅga, p. 272 :—D. ii, 186, 250; M. i, 283, 297, 335, 351, 369; S. v, 115, 116.
- Sikkhāpadāvibhaṅga, p. 285 :—Khp. ii; A. iii, 170, 204; *cf.* S. v, 387.
- Paṭisaṃbhidāvivibhaṅga, p. 293 :—? *cf.* Khp. 2; A. ii, 160.

It is not claimed that any of these groups of references is exhaustive. Two of the citations are from the Vinaya Piṭaka.

INDEX OF WORDS AND SUBJECTS

- aṇṇa (-aṇṇema saṅgahita) 1 *fol.*; anek* gāho, 168, 365.
 Akkasaṇa, *see* Kusaṇa generally, *also* pp. 144-69, 296.
 (°mūla) 190, 208; (°heṭṭi) 402.
 Agatigamanāni (cattāri) 376.
 Agāravā (cha) 381.
 Agga (°hitatta) 357; (vass°) 423.
 Aggi (tayo) 368.
 Agha, 84.
 Aṅgaṇa (tiṇi) 368.
 Accasarā, 358.
 Ajjaya (an°) 359.
 Ajjhatta (khandhā) 1-3, 17, 26, 68; (āyatana, *de.*) *see*
each Pañhāpucchaka; (paccavekkhati) 193 *fol.*;
 (sati) 228; (paññā) 327; (arūpasāññi) 342; (sāyyo-
 jana) 361. *See also* Jhāna (cattāri).
 Ajjhātika, 18, 67, 79, 82-4, 96, 119, 131, 319, 392-6.
 Ajjhuppekkhanā, 230 *fol.*
 Ajjhuppekkhitā, 227.
 Ajjhena, 353.
 Aññatābhāva, 379.
 Aññatāvindriya. *See* Indriya (bāveṣati).
 Aññindriya. *See* Indriya (bāveṣati).
 Attā (khandhā) 1-10, 17, 25, 51, 68; (āyatana, *de.*)
see each Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 327;
 (kagkhati) 367; (°ārammaṇa) *see each* Pañhāpuc-
 chaka.
 Attā (ayay) 379, 383-4; (rūpi, *de.*) 388; (attato) 394;
 (attabhāvo) 70 *fol.*; (°anuditthi) 368; (attavāda) 196,
 375; (attaññā, attavaññā) 353-5; (°paribhavo) 353-5;
 (°anuvāda) 376; (attānaya dahati) 354, 355. *See also*
 Diṭṭhi.
 Anattā (dvādasāyatanaṇi), 70; (anattani) 376.
 Attā (paṭisambhida) 293 *fol.*; (°jotakāni) 295 *fol.*;
 (°jāpika) 324; (°cintāka) 426.

- Atthaygata, 1, 3, *etc.*, 195, *passim*.
 Atthaygama, 105, *passim*.
 Addā (an°) 371.
 Adhipati, 216 *fol.*
 Adhipateyya, 288.
 Adhimutta, 342.
 Adhimutti, 340, 341.
 Adhimuttika, 339 *fol.*
 Adhimokkha, 165 *fol.*, 425.
 Adhivacana (saññā) 6.
 Adhivāsana (an°) 360.
 Ananñātaññassāmitindriya. See Indriya
 (bāvisati).
 Anāgata. See Atita.
 Anicca, 373; (rūpa) 12; (pañca viññāpā) 319; (khandhā)
 324, 328; (dvādasāyatanañi) 70.
 Anuddayatā (par°) 356.
 Anunaṃsa, 145.
 Anupassanā (= paññā) 194.
 Anupassā (kayā°, vedanā°, citta°, dhammā°) 105, 193
fol., 286.
 Anuppabandhanā, 357.
 Anuppiyabhāṇitā, 352.
 Anurodhā, 145.
 Anuvāda, 376.
 Anusaysandhanā, 357.
 Anusaya, 356; (satta) 340, 383.
 Anvaya, 329.
 Apamatta, 244, 247 (*cf.* M. iii., 134; A. ii., 22).
 Apacaya, 330; (°gāmi) 12, 16 *fol.*; (āyatana, *etc.*) see
each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāpā) 319;
 (paññā) 326; (jhāna) 106.
 Appanā, vyappanā. See Saṅkappa.
 Appamaññāyo (catasso) 272-84.
 Appamāya (khandhā) 16, 24, 36, 49, 62; (āyatana,
etc.) see *each* Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 326-7.
 Abbokippa, 320.
 Abbatthaygata. See Atthaygata.
 Abhiññā, 195, 244, 252, 362, 364, 391; and see
 Gañtha (cattāro). (°domanassa) 105, 193 *fol.*;
 (vigatābhijjho ceto) 244, 252.
 Abhiññā, 228, 324; (cha) 334; (dandabhiññā) 109
fol., 173, 211 *fol.*, 229 *fol.*
 Abhinipāta, 321.
 Abhiniropanā, 87, and see Saṅkappa.

- Abhinivesa, 145. *See also* Saccā.
 Abhinihāra, 425.
 Abhisayghāra (pañña°, ānañja°) 135, 340.
 Abhisaykhipitvā, 1, 2, 82-7, 216 *fol.*, 400.
 Abhisayyūhitvā, 1, 2, 82-7, 216 *fol.*, 400.
 Arahaṇ, 324, 336; (=visuddhudeva) 422.
 Arāhatta (°phala) 326.
 Ariya, 372. *See* Jhāna (tatiya).
 Avakāriy, 393 *fol.*
 Avaññatti (an°) 350, 356.
 Avadaññutā, 371.
 Avagahāriya, 353.
 Avijjā, 195 *fol.* 358, 377. (°āsava) 364, 373; (°laggi) 144 *passim*. *See* Moha, Anusaya, Avijjā, Saṃyojana.
 Āsura, 412 *fol.*
 Āsuddhiya, 371.
 Avyākata [abyākata] (rōpa) 12; (vedanā) 3, 4, 26; (saññā) 6, 7; (saṃkhārā) 8, 9; (viññāṇa) 10-12, 319; (pañcakkhandhā), 62, 430; (mano) 71; (dvādasāyatana) 73; (dhātuyo) 90; (nirodhasacca) 112; (dhamma) 173 *fol.*, 187, 297 *fol.*; (kāmavacarakusala°) 326, 329; (bojjhaṅgā) 232; (maggaṅgā) 241; (jhāna) 269; (appamaññāyo) 283; (paññā) 322; (hetu) 402.
 Āsāda (°dutti) 368.
 Ākāra (dv°, sv°) 341; (paccay°) 195 *fol.*
 Ākāsa. *See* Dhātu.
 Āghāta, 167, 362; (nava °vatthunā) 389; (dasa) 391.
 Ācāya, 390; (°gami), 12, 16 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhā-pucchaka; (pañca viññānā) 319; (paññā) 326.
 Ācāra (°gocarasampanna) 244, 246 (*cf.* Mil. 368, 370, *quoting* Vin. iii, 185).
 Ājiva (sammā) 106, 107, 235; (micchā°) 246.
 Ājivika (°bhaya) 379.
 Ātappa (=vāyama) 194.
 Ātāpi, 198 *fol.*
 Ādaraṭṭā, ādāriya, 352, 359; (an°) 371.
 Ādāya, 245.
 Ādinava, 247; (pañca) 378.
 Ānañja, 135, 340.
 Āpatha (micch°) 145; (dvēdh°) 168.
 Ābhoga, 320.
 Āmisa, 353; (sa°, nir°) 193; (°paṭisanthāra) 360.
 Āyakkosalla, 325; (ap°) 326.

- Āyatana, 2 *passim*, esp. 70-81; (sa^o) 185, 186 *fol.*, 294; (cha^o) 138 *fol.*; (dvādaśa) 401 *fol.*; (ti^o) 145, 367; (ākāṇḍā^o) 172, 189, 262, 263; deva-saṇḍā^o-nāsaṇḍā^o) 179; (viññāpaṇe^o) 262 (kamm^o) 324, 353, 356; (sipp^o) 324, 353, 356; (paripup^o) 412 *fol.*
 Āyuppamāṇa, 422 *fol.*
 Ārambha (s^o) 350; (up^o) 372, 373.
 Ārammaṇa, 12, 79, 92, 319, 425; (cattāri) 332; (adj.) 17 *fol.*, 74, 144 *fol.* and *passim*; (s^o, an^o) 326-8, 428-9, and see each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319.
 Ārāma, 351.
 Ārāmatā, 381.
 Ālasya, 352.
 Āloka (°pharaṇatā) 334.
 Avacara, kām^o, rūp^o, arūp^o (khandhā) 12-69; (manā-yatanag) 71; (dhammā) 421. (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (kām^o kusalan) 324, 330, and see Citta, (rūpārūp^o-samapatti) 325. See also each Pañhāpucchaka.
 Avajjana, 320.
 Āvatthita (av^o) 193 *fol.*
 Āvaraṇa, 341, 342.
 Āsaya, 340.
 Āsava, 426; (tayo) 364; (cattāro) 373; (sugkhārak-khandho) 42, 64; (āyatanā, &c.) see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta, &c.) 18 and *passim*; (āsavānāy khayō) 334, 344; (khīp^o) 351; (āsava) *passim*.
 Āhāra (cattāro) 401 *fol.*; (kabaligkāra) 2, 13, 72, 89, 383; (samann^o) 320; (paṭhamasamann^o) 89.
 Icchatā (ati^o) 350; (mah^o, pāp^o), 351, 370.
 Iccā, 101, 357, 361, 370; (°pakata) 352.
 Ijjhanā, 217 *fol.*; (sam^o) 217 *fol.*
 Ijjita (nava) 390.
 Itthi, 336, 337, and see Indriya.
 Idappaccayatā, 340, 362, 365.
 Iddhi, 334; (°pāda) 216 *fol.*; (cattāro) 216-26; (sam^o) 217.
 Indriya (rūpa) 13; (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (i^o) 2, 14, 72, 89, 122, 415 *fol.*; (puris^o) 122, 415 *fol.*; (pañca) 15, 341; (aṭṭha) 14; (bāvisati) 122-34, 401 *fol.*; (jivā^o) 123, 137; (mud^o) 341; (°paropariyattan)

340, 342; (lakkh^o) 341; (indriyānaṃ paripāko) 137;
(indriyēsa guttadvārūtā) 248, 360; (ahin^o) 384.

Iṭṭha (kanta manāpa), 2, 100, 337.

Issā, 380, 391.

Ukkācānā, 352.

Uḍḍā (au^o) 353 *fol.*

Uttara (sa^o, an^o) 19-69, and see each Pañhāpuechaka; (paññā) 324.

Uttānikamma, 259, 358.

Uddhacca, 168, 369, 372, 377, and see Kilessa,
Nivaraṇa. (°sampayutta) 168.

Uppati. } See Māna.

Uppāma. }

Upakatttha, 9, 31.

Upacaya, 147, 151 *fol.*

Upadhī, 338.

Upaṇāha, 357.

Upapatti (rūp^o) 171 *fol.*, 263 *fol.*, 277 *fol.*, 291 *fol.*,
299; (arūp^o) 172 *fol.*, 267, 291, 296, 300.

Upavicāra (cha) 381.

Upādā, 12, 67, and see each Pañhāpuechaka.

Upādāna (cattāri) 375; (saykhārakkhandha) 44, 67;
(ayaṇa, &c.) see each Pañhāpuechaka. (°sam-
payutta) 18, 30, 44, 56, 67, 79, 119, 132; (°kkhandha)
101; (nīdāna) 135, 136 *fol.*

Upādāniya, 12, 13, 18, 30, 44, 56, 67, 73, 79, 119, 125,
132, 319, 326.

Upādiṇṇa (khandha) 2 *fol.*, 433, and see each Pañ-
hāpuechaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 323.

Upāyāsa, 100, 135, 138 *fol.*

Upāsaka, °ika, 247; (°sikkhā) 248.

Upekhanā, 230.

Upekha [upekkhā] (indriya) 15, 54, 71, 123; (°dhātu)
85; (°saṃyoga) 12, 30, 34, 56, 62, 69, and see each
Pañhāpuechaka. (°sampayutta) 324; (paññā)
326 (°saṃbojjhaṅga). See Bojjhaṅga (sutta),
(ajjhatṭṭy, bahiddhā dhammesu) 228; (°upavicāra)
381; (geluṣitā) 382. See also Appamāṇā-
yo, Jhāna (cattāri).

Uposatha, 422.

Uppatti (°bhava) 137; (°kkhaya) 411 *fol.* (°devā) 422.

Uppanna, 12, 17, 50, and see each Pañhāpue-
chaka. (°vatthuka, °ārummaṇa) 319; (°samānan-
tara) 320 (paññā) 327.

Uppāda (citt^o) 303; (pañh^o) 375.
 Uppādi, 17, 50, 74, 92, 114, 127, 206, 215, 224, 233,
 241, 270, 283, 292, 304.
 Upādissa (khandhū), 2-62; (āyatana, &c.) *see each*
Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 326.
 Ussadda (°gata) 341.

Ekaggatā (cittassa) 216 *fol.*
 Ekodibhāva (cetaso) 105. *See Jhāna* (dutiya).
 (°adhipata), 384.
 Ettihi (gav^o, pariy^o), 353.
 Eṣanā (gav^o, pariy^o) 353; (tisso) 366.

Ohappanā, 170.
 Ogha (cattāro) 375; (saṅkhārakkhandina) 43, 65 (āya-
 tana, &c.) *see each* *Pañhāpucchaka*. (°sam-
 payutta) 26 *fol.*, 77, 117, 129.
 Oghaniya, 12, 25, 80, 43, 55, 77, 117, 129, 319, 322.
 Otiappa (an^o) 341, 359, 370, 391.
 Odhiso, 246.
 Opapātika, 412 *fol.*
 Opāna-bhūta, 247 (*cf.* D. i. 137; M. i. 379).
 Ōramattaka, 247.
 Ojārika, I. 13, 379.
 Olinavuttitā, 350.

Katukañcukatā, 357, 371.
 Kappika (pathama^o) 412 *fol.*
 Kamma (kusala) 173 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 297 *fol.*; (°vipāka)
 106, 182, 268, 281, 282; (°bhava) 137; (°saṅkata)
 324, 328; (°āyatana) 324; (°samādāna) 338, 344;
 (°āvarapa) 342; (yathā-upaga) 344; (°pathā, dāsa)
 391; (obhāsa^o, °ārāmata) 381; (apaccakkha^o) 85;
 (kāya^o, &c.) 208, 321, 366; (nimitta^o) 353; (dalhi^o)
 357; (niṭṭhuriya^o) 357; (uttāni^o) 358; (anāvi^o) 358;
 (uposatha^o) 422.

Kammāni, 328 (pañca ānantarikaṇi) 378.

Kammaññatā (ā^o) 373.

Kammanta (sammā^o), 105, 106, 235.

Kamyatā (kattu^o) 208; (ketu^o), *see* *Māna*. (sād(h)u^o)
 351, 361; (cātu^o, pātu^o) 246, 352; (adassana^o,
 asetu^o) 372.

Karuṇā, 87, *and see* *Appamaññāyo*.

Kajjavara (°esa nikkhēpo) 137.

Kasāva (bho) 368.

Kāsiya (pathavi°). *See* Jhāna references.

Kāma, 379; (°dhātu) 86, 363, 404; (°taphā) 101, 365;
(°rūga) *see* Anusaya. (°guṇa) 350, 370, 379;
(°vitakka) 362; (sañña) 363; (°āvacara) *see* Āva-
cāra. (°upadāna) 186, 375; (°āsava) 364, 373;
(°bhava) 187; (°esaṇā) 366; (°ogha, °yoga) 375;
(°vipagati) 426; (kāma) 368, *and see* Jhāna
(pathama).

Kāya, 193, 244, 252; (°viññāṇa) 180; (°anupassā) 193
fol., 236; (passaddha°) 227; (pāti°) 351. *See also*
Duccarita.

Kāṇḍā (°pajjota) 247.

Kiñcana (tayo) 368.

Kiriya (dhammā) 106 *fol.*; (manodhātu) 182, 301;
(manoviññānadhātu) 182, 302; (jhāna) 268, 281, 282;
(sacchi°) 217 *fol.*; (°avyākata) 323; (a°) 285.

Kiriyaṭṭā (asakkacca°, asātucca°, anittḥina°) 350, 370,
371.

Kīlāsa (saṅkhārakkhandha) 44, 68; (āyatana, *de.*) *see*
each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sappayutto, *de.*) 18,
30, 41, 56, 68, 80, 96, 120, 323; (attḥa °vatthūni)
385; (dasa) 341; (apak°) 245, 256; (°āvaraṇa) 342.

Kusala (vedanā) 3, 4, 15, 19 *fol.*; (sañña) 6, 7;
(ceṭanā) 135; (saṅkhārā) 8, 9; (viññāṇa) 10-12;
(poṇenakkhandhā) 61, 62, 430; (mano) 71; (citta)
169-73, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (dhammā) 106 *and*
passim; (āyatana, *de.*) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka.
(°mūla) 169 *fol.*, 210; (°mūlapaccaya) 169 *fol.*;
(adhi°) 352. *See also* Kamma.

Kusita (attḥa °vatthūni) 385-6.

Kuhana, 352.

Keṭana, 351.

Kodha, 357.

Koṇajja, 369, 371.

Kosaṭṭa (aya°, apaya°) 325-6.

Khattiya, 393 *fol.*, 422.

Khanti, 245, 325, 328, 340; (dhammanijjhāna°) 325,
328; (ak°) 360, 378.

Khandha, 1-69, 101, 208, 230, 324, 356, 401 *fol.*, 421;
(khandhānag bhādo) 187; (dakkha°) 135 *fol.*

Khaṇa (ekak°) 320; (uppati°) 411 *fol.*

Khamanata (ak°) 360.

Khetta (cakkha, *dv.*) 71 *fol.*

- Gantha (cattaro) 374; (sagkhārakkhandha) 42, 51, 65;
 (āyatanā, *etc.*) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sāmpayutta, *etc.*) 18, 24, 30, 36, 42, 55, 65, 77, 117, 129.
 Ganthanīya, 12, 18, 24, 30, 36, 55, 65, 77, 117, 129, 319, 322.
 Gabbhaseyyaka, 413 *fol.*
 Gāha, 145; (patiggāha) 145; (vipariyesa°) 145, 358;
 (anekaṃsa°) 168; (paṇḍ°) 285 *fol.*; (yugag°) 357.
 Gāhanā ([a-pariyo°) 168.
 Giddhikata, 351.
 Guhanā, 358.
 Ghaṇṇita (dhammā) 380; (somanassāni) 381.
 Gocara, 247; (a°) 246, 247; (°visaya) 319.

 Cakka (vatti) 336; (brahma°) 317 *fol.*, 344.
 Cakkhu (dibba) 344.
 Caturatā, Cāturiya, 351.
 Catatta, 254, 255.
 Cāpalya, 351.
 Cittikata, cittikata, 2.
 Clita, *see* Mano, *and each* Pañhāpucchaka.
 (paricecāṇa) 329; (kusalakāmaṇacara°) 169, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (akusala) 144-69, 296; (adhi°) 325; (para°) 334; (°uppāda) 247; (°sāmpayutta, °samuttāna, *etc.*) 12, 13, 40 *fol.*, 67, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°ja, °hetuka, *etc.*) 147, 151 *fol.* (°adhipateyya, 288; (°anupassī) 197 *fol.*; (°samādhi) 218; (°vipariyesa) 376; (hatta cittāni) 401, 403 *fol.*
 Cittaṅka, 419.
 Cittatā (amudh°) 359; (opārambha°) 372.
 Cittikāro (a°) 371.
 Cintāmayā, 324.
 Ceṇṇaka, 419.
 Cetanā, 285 *fol.*; (sagkhārā), 7, 8, 40 *fol.*, 53, 144;
 (hatta) 401, 403 *fol.*
 Cetasika, 12, 67, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka.
 (citta°) 421.
 Ceto (mettisābhagata, *etc.*) 272 *fol.*; (cetasā ceto paricca) 329; (°vimutti) 86, 87; (cetaso abhinīropanā) 87, 287; (°pharayaṭā) 334; (cetaso uttāso) 367; (°khila, paṇḍa) 377.

 Chanda, 195, 356, 393; (sammappadhāna) 208-15;

(^osamādhi) 216 *fol.*; (^okāma^o) 199, 377; (^oadhipateyya) 288; (^oagati) 376; (^onanattatā) 425.

Chandatā (nikkhatta^o), 350, 370, 371, and *see* Vāyama, Viriya.

Chandika, 342; (as^o) 341.

Chandikatā, 208.

Chambhitatta, 307.

Jagghapesanika, ^oiya, 246 (*cf.* 'Questions of Milinda,' ii, 287).

Jaccandha, 412 *fol.*; (^obadhira) 413.

Jaccabadhira, 413.

Jambhana, 352.

Jarā, 99 *fol.*; (^omarapa) 135, 137 *fol.*, 294, 333 *fol.*, 426; (^oabhibhūta) 12, 319; (^obhaya) 307.

Jāguriya, 244, 249.

Jāti, 99 *fol.*, 294, 334, 343, 350; (nidāna) 135, 137 *fol.*; (^obhaya) 307.

Jāpitattā, 324.

Jigīṇsunatā, 353.

Jimhatā, 359.

Jhāpa, 244-71, 350; (cattāro) 105, 171, 236, 245, 257-61, 263 *fol.*, 330, 335, 342, 379-80, 424-5; (kusalā) 268; (arūpa) 245, 261-3, 331, 335, 384; (lokuttara) *see* Lokuttara. (pañca) 171; (pañcaggika) 263; (caturaggika) 264; (tīvaggika) 263, 265; (devaggika) 264 *fol.*; (rūpāvacara) 183, 268, 281; (arūpāvacara) 183, 245, 261-3, 269; (appamañña^o) 277 *fol.*

Jhāyin, 342; (cattāro) 342.

Śāta, (anuś^o) 2; (uś^o) 2; (avaś^o) 2.

Śāna, 104, 235, 306 *fol.*, 328-30. *See also* Patisaṃbhīdā. (^osampayutta, *etc.*) 169 *fol.*, 184, 285 *fol.*, 414 *fol.*; (^ovatthu) 306-44; (micchā^o) 392, (aś^o) *see* Avijjā, Moha.

Takka, 86, 237, 356.

Tathāgata, 335 *fol.*, 340.

Tandī, 352.

Taṇṭhāna, 332.

Taṇṭha, 294; (dukkhasamudaya) 107; (tīso) 101, 365; (^ouppāda, cattāro) 375; (cha ^okāya) 380; (rūpa^o, sadde^o, *etc.*) 164; (rūpa^o, arūpa^o) 365, 366; (nirōdha^o)

- 366; (*tanhāya pahānaṃ*) 106 *fol.*; (*nidāna*) 135, 136 *fol.*; (*°mūlakā dhammā*) 390; (*°vicarītāni*) 392 *fol.*
Tamāni (*ṭṭi*) 367.
Tittihīya, 247.
Tintiṇa, 351.
Tippa (*ut°*, *nit°*) 256
Tiracchāna, 339, 412 *fol.*
Tira (*orima*) 71 *fol.*
Tejo (*puṇṇa°*) 426. *See* *Dhātu*.
Thambha, 350.
Thambhitatta, 168.
Thambhietī (*upat°* *paccupat°*) 209 *fol.*
Thina, 352. *See* *Kilesa*, *Nivarana*.
Thiyana, 352.
Dassana, 12, 16 *fol.*, and *see each* *Pañhāpucchaka*; (*pañca viññāṇā*) 319.
Dassāvī, 247.
Dāna, 247, 422; (*adinnā°*) *see* *Sikkhāpada* (*pañca*). (*°maya*) 185, 325.
Dīṭṭhi, 145, 245, 325, 328, 341, 393 *fol.*; (*catasso*) 376; (*pañca*) 378; (*cha*) 382; (*satta*) 383; (*bhava°*) 340, 358, 365; (*vibhava°*, *uccheda°*), 340, 358, 365; (*sasatta°*) 358 (*summā°*) 104 *fol.*, 344, and *see* *Paññā*, *Magga*; (*micchā°*) 361, 364, 373, 389, 391, 392; (*sakkāya°*) 364, 377; (*īna°*) 359; (*assaḍa°*) 368; (*antaggāhikā*) 367, 392; (*°ānava*) 373; (*°upādāna*) 136; *°sampaṇno*, *opposite of* *pathujjana*, 366; (*°vipattī*) 361; (*°vipariyessa*) 376; (*sanga*, *etc.*) 377; (*dvāsatthi °gatāni*) 400.
Dukkha, 328; (*vedanā*) 3, 4 *fol.*, and *see each* *Pañhāpucchaka*; (*indriya*) 15, 54, 71, 123; (*dvādasāyatanaṇi*) 70; (*°dhātu*) 85; (*ariyasacca*) 99-121; (*nidāna*) 138 *fol.*; (*dukkhe ṇaṇa*) *see* *Paṭisambhida* (*attha°*); (*sayaṃkata*, *etc.*) 376.
Duccarita (*tiṇi*) 106, 337, 344, 350, 357, 363, 369, 370; (*cattāri*) 106, 237, 376; (*satta*) 383; (*°samaggin*) 337.
Doro, 1 *fol.*
Deva, 86, 395, 412 *fol.*, 422-6; (*°loka*) 339; (*paṭhamakappika*) 412.
Domanaṣsa, 15, 54, 71, 138 *fol.*; (*domanaṣṣāni*) 382; (*°dhātu*) 85; (*somanassa°*) *see* *Jhāna* (*catuttha*). (*abhiṃjhā°*) 105, 193, 236; (*°indriya*) 123; (*°sahagata*) 166; (*°upavicāra*) 381.

- Devacassatā, 359, 369, 371.
 Dosa, 86, 167, 208, 341, 357, 362, 391, 402; (purisa°,
 ajtha) 387; (kiñcana, aggi, &c.) 368, 377; (°khhaya)
 73, 89; (a°) 169, 210, 402.
 Dvāra (gutta°) 248.
 Dvāra (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
 Dhamma (suttay, &c.) 294; (dhamme ñāṇay) 293 *fol.*,
 329; (°paṭisambhidā) 293 *fol.*; (°āyatana) 70, 72 *fol.*;
 (°dhātu) 87, 89; (°cariya) 369; (°vicaya) 106, and
 see under Paññā and Bojjhaṅga (satta);
 (°cchanda) 208; (ditttha°) 268, 281 *fol.*; (sad°) 372;
 (satta asad°) 393.
 Dhammā, 105, 228, 293, 294 *fol.*, 320; (°anupassi)
 199 *fol.*
 Dhātu (catasso) 14, 72; (cha) 82-7; (ajthārassa) 87-98,
 401 *fol.*; (cakkhu°, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (viññāṇa°) 85;
 (mano°) 175, 182, 301; (manoviññāṇa°) 87, 89, 175,
 182 *fol.*, 302; (sota° visuddhi) 334; (kāma°, vyāpāda°,
 &c.) 86, 363; (sukha°, &c.) 85; (loka°) 396; (nānā°
 loka) 339; (akusala°) 368; (kāma°, rūpa°, arūpa°)
 404-7, 409-20.
 Dhiti, 211.
 Dharatā (nikkhitta°) 350, 370, 371, and *see* Vāyāma,
 Viriya.
 Nandi, 145, 361; (hassa°) 356.
 Nappasaka, 417.
 Namanā (ā°, paṇamānā, vi°, san°) 352.
 Naya (nayaṇ neti) 329. *C*: nayanasadisag . . . harati
 peseti.
 Nayana (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
 Nahanā, 352.
 Nānatta, 342; (°saññā) 369.
 Nānattatā, 425.
 Nāma, 136 *fol.*, 294; (°rūpa) 135, 136 *fol.*
 Nikāmalābhīn, 332.
 Nikāya (satta°) 137.
 Nicca, 335, 426.
 Nidassana (sa°, a°) 13, 64, 70 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañ-
 hāpucebhāna.
 Nitturiya, 357.
 Nipaka, 426.
 Nipupa, 426.
 Nippasikata, 353.

Nibbāna, 228; (°gāminī) 339, 426; (dīṭṭhadhamma°) 379.

Nibbidā, 330.

Nibbedha, 330.

Nimitta, 193 *fol.*; (paccavekkhanā°) 334; (°kamma) 353.

Nimmāna (issara°) 367.

Niyaka. *See* Ajjhatta.

Niyata, 12, 19, 31, 45, 56; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 324; (micchatta°, sammatta°) 17, 24, 37, 63. *See also* each Pañhāpucchaka.

Niyāma, 342.

Niyyānika, 12, 19, 31, 45, 56, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka and Jhāna (lokuttara). (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (paññā) 324.

Niraya, 86, 337.

Nirutti. *See* Paṭisambhidā.

Nirodha, 99 *fol.*, 229.

Nissarapa, 247.

Nissita (viveka°... nirodha°) 229.

Nivarapa, 43, 66, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta, &c.) 18, 30, 55, 78, 117, 130; (pañca) 199, 244, 252-6, 378.

Nivarapiya, 12, 18, 30, 43, 55, 66, 77, 117, 130, 319, 323.

Nekkhamma (°dhātū) 86; (°sankappo) 104, 235.

Netta (caṅkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*

Nepakka, 244, 249; (sati°) 227.

Nemittikata, 352.

Nerayika, 412 *fol.*

Thapanā, 352, 357; (at°) 352, 357; (sag°) 352, 357.

Thāna (thānato) 335 *fol.*; (thānaso) 338; (edhi°) 350; (vijjat°) 324, 353, 356.

Thiti, 208 *fol.*, 210, 230, 235, 330; (dhamma°) 334.

Paccatta, 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 258, 334.

Paccaya (sap°) 12, 64, 319, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka. (-paccaya) 26, 27, and *passim*. (°ākāra) 135 *fol.*, 339.

Paccavekkhanā, 334.

Paccuppanna. *See* Atīta.

Paññatti, 295 *fol.*

Paññā, 322-8; (sammādiṭṭhi) 106 *fol.*, 237, 325; (°indriya) 124; (amoha) 169 *fol.*, 325; (sampajāṇṇa) 194; (indhi°) 325; (āvacara°) 329; (dandh-, khipp-

- abhiññā) 331; (paññāya vicinatī) 227; (°nānattatā) 425.
- Padhāna (cattāri sammap°) 105, 208-15; (°sagkhāra) 216 *fol.*
- Paṭikutttha (Buddha°) 246. *See references s. Ācāra.*
- Paṭigha (saññā) 6, 342; (°sampayutta) 166; (sap°, app°) 13, 64, 70 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. *See also* Anusaya, Pariyutthāna, Sayyोजना (dosa).
- Paṭighāta, 387.
- Paṭicca-samuppanna, 340, 362.
- Paṭipadā (ariyasacca) 99, 104 *fol.*; (dukkhā) 109 *fol.*, 173, 211 *fol.*, 229 *fol.*, 331; (sukhā) 332; (sabbatthagāminī) 339.
- Paṭibāḥha, 338.
- Paṭibhāna (°patisaṃbhida) 293 *fol.*
- Paṭivedha, 330.
- Paṭisaṃbhīdā (catasso) 293-305, 331.
- Paṭisaṃbhūra (dre) 360; (ap°) 360.
- Paṭisaṃlāna, 244, 252.
- Paṇidhi, 425.
- Paṇita, 206, 215, 224, 232, 241, 270, 334, 424-5, and *see* Hīna.
- Paṇḍara (cakkha, *dr.*) 71 *fol.*; (mano, citta) 87 and *passim*.
- Papañcīta, 394 *fol.*; (nava) 390.
- Pamāda, 350, 370.
- Payoga, 338.
- Parapitthimagsikātā, 353.
- Parāmattha, 12, 18, 56, 66, 78, 95, 118, 130, 319, 323.
- Parāmaṣa, 43, 66, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta) 18, 43, 56, 66, 78, 95, 118, 130; (silabbata°) 136, 364, 374 *fol.*, 391.
- Parāmaṣitā (saṇḍitthi) 380.
- Parikkhattatā, parikkhattiya, 351, 358.
- Paricca, 329.
- Paritta, 12, 16, 24, 36, 49, 62, 74, 91, 114, 126, 292, 304, 319, 326, 332, 424.
- Paridava, 100, 137.
- Parinibbanti, 426.
- Paripāmī (vossagga°) 229.
- Pariyāpanna and Apariyāpanna, 12, 15, 19, 28-30, 38, 45, 52, 55, 70, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāna) 319; (magga°) 106 *fol.*; (kāmadhātū°, *dr.*) 409-11; (a° paññā) 324.

- Pariyutthānā (satta) 383.
 Pariyogāḥa, 329.
 Pariharaṇā, 358.
 Parihāṇiṇiā dhammā, 381 (*cf.* D. ii, 75 *fol.*; A. iv, 16 *fol.*).
 Paśāda (cakkhu, *de*) 70 *fol.*, 87, *fol.*, 169 *fol.*; (vedanāpaccaya) 170; (°paccaya) 170; (abbip°) 170.
 Passaddhī (°sambojjhanga). *See* Bojjhanga (satta); (kāyap°, cittaṭṭap°) 228; (paṭip°) 230.
 Pātubhāvo, 411 *fol.*; *and see* Jāti.
 Pānāgāra, 247.
 Pāṭimokkha, 244, 246, 325.
 Pātukamyatā, *also* cātukamyatā *and* cātukamyatā, 246, 352. *Cf.* reference s. Ācāra.
 Pāpamittatā, 359, 369, 371.
 Pāragato, 256.
 Pāramanupatto, 256.
 Pāripūri, 199, 210, 325, 350, 386.
 Pāribhatyutā, *or* paribhattatā, 246. *Cf.* reference s. Ācāra.
 Pittivīsaya, 339.
 Pīti, 105, *and see* Jhāna (cattāri). (°sahagatā, sappittikā, appittikā) 12, 19, 30, 44 *fol.*, 56, 62, 69, 323, 330, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayuttā) 323, 326; (nirāmisā) 227; (savītakka-savīcārā) 228; (°pharaṇatā) 334; (°mano) 227; (°sambojjhanga) *see* Bojjhanga (satta).
 Puggala, 335; (para°) 393 *fol.*
 Puñña. *See* Abhisaykhāra, Tejo.
 Pubbenivāsānussati, 334, 343.
 Purisa (°indriya) *see* Indriya; (kāpurisaasevita) 334.
 Pekkha, 325, 328.
 Petā, 412 *fol.*
 Phanditāni (nava) 390.
 Phala (cattāri) 322, 325, 335; (arahatta°) 326, 335; (°vipāka) 328, 392; (°samaggin) 328.
 Phassa, 135, 136, 144 *fol.*, 231 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 279 *fol.*, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.* (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*; (°sampilpayutta) 15, 28, 53.
 Phassaka, 419.

Bahiddhā. *See* Ajjhatta references.
 Bāhira, 13, 396-400, *and see* Ajjhattika references.
 Bojjhanga, 106 *fol.*; (satta) 199-205; 227-34.

Bodhi (^opakkhiyā dhammā) 244, 249. (K: ^opakkhikā.)
 Brahmachariya (^oesana) 366.
 Brahmatta, 337.
 Brāhmayā, 393 *fol.*, 422.

Bhāttasammada, 352.

Bhābha, 341, 342.

Bhaya (tīṇi) 367; (cattāri) 376; (pañca) 379; (^odassavi)
 244, 247.

Bhaya, 294, 358; (atthama) 336; (^otaṇhā) 101, 358,
 365; (^orāga) *see* Anusaya. (^oāsava) 364, 373;
 (vibhavataṇhā) 101, 358, 365; (^oesana) 366; (^oagga)
 426; (nidāna) 135-7 *fol.*; (kamma^o) 137; (uppatti^o)
 137; (vibhavābhava) 375.

Bhākuṭikā, 352.

Bhāvanā, 12, 16 *fol.*, 350, and *see* each Pañhā-
 pucchaka: (^omaya) 135, 325; (^oparipāri) 199
fol., 210, 325; (^oanuyoga) 244, 249; (pañca viññāṇā)
 319.

Bhikkhu (18 explanations of), 245, 246.

Bhūta (mahā^o). *See s. v.* (tathā^o) 217; (yathā^o) 335 *fol.*

Bhūmaka, 340.

Bhūmī (paṭhamā) 172 and *passim.* (tisso) 322 *fol.*

Makkha, 357, 360, 389.

Magga (atthangika) 104-6, 235-43; (pañcagga) 110
fol., 237-40; (cattāro) 322, 325, 328, 335; (kum^o)
 145, 373; (^oagga, ^opariyāpanna) 106; (^osamaggā)
 328, 333; (^oārammaṇa, ^ohetuka, ^oadhipati) 17, 25,
 69, 327, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka: (uttama)
 426; (suci^o) 426.

Maccchariya, 357, 389, 391; (pañca) 357, 371, 377.

Majjhima, 17, 24, 36, 50, 63, 74, 92, 114, 126, 270,
 288, 292, 424.

Majjhātātā, 230.

Maññitāni (nava) 390.

Mata, 2.

Mattaññutā, 249, 360.

Mūda, 345, 350.

Maddava, (a^o) 359.

Manasikāra, 320, 325, 330 (^opaṭibaddha) 247; (yoniso)
 373; (^onānattatā) 425.

Manāpika, 380-2.

Mano, 87, 144 *fol.*; (piṭi^o) 227; (āyatanag) 70 *fol.*, 87,
 144; (^osamphassa) 7, 8; (^oindriyag) 87, 122;

- (^oviññāṇa) 10, 144, 319, 403; (^odhātu) 14, 71, 87, 88, 144, 175, 181, 182, 302, 321, 403; (^oviññāṇa-dhātu) 14, 71, 87, 89, 144, 175, 181, 182, 299, 302; (^oviññeyya) 14; (^opadosa) 167; (^ovilekko) 168; (^okammay) 208.
- Maggaṇā, 351.
- Marapa, 99 *fol.*; (^obhaya) 367; (^omokho) 426.
- Malāni (ūpi) 368; (nava purisa^o) 389.
- Mahaggata, 16, 24, 36, 49, 62, 74, 91, 114, 126, 270, 304, 326; (citta) 197.
- Mahābhūta, 13; (cattāro) 1, 2, 70 *fol.*, 87, and *see* Dhātu (calasso).
- Māna, 350, 353-5, 377, 393; (satia) 383; (navavidhā) 389. *See also* Anusaya. Kilesa. (^o, ati^o, mānati^o, adhi^o, asmi^o, miccha^o) 353-5.
- Mānasa, 144 *fol.*
- Māyā, 357, 361, 389.
- Māraṭṭa, 337.
- Māsācitta, 386. C = tintamāso . . . garuko ti adhip-pāyo.
- Miccha (^oāpatho) 145.
- Micchatta, 145; (attha) 387; (dasa) 391.
- Muggasūpatā, or ^osuppatā, ^osupyatā, 246, 352; (*Cf.* 'Questions of Milinda,' ii., 287).
- Muta, 14, 429-30.
- Mutl, 325, 328.
- Muditā. *See* Appamaññāyo.
- Muṭṭhasacca, 360, 373.
- Mūla (kusala^o) 106 *fol.*, 3, 169; (akusala^o) 86, 361.
- Mettā, 86, 272 *fol.*
- Mettāyana, mettāyitatta, metti. *See* Mettā.
- Mokha, 426.
- Moha, 208, 341, 361, 391, 402; (avijjā) 85; (amāṇa) 362; (kiñcanag, aggi, *de.*) 368, 377; (^okkhaya) 73, 89.
- Amoha, 210, 402; (paññā) 106 *fol.*, 169.
- Yoga, 356; (^ovibhā) 324; (^okkhemo) 247.
- Yogā, yoganiya, *see under* Oghā, oghaniya.
- Rajakkha, 341.
- Ratī (ā^o, vi^o, paṭivī^o) 285 *fol.*; (a^o) 352, 369.
- Raṇa (sa^o, a^o) 19 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka.
- Rāga (chanda^o) 390; (bandi^o) 101, 145; (rūpa^o, arūpa^o, 377; (kāma^o, bhava^o) *see* Saṃyojana (dasa).

(= *taṇhā*) 145 *fol.*; (*abhiññhā*) 195; (= *kiñeanag*, *etc.*) 368, 377; (*°kkhayo*) 73, 89; (*sāraga*) 145 *fol.*, *passim*.

Ruci, 245, 325, 328.

Rūpa (*khandha*) 1-3, 12-14, 86, 435-6. *See also each Pañhāpucchaka*: (*piya° sāta°*) 101 *fol.*; (*sabbaṇ*) 106; (*jīvitindriyaṇ*) 123, 419; (*nāma°*) *see* Nāma. (*nidāna*) 136; (*°āyatanaṇ*) 72, 100 *fol.*; (*°dhātu*) 87, 405; (*arūpa*) 319, 435, 436; (*a° dhātu*) 406.

Rūpiṇ, 123, 342 (*leḡe rūpi*).

Rūpiya, 12, *n.* 3.

Lapana, 352.

Lābhasakkārasīloka, 352 *fol.*

Lālapa, 138.

Lina, 352, 373.

Linatta, 352, 373.

Liyānā, 352; (*o°*) 352, 373.

Loka, 101 *fol.*, 193 *fol.*, 195 *fol.*, 340, 358, 374; (*°dhātu*) 336; (*cakkhu*, *etc.*) 71 *fol.*; (*nāmadhātu*) 389; (*°dhammā*, *aṭṭha*) 387; (*brahma°*) 421.

Lokiya, 12, 17 *fol.*, 76, 93, 116, 128, 271, 319, 436; (*paññā*) 322.

Lokuttara, 17 *fol.*, 76, 93, 116, 128, 206, 215, 225, 293, 242, 271, 436; (*jhāna*) 106 *fol.*, 172, 179, 186, 203-5, 211, 229 *fol.*, 236 *fol.*, 296, 300.

Lobha, 208, 341, 361, 391, 402; (*a°*) 169, 210, 402, 417, 419, 420.

Vatthū, 353; (*cakkhu*, *etc.*) 71 *fol.*; (*dasa āghātavattiṇi*) 86; (*ñāṇa°*) 306-44; (*kiñcaṇa°*) 341, 385, 391; (*virodha°*) 390.

Vatthuka (*appaṇaṇa°*, *etc.*) 319; (*micchādīṭṭhi*) 392.

Vatṭanā (*cittassa a°, an°*) 373.

Vavatthāpeti, 193 *fol.*

Vācā (*sammā*) 105, 106, 235.

Vāṭṭā, 84.

Vāyāma, 123, 211; (*sammā*) 104, 105, 107, 194, 235; (*viriyasambojjhaṇṇa*) *see* Bojjhaṇṇa (*satta*).

Vāyamaṭṭi, 208-15.

Vikkraṇa, 358.

Vikkhōpa, 373; (*a°*) 178 *fol.*, 231 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 279 *fol.*, 285 *fol.*

Vicaya (*dhamma°*). *See* Bojjhaṇṇa (*satta*). (*pa°*), 228.

- Vicāra (rūpa^o) 103; (sa^o) 12 and *passim* (sa^o pīti) 228; (sa^o paññā) 323. *See also* under *Vitakka*.
 Vicikicchā, 168, 341, 364; (°sāmapayutta) 167. *See also* Anusaya, Kilesa, Nivāraṇa (pañca), Saṃyojana (dasa).
 Vijaṃbhikā, 352.
 Viññā, 324.
 Viññatti, 13.
 Viññāṇa (khandha) 9-12, 53-61, 86, 144; (pañca) 306-8, 319-22; (cha) 12; (cakkhu^o . . . mano^o) 10, 71 *fol.*, 85, 87, 103, 173, 403; (°dhātū) 85, 87; (=mano) 87, 88, and *passim*; (°ñeyyatanag) *see* Jhāna (arūpa) (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*; (viññāṇo ñāṇag) 394.
 Viññāpaya (du^o, su^o) 341.
 Vitakka, 86, and *see* Saṃkappa (sammā) and Jhāna (rūpa^o, sadda^o, &c.) 104; (ñāti^o, &c.) 356; (akusala^o) 362; (°rūpa) 436; (sa^o) 12, 16, 434, and *passim*, (sa^o pīti) 228; (sa^o paññā) 323.
 Vidhā (tisso) 367.
 Vinicchaya, 390.
 Vinibandha (pañca) 377. (*Cf.* M. i, 103; A. iii, 240).
 Vipaccanikasātata, 351, 359, 371.
 Vipatti (sila^o, diṭṭhi^o) 361.
 Vipariṇata, 1, 3, 5, 7, 10.
 Vipariṇāmadhamma, 379; (dvādasāyatanānā) 70.
 Vipariyesā (catthāro) 376.
 Vipāka, 16 *fol.*, 319, 326, 337, 432, and *see* each Pañhapucchaka; (vipāko ñāṇag) 395; (phala^o) 328, 392; (sukha^o) 334; (adj.) 326; (°dhamma) 12, 16 *fol.*, 73, 90, 113, 125, *passim*; (°āvarapa) 342; (°hetu) 417.
 Vibhajjanti, 259. (B: vibhajanti).
 Vibhāvanā (yāthāvattha^o) 342, 343.
 Vimutta (sitta) 197.
 Vimutti (ceto^o) 86, 272 *fol.*, 344; (paññā^o) 344; (micchā^o) 392.
 Vimokha, 342; (attha) 342, 343.
 Viriya, 10; (°indriya) 123; (°adhipatayya) 288; (ārabhati) 105, 208-15; (°ārambha) 107, 194, 208; (°sambojjhagga) *see* Bojjhagga (satta). (kāyika, cetasika) 228.
 Vivāda (cha °mūlani) 350.
 Visamāni (ūpi) 368.
 Vihiṃsā (°dhātū) 86, 363; (°vitakko) 363; (°sañña) 363; Avihiṃsā (°dhātū) 86; (°saṃkappo) 104, 235.

- Viheṣā, 369.
 Vimagaṣā, 222; (°samādhī) 219; (°adhipateyya) 288;
 (pari°) 227.
 Vūpakattha. *See* Upa°.
 Vedanaka, 419.
 Vedanā (khandha), 3, 5, 15-28, 72, 73, 89; (satta) 401,
 403 *fol.*; (sukkhā, dukkhā) *see* *sup.*; (cakkhasamphas-
 sajā, &c.) 103; (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*; (°anupassī)
 195 *fol.*; (vedanāya āṇaṇṇa) 294.
 Vera (pañca) 378.
 Vesiya, 247.
 Vessa, 393 *fol.*
 Vokāra (°bhavo) 137.
 Vodaṇa, 343.
 Vossagga, 229, 350.
 Vohāra (amariya°, cattāro) 375; (attha) 387.
 Vyasaṇa, 99 *fol.*, 137; (pañca) 378.
 Vyādhīyaka, 352.
 Vyāpāda, 364, 377, 391; (°dhātu) 86, 363; (°vitakko)
 363; (°sañña) 363; Avyapāda, 169; (°dhātu) 86;
 (°saṅkappo) 104, 293; (°padoso) 244, 253. *See also*
 Gantha (cattāro).

 Sakkatia, 336, 337.
 Saṅkappa (micchā) 86, 356, 373; (saṁmā°) 86, 104
fol., 235 *fol.*
 Saṅkiliṭṭha, saṅkilesika, 12, 16, 18 *fol.*, and *see*
each Pañhāpucchaka. (pañca viññāpa) 319;
 (pañña) 323.
 Saṅkilesa, 342.
 Saṅkhata, 12, 64, 75, 93, 116, 128, 206, 215, 225,
 238, 242, 270, 283, 304, 319; (a°) *see* Dhātu.
 (nava saṅkhatāni) 390.
 Saṅkhāra, (koci) 335, 336; (khandha) 7-9, 40-53, 72,
 86, 89; (nidāna) 135 *fol.*, 294, 333, 335; (avijjā-
 paccaya) 135 *fol.*, 335; (padhāna°) 216 *fol.*; (asaṅ-
 khāreṇa) 164 *fol.*, 177, 235 *fol.*, 295.
 Saṅga (pañca) 377.
 Saṅgha, 336.
 Saṅgyojana, 42, 64, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka.
 (ūhi) 364; (satta) 383; (dasa) 377, 391 (ajjhātta,
 bahiddhā) 361; (°sāṃpayutta) 18 *fol.*, 76, 94, 116,
 128.
 Saṅgyojaniya, 12, 18 *fol.*, 64, 76, 94, 116, 128, 319,
 322.

- Sagvacehara, 422-3.
 Sayvara, 244, 246, 372.
 Sayaya, 168.
 Saecca (cattāri) 99 *fol.*, 401 *fol.*; (ariya) 99-121; (°anu-
 lomika) 324, 328; (°vipparīkulan) 373; (idag °abhini-
 veso) 374.
 Sañcetana, 102, 104, 144, 285 *fol.*; (mano° āhāro)
 409; (kāya°, vaci°, mano°) 135.
 Sañcetaññatā, 144, and other Saṅkhāra references.
 Saññaka, 419.
 Saññā (khandha) 5-7, 28-40, 72, 86, 89; (rūpa°, sadda°,
 &c.) 102, 104; (°manasikāro) 330, 331; (°bhavo) 137;
 (°vipariyeso) 376; (nevasaññā-nāsaññābhagata) 172,
 179; (akusala°) 363; (nānatta°) 369; (saññāyo) 342;
 (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*
 Saññitā (patta°, kata°, adhigata°, sacchikata°) 355.
 Saññī (a° vādā, attha) 388; (saṅkhatag) 391.
 Satta, 86, 87, 99, 101, 137, 339 *fol.*, 426; (para°)
 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 329, 340; (antūpapāto) 334, 344;
 (asaññā°) 418, 419; (°nikāyo) 137.
 Sati, 195; (sammā°) 104 *fol.*, 195 *fol.*, 236 *fol.*;
 (°indriyag) 124; (°paṭṭhānā) 193 *fol.*; (°sambojjhāgag).
 See Bojjhāgga (satta). (°nepakka) 227; (añjhat-
 tag, bahiddhā, dhammesu) 228.
 Sātimā, 193 *fol.* See also Jhāna (third).
 Sato, 334; (tathā°) 227.
 Saddhā (°indriyag) 123; (°paśādo) 170.
 Santika. See Dāre.
 Santuṭṭhitā (a°) 370.
 Suppanā (a°, pari°) 163.
 Saṅhāgavutti (ā°) 351.
 Samādhi, 217 *fol.*, 332, 342; (°indriyag) 124; (chanda°,
 viriya°, citta°, vīmaṇṣā°) 216 *fol.*; (sammā°) 105,
 217, 236 *fol.*, 334; (sambojjhāgga) see Bojjhāgga
 (satta). (savitakka-savicāra) 228; (°samāpatti) 342;
 (a°-sayvattanika) 360.
 Samāpatti, 325, 335, 342.
 Samāpanna, 4-12, 325.
 Samiddhin (sabbakāma°) 423.
 Samudda (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
 Sampajañña, 194; (a°) 361, 373.
 Sampajaññatā (a°) 370.
 Sampajāna, 105, 193 *fol.*; (°kāri) 244, 250 *fol.*
 Samphausa, 102, 403 (°ja) 5, and *passim*.
 Sambojjhāgga. See Bojjhāgga (satta).

- Sambodhi, 228.
 Sambhuvati, 135.
 Sambhinna, 319.
 Sammosa (a°) 208 *fol.*, 210, 235.
 Saritū, 227; (anus°) 227.
 Salla (pañca) 377.
 Sallina (a°) 227.
 Sakhalya (a°) 360.
 Sātaeca, 244, 249.
 Sāḥeyya, 358, 380, 389.
 Sāro (bhikkha) 246.
 Sikkha (catasso) 248; (°pada) 244, 248; (pañca) 285-92.
 Singa, 351.
 Siṅgaratā, 351.
 Sīnāna (°dāna) 246. *Cf.* 'Questions of Milinda,' ii, 286.
 Sila (°maya) 135, 325; (°bbata) 136, 364, 374, 375, 377; (adhi°) 325; (°vipatti) 361.
 Silya (dus°) 372.
 Sukha (vedanā) 3, 4, *and passim*; (°indriya) 15, 54, 71, 123; (°dhātu) 85; (ditṭhadhamma°) 268, 291 *fol.*; (°pharapata) 334; (sayanḥkata, *etc.*) 376; (°sahagata) 12, 28, 34, 56, 62, 69, 74, 81, 97; (°sam-jayutta paññā) 324; (patisaṅvedeti) 105.
 Sukhuma (khandhā) 1-10.
 Suñña (gāma) 71 *fol.*, 87, 88.
 Suññatā, 204, 268.
 Sutamaya, 325.
 Sudda, 393 *fol.*
 Surāmerayamajjapamādatthāna. *See* Sikkhāpada (pañca).
 Sekha, 12, 16 *fol.*, *and see each Pañhāpucchaka*; (pañca viññāpā) 319; (paññā) 326.
 Setughato, 285.
 Soka, 99 *fol.*; 137 *fol.*; (°sallay) 137.
 Somanassa, 15, 54, 71; (somanassāni) 381; (°dhātu) 85; (°indriya) 123; (°sahagata) 144 *fol.*, 164, 169, *fol.*, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (°upavicāro) 381.
 Soracca (a°) 360.
 Hadaya, 87, 88, 144 (dhamma°) 401-36.
 Hānabhāgini, 330, 331.
 Hānabhāgiya, 343.
 Hīrika (a°) 341, 359, 370, 391.

- Hina, 1, 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 17, 24, 36, 50, 74, 92, 114, 126, 288, 339 *fol.*, 353-5; (hināy'avattati) 388.
 Hiṣṇā, ohiṣṇā, 353-5.
 Hitita, 2.
 Hetu, 12, 17 *fol.*, 29 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (nava) 401 *fol.*; (pubbe kata^o) 367; (issaranimmāna^o) 367; (vipāka^o) 417; (hetumhi āṇap) *see* Paṭisambhida. (phalaṇ) *see* ditto. (manussa, &c., sahetukā) 414 *fol.*; (a^o) 367.

CORRIGENDA

[The errors indicated in the first four sections below are so obvious that the reader will have rectified them as he read without consulting this list. Pilloried they must be none the less by way of apology, but it was held sufficient to present them in groups. Those in the last section are also mostly very obvious, but their faultiness calls for somewhat more distinct specification.]

False Quantity in a, ā, ī, ī, u, ū.

Page 3, l. 14 (abbhattaṅgaṭṭā); 5, l. 6 from foot (saññā); 9, l. 9 (adukkhamasukkhāya); 10, l. 7 from foot (viññāṇaṇ); 11 (daṭṭhabbaya); 35 (pabātabbāhetuko); 45 (akusalo); 66, ll. 21 and 2 from foot (cattāro); 75, l. 17 (betu); 78, l. 4 from foot (parāmatṭhañ); 83, l. 7 from foot (seyyathidaṇ); 87, l. 13 (mahābhūtāṇaṇ); 88 (jivhāviññāṇaṇ); 89 (vedanākkhandho); 91, l. 3 (vipāka-); 92 (appamāpārammaṇā); 92, l. 22, 93, l. 5 from foot (siyā); 94, l. 16 (-payutta-anāsava); 94, l. 25 (saṇṇojaniyā); 96, l. 14 (upādā); 96, l. 29 (kilesavippayuttā); 96, l. 33 (kilesā); 96, l. 36, and 97, l. 38 (siyā); 102, l. 6 from foot (esā); 105 (paripūriyā); 105 (vitakkavicārāṇaṇ); 107 (taṇhā); 111, l. 2 (avasesā); 111, l. 14 from foot (dukkhāni-); 112 (pattiyā); 117, last line (nīvaranasampayuttaṇ); 119, l. 6 (siyā); 120, l. 2 (upādā-); 125, l. 6 (amaññātana-sāmitindriyaṇ); 133, last line (aparīyūpannā); 138 (paridevitattay); 145, l. 5 (Yā); 157, l. 9 from foot (cattāro); 163, l. 4 (-paccayā); 167, l. 2 (cetosamphassaṇaṇ); 169 (jāti); 171 (-kavicārāṇaṇ); 171 (jhāṇaṇ); 172 (kusalamūhā); 173 (mano); 174 (chaṭṭhāyatanāhetuko); 180 (vipākay . . . sotaviññāṇaṇ); 181 (yaṇ yaṇ vā, also title: -saṅghāramulakay); 182, n. 1 (Kāmaścara . . .); 183 (vitakkavicārāṇaṇ); 184, n. 2 (Aryākata-); 194 (nahārū); 199 (santaṇ); 199, n. 4 (paripūri); 200, l. 9 (bhavanā-paripūri); 200, ll. 21, 22 (ea); 201, l. 15 (tañ); 211, l. 8

from foot (sammāvāyāmo); 214, l. 3 (paggayhātiti); 214, l. 17 (jhanag); 215 (Niyyanikā); 222 (bhāvetiti); 223, l. 7 (ca); 225, l. 12 (āsavā); 226 (title: iddhipāda . . .); 229 (kāmahī); 236 (-ājivo); 238 (sammāvāyāmo); 253 (tajjā . . . tajjā); 256 (viññāpadhātu); 260 (pitiyā); 268, l. 1 (eva); 271 (-vippayutta-anāsavā); 272 (tathā); 274 (tattha); 276 (viññāpadhātu and sampayuttā); 277 (mettāyitatā); 279, 280, n. (vitakkavicārā); 285 (pāpātipātā); 287, l. 1 (ñāpasampayuttā); 290 (veramāgī); 292 (Bāhirā); 295 (rūpūpapattiā); 302, l. 9 (saññā); 308 (sāsavā, anāsavā); 310 (-savicārā . . . vicāramattā); 317, last line (nānā); 318 (sīhanadag); 319, ll. 22, 25 (ārammage, ārammanā); 328 (viññāgag); 329 (sa-uttarag); 339 (nānādhātuy); 342 (rūpā); 344 (sīhanadag); 350, 354 (uppāmo); 361 (avijjālangi); 375 (sacchikatvā); 380 (vivādāmilānī); 381 (sayeaggārāmatā); 393, l. 21 (vā), l. 29 (nava-saññā-); 399, l. 14 (yathā); 405, l. 3 (kāmadhātuyā); 407 (cittānī).

Misprint for y, n, or n.

Page 1, l. 5 from foot (rūpag); 10, l. 5 (viññāpag); 77, l. 12 (sayyejanavippayutta-); 87, 88 (viññāpag); 108 (dukkhag); 109 (kilesānag); 123 (saddhindriyag); 135 (vacīsāṅkhāro); 144 (sūlleetayitatā); 153 (viññāgag); 164 (cittāgag); 201 (apekhasambojjhangassa); 204 (dandhābhiññag); 219 (vīmaṇṣā, trees); 268 (pañcāṅgikag); 310, 311 (uppannā, paccuppannā); 319 (apacayagāminī); 321 (Pañcannag, dhammag); 331 (viññāpāsāyutano . . .); 358 (vañcanā); 363 (sañjānanā); 375 (dīṭṭhupādānag); 399, l. 31 (apāhag).

Dropped Letters.

Page 7 (abhisagkhipitvā); 9 (samāpaunassa); 67 (-khandho); 81 (pahātābbabhetukā); 109 (patipadāya); 162, 163 (nāmarūpapaccayā); 200 (anuppannassa); 208 (dhammacchando); 233 (Sappaccayā); 246 (micchā); 261 (cittaesa); 278 (karuṇāyitatā); 280 (mettāsahagatā); 290 (ñāpavippayuttā); 386 (pattiā).

Dropped Dot under Letter.

Page 43 (anīvaranīyo); 82 (pavālag); 83 (kheḷo); 95 (parāmatthā); 118 (nīvaranīyag, nīvaranīyā); 121 (Tīṇī); 144 (paṇḍarag); 145 (patiggāho); 240 (dukkhūpatipadag);

257 (pathamag); 269, 270, 271 (thapetvā); 306 (asay-
kiliṭṭha-); 317, 335, 337 (atthānaṃ, bhānato); 339, 375
(thapetvā); 349 (Atthakan); 353 (chulanā); 358, 359
(dīṭṭhigatag); 407 (tmi).

Other Errata.

- Page 82, read atthimiṇṇā.
 " 86, " paranimmitavasavattideve (K. reads ²vattō).
 " 86, " aghātavatthūsa.
 " 86, " dussanā, dusa . . . &c. (K. reads one s).
 " 92, " ahetukā.
 " 93, l. 4, read cāti.
 " 94, l. 20, " siyā.
 " 96, read siyā upādā siyā no upādā.
 " 102, " manosamphasso.
 " 106, " sammāsankappo.
 " 111, l. 9 from foot, read kilesā.
 " 113, l. 7 " " Dve saccā.
 " 119, read samutthānānuparivattino (twice).
 " 171, " etassa.
 " 183, " Yasmiṃ.
 " 239, " cittaṣaṃpatthā.
 " 251, dele note 2.
 " 253, read padoso.
 " 253, " līyitattaṃ (B: līy² alīcaya).
 " 262, " Yo.
 " 263, n. 2, read atireko.
 " 271, l. 12, dele hiatus.
 " 272, read Cataṇṇo.
 " 283, " upādiguṇṇā.
 " 286, close up veramaṇi.
 " 286, read velā.
 " 287, last line, close up -thā nā.
 " 294, 299, read paṭibhāṇapaṭṭisambhida.
 " 295, read niruttapaṭṭisambhida.
 " 317, 318, 339, read tathāgato throughout.
 " 329, l. 11, read neti. Yo . . .
 " 335, read Paṭhamajjhāna . . .
 " 338, " nirayaṃ.
 " 342, " pacceti, jhāyī.
 " 343, " anekavihiṭṭag.
 " 349, " saṃyojanāni, antaggāhikā.
 " 350, close up Itaritaracivara and foll.
 " 368, read adukkhamasukhag.

- Page 368, read *mohakasāvo*.
 " 373, " *sa²āṣṣippatikudena* (K: ²kūlena).
 " 377, " *kaṣṣhāti* after *sagga*.
 " 387, " *maṣṣasikī*?
 " 393, *delete repetition of yathā so suddo . . . vā*.
 " 396, read *manusso siyan ti vā*.
 " 402, " *bāvisatindriyāni*.
 " 426, " *bhāventī*.

There are besides, especially in the first fifty pages, a number of cases where the compositor's erroneous division of words at the end of a line has remained uncorrected.

ADDENDA

- Page 2, n. 7: S^d reads [a-]cittikatag.
 " 246, n. 4, and 352, n. 22: S^d reads *cātukamyatā*.

THE END



N.
CATALOGUED.



